

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

by

Judy Boxler

## *Table of Contents*

Register Report of JOHN Ames .....	3
Register Report of WILLAIM Barsham .....	13
Register Report of WILLIAM Barstow .....	15
Register Report of WILLIAM Bassett, Sr. ....	19
Register Report of FRANCIS Billington .....	23
Register Report of THOMAS Brooks, Capt.....	29
Register Report of RICHARD Bullock .....	35
Register Report of Hewgh Burt, Jr. ....	41
Register Report of DANIEL Clark, Sr. ....	43
Register Report of HENRY Cobb .....	64
Register Report of ROGER Conant .....	69
Register Report of FRANCIS Cooke .....	77
Register Report of THOMAS Cooper, Sr. Deacon .....	81
Register Report of WILLIAM Curtis .....	85
Register Report of ROBERT Day .....	89
Register Report of DANIEL Davison .....	91
Register Report of NATHANIEL Dickinson, Sr. ....	95
Register Report of RICHARD Dodge .....	97
Register Report of BENJAMIN Dunbar .....	99
Register Report of SAMUEL Eddy.....	103
Register Report of Leonard N. Eggleston .....	107
Register Report of Estabrook Family .....	109
Register Report of DANIEL Galusha / Gelusha / Guletia.....	111
Register Report of EDWARD Garfield.....	113
Register Report of James Gawkroger-Platts.....	117
Register Report of JOHN Gedney .....	121
Register Report of JOHN George .....	123
Register Report of JOHN Glazier.....	125
Register Report of FRANCIS Goold / Gould/ Gold .....	127
Register Report of THOMAS Goodnow .....	129
Register Report of JOHN Hammond, LT.....	133
Register Report of Hayward Family.....	135
Register Report of ROBERT Hicks .....	139
Register Report of Hoar Family .....	145
Register Report of Hodgkins .....	149
Register Report of STEPHEN Hosmer .....	151
Register Report of NICHOLAS Ide .....	155
Register Report of RICHARD Ingraham .....	159
Register Report of RICHARD Jennings, Sr. ....	161
Register Report of JOHN Johnson .....	163
Register Report of SAMUEL Kellogg, Sr.....	167
Register Report of JOHN Kingsley.....	171
Register Report of THOMAS Lindley .....	175
Register Report of THOMAS Low, Sr.....	179
Register Report of HUGH Mason, Capt.....	183
Register Report of JOHN Miles, Sr.....	189
Register Report of EXPERIENCE Mitchell.....	199
Register Report of ANDREW Moore .....	203
Register Report of ROGER Morey, Sr.....	209
Register Report of WILLIAM Nelson .....	213
Register Report of THOMAS Newberry.....	215
Register Report of ABRAHAM Newel, Sr. ....	219
Register Report of THOMAS Parker .....	223
Register Report of JOSEPH Peck, Sr. ....	227
Register Report of Family Phelps.....	229
Register Report of William Pratt, Rev.....	239

Register Report of RALPH Prescott.....	243
Register Report of JOHN Priest .....	251
Register Report of JOHN Read, Sr. ....	253
Register Report of THOMAS Rich, Lt. (see Dart).....	257
Register Report of JOHN Rugg, Sr. ....	263
Register Report of WILLIAM Sabin.....	269
Register Report of WILLIAM Siymonson, or Simonszoon.....	273
Register Report of JOHN Spring, Sr. ....	283
Register Report of GEORGE Stedman .....	285
Register Report of WILLIAM Walton, Rev.....	287
Register Report of JOHN Warner .....	291
Register Report of Willis.....	295
Register Report of JOHN Witte, Sr.....	299
Register Report of Michael Wood.....	307
Register Report of Wright Family.....	309
Register Report of WILLIAM Hammond .....	313
Index.....	317

## Descendants of JOHN Ames III

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> AMES III<sup>1</sup> was born May 01, 1560 in England<sup>2</sup>, and died 1629 in England<sup>3</sup>. He married CYPRIAN BROWNE October 12, 1601 in England<sup>4</sup>. She was born in England<sup>5</sup>, and died 1624 in England<sup>6</sup>.

Children of JOHN AMES and CYPRIAN BROWNE are:

i. HENRY<sup>2</sup> AMES.

More About HENRY AMES:

Baptism: April 01, 1613, Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>7</sup>

ii. MARY AMES.

iii. THOMAS AMES, b. Abt. 1602, Bruton, Somersetshire, England; d. Abt. 1602, Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>7</sup>.

More About THOMAS AMES:

Baptism: July 25, 1603, Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>7</sup>

2. iv. WILLIAM AMES, b. October 06, 1605, Bruton, Somersetshire, England; d. January 11, 1653/54, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA.

v. JOHN AMES IV, b. December 10, 1610, Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>8</sup>; d. 1698, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass<sup>9</sup>; m. ELIZABETH HAYWARD, October 20, 1645<sup>10</sup>.

More About JOHN AMES IV:

Comment 1: 1645, one of 54 "Original Proprietors" of the "Bridgewater Purchase"

Comment 2: no children, but "adopted" nephew John (son of Wm.) as heir

Emigration: March 1634/35, left Sandwich, England on the Hercules; landed in Boston<sup>11</sup>

Occupation: Constable

Residence 1: 1643, Duxbury, Plymouth, Mass<sup>12</sup>

Residence 2: 1656, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass on Town River<sup>13,14</sup>

More About ELIZABETH HAYWARD:

Comment: Sister of Thomas Hayward who accompanied John Ames on the Hercules<sup>14</sup>

### Generation No. 2

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> AMES (*JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>15</sup> was born October 06, 1605 in Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>16</sup>, and died January 11, 1653/54 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>. He married HANNAH // 1640 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>. She was born Abt. 1620<sup>19</sup>, and died Abt. 1714 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES:

Emigration: 1635, probably came with brother John on the Hercules

Occupation: ironworker (or blacksmith)

Residence 1: Bef. 1640, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA on Town Brook<sup>21</sup>

Residence 2: Bef. 1635, Wyke Champfleure Section, Bruton, "The Pear Tree Collage"

Children of WILLIAM AMES and HANNAH // are:

i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> AMES, b. May 12, 1641, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>22</sup>; d. July 03, 1690<sup>23</sup>; m. JOHN HAYDEN, March 03, 1659/60, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>.

ii. REBECCA AMES, b. August 10, 1642, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>.

iii. LYDIA AMES, b. April 02, 1645, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA.

3. iv. JOHN AMES, b. May 24, 1647, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA; d. March 01, 1725/26, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- v. SARAH AMES, b. January 01, 1649/50, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA; m. THOMAS HAYWARD, JR<sup>26</sup>; d. August 15, 1698, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>27</sup>.
- vi. DELIVERANCE AMES, b. December 06, 1653, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 3

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> AMES (*WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 24, 1647 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA, and died March 01, 1725/26 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married SARAH WILLIS<sup>29,30</sup> 1672 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>, daughter of JOHN WILLIS and ELIZABETH HODGKINS. She was born March 01, 1650/51 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>32</sup>.

More About JOHN AMES:

Military service 1: June 1675, Battle of Swansea (near Fall River) in King Philip's War<sup>33</sup>

Military service 2: obtained money for the sail of King Philip's soldiers who were sent as slaves to the West Indies<sup>33</sup>

Occupation: farmer

Residence: 1672, moved to West Bridgewater by 1672

Children of JOHN AMES and SARAH WILLIS are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> AMES, b. April 14, 1672, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. January 1756<sup>34</sup>; m. SARAH WASHBURN, January 12, 1696/97, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>35,36</sup>.
- 4. ii. WILLIAM AMES, SR., b. November 06, 1673, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. November 20, 1712, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iii. NATHANIEL AMES, b. October 09, 1677, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. 1765<sup>37</sup>; m. SUSANNA HOWARD, December 02, 1702<sup>38</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL AMES:

Occupation: ironmaster, Astronomer, Soldier, Captain<sup>39</sup>

- iv. ELIZABETH AMES, b. September 06, 1680, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1706<sup>40</sup>; m. JOHN FIELD, CAPT., November 1697, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>41,42</sup>.
- v. THOMAS AMES, b. February 21, 1681/82, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 03, 1736/37<sup>43</sup>; m. MARY HAYWARD; b. March 18, 1684/85, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>44</sup>.
- vi. SARAH AMES, b. October 12, 1685, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. DANIEL FIELD, March 06, 1705/06, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>45,46</sup>.
- vii. DAVID AMES, b. August 30, 1688, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. MARY SNELL, July 12, 1722, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>47,48</sup>.
- viii. HANNAH AMES, b. Abt. 1692, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. January 10, 1725/26<sup>49</sup>; m. DAVID PACKARD, December 17, 1712, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>50,51</sup>.

Generation No. 4

4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> AMES, SR. (*JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>52</sup> was born November 06, 1673 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died November 20, 1712 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>53</sup>. He married MARY HAYWARD December 13, 1698 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>54,55</sup>, daughter of JOHN HAYWARD and SARAH MITCHELL. She was born April 20, 1672 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>56</sup>, and died November 05, 1712 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>57</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, SR.:

Burial: Scituate, Plymouth,, Mass, USA ??

Children of WILLIAM AMES and MARY HAYWARD are:

- i. MARY<sup>5</sup> AMES, b. December 18, 1699, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH ALGER, 1719<sup>58</sup>.

More About MARY AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

5. ii. WILLIAM AMES, JR., b. September 18, 1701, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1799, died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA.
- iii. MARTHA AMES, b. March 07, 1703/04, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. THOMAS CONANT<sup>59</sup>.
- More About MARTHA AMES:  
Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames
- iv. BETHIAH AMES, b. April 25, 1706, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. TIMOTHY KEITH, 1737<sup>60</sup>.
- More About BETHIAH AMES:  
Comment: raised by aunt Hannah Ames Packard
- v. SARAH AMES, b. July 27, 1708, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- More About SARAH AMES:  
Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames
- vi. HANNAH AMES, b. September 21, 1710, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL KEITH, 1734<sup>60</sup>.
- More About HANNAH AMES:  
Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Generation No. 5

**5.** WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> AMES, JR. (*WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born September 18, 1701 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died Abt. 1799 in died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>61,62</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH D. JENNINGS<sup>63</sup> June 29, 1721 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>64,65</sup>, daughter of RICHARD JENNINGS and MARY BASSETT. She was born April 16, 1701 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>66</sup>, and died February 06, 1764 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>67</sup>. He married (2) MARY STOELL Aft. 1764<sup>68</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, JR.:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Residence: 1737, moved from Bridgewater to Mansfield in about spring of 1737 (w. 11 children from 5 mo to 14 yr)

Children of WILLIAM AMES and ELIZABETH JENNINGS are:

- i. MARY<sup>6</sup> AMES, b. June 20, 1722, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ii. WILLIAM AMES, b. May 16, 1723, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. ABIGAIL HINKLEY, November 05, 1746<sup>69</sup>.
- iii. BARNABAS AMES, b. April 12, 1725, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iv. SILENCE AMES, b. September 25, 1727, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. NATHAN ABBE<sup>70</sup>.
- v. PEACE AMES, b. March 06, 1728/29, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. ZACHARIAH LT. PARKER, October 26, 1748<sup>71</sup>.
- vi. ANNE AMES, b. March 01, 1729/30, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH CONANT, JR, April 14, 1752<sup>71</sup>.
- vii. ABRAHAM AMES, b. September 07, 1731, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. died young<sup>72</sup>.
- viii. AMOS AMES, b. September 05, 1732, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ix. CHARITY AMES, b. November 27, 1733, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- x. ELIZABETH AMES, b. July 19, 1735, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- xi. SARAH AMES, b. November 17, 1736, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
6. xii. JOSEPH AMES, b. June 10, 1738, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. December 07, 1831, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA.
- xiii. HANNAH AMES, b. February 27, 1739/40, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA.

Generation No. 6

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

6. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> AMES (*WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born June 10, 1738 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA, and died December 07, 1831 in Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>73</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH PARKER May 11, 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>74,75</sup>, daughter of THOMAS PARKER and BATHSHEBA //. She was born 1739 in of Brimfield, Mass, USA<sup>76</sup>, and died August 11, 1804 in Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>77</sup>. He married (2) MARY // Aft. 1804. She was born Abt. 1749<sup>78</sup>, and died October 10, 1805<sup>79</sup>. He married (3) LIDIA // Aft. 1805. She died Aft. 1831.

Children of JOSEPH AMES and ELIZABETH PARKER are:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> AMES, JR., b. Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>80</sup>; m. SUSANNA WILBUR, March 24, 1803<sup>81</sup>.
- ii. ELIJAH AMES, b. July 22, 1761, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>82</sup>; m. CINTHIA ANN GARDNER CURTIS<sup>83</sup>, April 17, 1808, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>84</sup>; b. Abt. 1784, Rhode Island, USA<sup>85</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.

More About ELIJAH AMES:

Residence 1: 1788, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm 1/2 mile east of Richville before moving to St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>86</sup>

Residence 2: St. Lawrence County, NY

- iii. BARNABAS AMES, b. January 11, 1763, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1829, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>87</sup>; m. (1) ABIGAIL //, Bet. 1783 - 1792<sup>88</sup>; b. Abt. 1767<sup>89</sup>; d. June 03, 1793<sup>90</sup>; m. (2) LETICIA POWERS, Aft. 1793<sup>91</sup>; d. June 12, 1835<sup>92</sup>; m. (3) NANCY //, Aft. 1835, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>93</sup>; d. , AGE 65<sup>94</sup>.

More About BARNABAS AMES:

Residence: 1788, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm that was owned by Henry Walker in 1861<sup>95</sup>

- iv. SAMUEL AMES, b. February 05, 1765, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1833, Shoreham, Vt<sup>95</sup>; m. MARCENA STEVENS<sup>96</sup>; d. 1831<sup>97</sup>.

More About SAMUEL AMES:

Residence: 1787, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm<sup>98</sup>

- v. ABNER AMES, b. December 16, 1766, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. September 09, 1833, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>99</sup>; m. (1) MARY JOHNSON<sup>100,101</sup>; m. (2) CHLOE GILLETT, November 08, 1804<sup>102</sup>; d. November 08, 1804<sup>103</sup>.
- vi. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS AMES, b. March 06, 1769, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1861, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>104</sup>; m. LOIS ARMSTRONG<sup>105,106</sup>.
7. vii. HENRY AMES, b. March 12, 1771, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. December 21, 1857, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA.
- viii. NATHANIEL AMES, b. March 07, 1773, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>107</sup>.
- ix. ITHAMER AMES, b. Bet. 1778 - 1779, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; d. January 07, 1810<sup>108</sup>; m. HANNAH CLARK, September 10, 1800<sup>109</sup>.
- x. LYDIA AMES, b. 1781, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; m. NATHANIEL FULLER, September 15, 1801<sup>109</sup>.

More About LYDIA AMES:

Residence: Iyconia, Livingston County, NY

- xi. ELIZABETH AMES, b. February 20, 1784, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; d. Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>110</sup>; m. ELEAZAR BENNETT<sup>111</sup>.

Generation No. 7

7. HENRY<sup>7</sup> AMES (*JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 12, 1771 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>112</sup>, and died December 21, 1857 in Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>113,114</sup>. He married MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>115,116,117,118</sup>. She was born March 30, 1773<sup>119</sup>, and died June 10, 1848 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>120,121</sup>.

More About HENRY AMES:

Burial: French's Cemetery, Canton / Potsdam, NY

Residence 1: 1797, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm (owned by Richard N Atwood in 1861) before

moving to Potsdam, NY<sup>122</sup>

Residence 2: May 19, 1814, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

Notes for MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON:

"Mrs. Katharine Agelston died Dec 8 1794 in 20th yr" from Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont

More About MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON:

Burial: French's Cemetery, Canton / Potsdam, NY

Comment 1: Said to be descended from TAFTs of Mass.

Comment 2: died of consumption<sup>123</sup>

Children of HENRY AMES and MARY EGGLESTON are:

- i. RUSSELL<sup>8</sup> AMES, b. January 29, 1793, Vt, USA ??; d. Aft. 1857<sup>124</sup>.
- ii. SYLVIA AMES, b. March 26, 1794, Vt, USA ??; d. Aft. 1857<sup>124</sup>; m. THOMAS H. CONKEY, Bef. 1857<sup>125</sup>.
8. iii. ELISABETH (BETSY) AMES, b. June 25, 1796, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1857, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA ??.
- iv. JULIA AMES, b. June 05, 1798, Vt, USA; m. DANIEL AIKIN, Bef. 1857.
- v. RHODA AMES, b. August 31, 1801, Vt, USA.
- vi. HENRY P. AMES, b. September 07, 1804, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1857<sup>126</sup>.
9. vii. ERY AMES, b. September 27, 1806, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1857.
- viii. POLLY M. AMES, b. October 19, 1808, Shoreham, Vt or Potsdam, NY; d. December 14, 1819, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>127</sup>.
10. ix. LETTITIA AMES, b. October 28, 1810, Vt, USA; d. October 24, 1875, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- x. AMELIUS AMES, b. May 09, 1818, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. Aft. 1857<sup>128</sup>.

#### Generation No. 8

**8.** ELISABETH (BETSY)<sup>8</sup> AMES (*HENRY<sup>7</sup>, JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born June 25, 1796 in Vt, USA, and died Aft. 1857 in Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA ??<sup>128</sup>. She married SILAS WAIT<sup>129</sup>. He was born in Vt, USA<sup>130</sup>.

Child of ELISABETH AMES and SILAS WAIT is:

- i. MARTHA<sup>9</sup> WAIT<sup>131</sup>, b. December 08, 1832, NY, USA<sup>132</sup>; d. November 28, 1905, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>133</sup>; m. ORSON MILES<sup>134</sup>.

**9.** ERY<sup>8</sup> AMES (*HENRY<sup>7</sup>, JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born September 27, 1806 in Vt, USA, and died Aft. 1857<sup>135</sup>. He married HORTENSIA<sup>136</sup>. She was born Abt. 1803 in Conn..

Children of ERY AMES and HORTENSIA are:

- i. OLIVE<sup>9</sup> AMES, b. Abt. 1830.
- ii. EUGENE E AMES, b. Abt. 1834.

**10.** LETTITIA<sup>8</sup> AMES (*HENRY<sup>7</sup>, JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>137,138</sup> was born October 28, 1810 in Vt, USA<sup>139</sup>, and died October 24, 1875 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>140</sup>. She married BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH<sup>141</sup> December 16, 1830 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>142</sup>, son of SAMUEL RICH and MARY BAILEY. He was born October 10, 1807 in Vt, USA<sup>143,144</sup>, and died December 26, 1884 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>145</sup>.

Notes for BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH:

B. S. RICH at the Canton Bakery and Provision Store, Manufacturer of Tip-Top Bread, Crackers, and Cakes of all kinds, and dealer in all kinds of Confectionery, Provisions, Groceries, Soap, Candles, etc, etc. Our team will supply those outside of Canton wishing to patronize us. p. 47 of Advance Almanac and At. Lawrence County Directory 1862 by James W. Hopkins, Ogdensburgh.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

1850 Census, Potsdam, Family 324:

George Rich 18 b. Canada, Joanna Ryan 21 b. Ireland are living with Barden S. Rich 42, b. Vt, Lettitia 39, b. Vt, Rary R 18, Martha 9, Cornelia 2, and Henry Ames 79 b. Conn

More About BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH:

Comment: 1880, Franklin Clark, grandson and son of Martha, living with family

Occupation 1: 1862, Baker

Occupation 2: 1862, Boarding house

Children of LETTITIA AMES and BARDEN RICH are:

- i. MARY ROSANNAH<sup>9</sup> RICH<sup>146</sup>, b. October 03, 1831, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>147</sup>; d. March 15, 1910, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>148,149</sup>; m. LEONARD N. EGGLESTON, June 19, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>150,151,152</sup>; b. 1826<sup>153</sup>; d. 1896, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>154</sup>.

More About MARY ROSANNAH RICH:

Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About LEONARD N. EGGLESTON:

Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- ii. MARTHA ROSETTA RICH<sup>155</sup>, b. March 03, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>156,157</sup>; d. April 14, 1875, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>158,159</sup>; m. GEORGE CLARK, January 01, 1861, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>160,161</sup>; b. 1840, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>162,163</sup>; d. Aft. 1870, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>164</sup>.

More About GEORGE CLARK:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Occupation: 1860, farmer

Will: George F. CLark: Letters of administration Feb 8, 1877; d. Jan 10 1877

- iii. CORNELIA MINERVA RICH<sup>165</sup>, b. August 16, 1847, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>166</sup>; d. Aft. 1869, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>167</sup>; m. NOAH DUNBAR<sup>168</sup>, December 14, 1869, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>169</sup>.

More About NOAH DUNBAR:

Comment: 1880, Nellie Clark, daughter of Cornelia's sister, living with this family in 1880<sup>170</sup>

- iv. HAMPTON AMELIUS RICH<sup>171</sup>, b. September 05, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>172</sup>; d. Aft. 1869, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>173</sup>; m. FRANK WELCH, August 19, 1873, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>174</sup>.

Endnotes

1. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 16, In "History of Bridgewater" 1840, John Ames III is called Richard -- an error copied in several subsequent records.
2. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
3. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage].
5. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of birth].
6. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
7. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 16.
8. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
9. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
10. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 26.
11. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 9-10.
12. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
13. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
14. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 12.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

15. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
16. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
17. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
18. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage].
19. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
20. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
21. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), vol 1 p 71.
22. <http://www.rays-place.com/town/ma/boston/braintree-1633.htm>, Braintree Births & Burials recorded in Boston 1632 - 1644: "Hannah the daught of William Ames was borne 12 (3) 1641."
23. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
24. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date / place of marriage].
25. <http://www.rays-place.com/town/ma/boston/braintree-1633.htm>, Braintree Births & Burials recorded in Boston 1632 - 1644: "Rebecca the daughter of William Ames was borne (8) 1642."
26. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of spouse].
27. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 394, Hayward.
28. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/ place of death].
29. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
30. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1, Sarah Willis, dau. of Deacon John and Elizabeth Willis.
31. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for children's names and birth data].
32. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
33. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 34.
34. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
35. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date / place of marriage].
36. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of wife /husband].
37. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
38. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
39. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 36.
40. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
41. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date / place of marriage].
42. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of wife / husband].
43. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
44. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 151, dau. of Joseph Sr & Hannah [3rd wife].
45. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
46. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
47. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
48. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
49. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
50. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
51. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
52. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
53. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
54. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and birth data of children].
55. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
56. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 151, [source of date / place of birth].
57. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
58. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
59. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
60. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
61. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
62. LDS IGI, [source of year of death].
63. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
64. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [major source of names of children and their birth data].
65. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
66. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
67. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
68. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
69. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
70. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
71. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
72. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

73. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
74. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their birth data].
75. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
76. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of parents].
77. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
78. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 52.
79. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 56.
80. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of birth].
81. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage and names].
82. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
83. Norm Young, query response.
84. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date/place of marriage].
85. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
86. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt*, (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
87. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
88. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
89. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
90. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
91. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
92. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
93. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
94. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
95. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt*, (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
96. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
97. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
98. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt*, (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
99. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
100. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
101. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
102. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
103. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
104. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
105. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
106. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
107. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
108. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969).
109. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
110. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
111. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
112. *Bible Records*, Ames Family, [source of date of birth].
113. *Bible Records*, Ames Family, [source of date of death].
114. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of place of death].
115. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
116. *Hinman / Bacon Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of names].
117. *Will / Intestate Estate*, Henry Ames, children named include Julia, Rhoda, Russell, Sylvia, Betsy, Henry P., Ery, Amelius.
118. *Bible Records*, Henry Ames Family, names and birth dates of children are Russell, Sylvia, Elizabeth, Julia, Rhoda, Henry P., Ery, Polly M., Letitia, Amelius E.
119. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of birth].
120. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date/place of death].
121. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, date and place of death.
122. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt*, (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
123. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*.
124. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
125. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of marriage and name of spouse].
126. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
127. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, Polly M. dau. of Hentry and Polly Ames d. 12/14 1819 in her 125h year.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

128. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
129. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of name of spouse].
130. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of place of birth].
131. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
132. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of birth].
133. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
134. Miscellaneous: (see detailed notes), [source of spouse].
135. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
136. *1850 Census (USA)*, Potsdam family 310: Eri Ames 43, b. Vt, Hortensia 47, b. Conn, Eugene e. 16 b. NY, Olive 20 b. NY.
137. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of mother].
138. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of father].
139. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
140. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
141. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
142. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
143. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
144. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
145. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
146. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
147. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
148. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
149. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
150. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
151. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
152. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of spouse].
153. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
154. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
155. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
156. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
157. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
158. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
159. "Courrier Freeman," vol 41, p. 3, April 22, 1875, obituary, [source of date of death].
160. *United Methodist Episcopal Church, Canton, NY*, [source of marriage data] witnesses were Leonard and Mary Eggleston, Martha's sister and brother-in-law.
161. *1870 Census (USA)*, Potsdam, family 1429/1415, George 28, farmer, Martha 28, Bertha 8, Nellie 4, Frank 1.
162. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of birth].
163. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
164. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date of death].
165. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
166. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
167. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
168. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of parents].
169. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
170. *1880 Census (USA)*, family 68 / 69, Potsdam.
171. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
172. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
173. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
174. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of WILLAIM Barsham

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLAIM<sup>1</sup> BARSHAM<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1605 in Colchester, Essex, England<sup>2</sup>, and died July 13, 1684 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married ANNABELLA BLAND<sup>4</sup>. She was born 1613 in Colchester, Essex, England<sup>5</sup>, and died Bef. 1684<sup>6</sup>.

Children of WILLAIM BARSHAM and ANNABELLA BLAND are:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> BARSHAM, b. December 08, 1635, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
2. ii. ANNA / HANNAH BARSHAM, b. January 07, 1637/38, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. July 18, 1710, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOSHUA BARSHAM, b. March 15, 1639/40, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.
- iv. SUSANNA BARSHAM, b. February 28, 1641/42, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- v. MARY BARSHAM, b. June 23, 1648, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- vi. REBECKAH BARSHAM, b. December 12, 1657, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. ANNA / HANNAH<sup>2</sup> BARSHAM (*WILLAIM*<sup>1</sup>) was born January 07, 1637/38 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>, and died July 18, 1710 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA. She married JOHN SPRING, LT.<sup>13</sup> December 19, 1656 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>, son of JOHN SPRING and ELINOR [SPRING]. He was born Abt. 1630, and died May 18, 1717 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN SPRING, LT.:

Immigration: 1634

Children of ANNA BARSHAM and JOHN SPRING are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> SPRING, b. October 01, 1657, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- ii. MARY SPRING, b. June 10, 1659, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.
- iii. SUSANNAH SPRING, b. April 16, 1661, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- iv. SARY SPRING, b. December 06, 1662, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.
- v. REBECCA SPRING, b. December 10, 1664, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.
- vi. ELIZABETH SPRING, b. April 07, 1675, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. JOHN MASON, JR., October 18, 1699, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>; b. January 22, 1676/77; d. March 24, 1737/38, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, JR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), WILLIAM, Watertown, came, it is thot. 1630, freem. 9 Mar. 1637, by w. Ammiel, or Annabel, had John, b. 8 Dec. 1635, H. C. 1658; Hannah, 7 Jan. 1638; William; Joshua, 15 Mar. 1641; Susanna, 28 Jan. 1642; Nathaniel, 1644; Sarah; Mary, 24 June 1648; Rebecca, 12 Dec. 1657; and Elizabeth 29 July 1659. He d. 13 July 1684, in his will of 23 Aug. preced. with codic. of 15 Apr. foll. not nam. w. leads us to infer, that she was a. No doubt he was a man of good public spirit, selectman 1653, [[vol. 1, p. 128]] and fill. other office of import. Hannah m. 19 Dec. 1656, John Spring jr.; Susanna, and Sarah m. and had ch. but their hs. are not mark.; Mary m. 7 May 1675, deac. John Bright, and next, 12 Dec. 1700, Hannah Parker of Reading; Rebecca m. 14 May 1683, Edward Winship of Cambridge; and Elizabeth m. 5 July 1694, Adam Eve of Boston; yet to so odd a name Bond puts a quere for place, while my suspicion attaches more to the person's spell.
2. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
3. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 55, [source of date / place of death]"William Barsham,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

widower dyed .."

4. LDS IGI, [source of wife's family name].
5. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
6. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), see death record of husband.
7. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 4, [source of date / place of birth] 8 d 10 m 1635.
8. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 8, [source of date / place of birth] 15 (1) 1640.
9. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 9, [source of date / place of birth] 28 (11) 1641.
10. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 14, [source of date / place of birth] 23d day of 4 th mo.
11. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 20, [source of date / place of birth] 12 of the 10 1657.
12. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 5, [source of date / place of birth] 7 d 11 m 1637.
13. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN SPRING, Cambridge vil. now Newton, s. of the preced. brot. from Eng. by his f. 1634, cross. the riv. from the Watertown side, when Eliot, the first min. was sett. and built his ho. next to E's.; m. 19 Dec. 1656; Hannah, d. of William Barsham of W. had Hannah, b. 1 Oct. 1657; Mary, 10 June 1659; Susanna, 16 Apr. 1661, d. young; Sarah, 6 Feb. 1663; Rebecca, 10 Feb. 1665; Abigail, 20 Feb. 1667; Susanna, again, 18 Aug. 1670, d. young; Mary, again, 19 Feb. 1673; Elizabeth 7 Apr. 1675; and John, 1678; was freem. 1690, lieut. selectman 8 yrs. and rep. 1704, 6 and 7. His w. d. 18 Aug. 1710, and he d. 18 May 1717 in his 87th yr. Mary m. 30 Nov. 1681, John Ward; Abigail m. 31 Dec. 1689, William Ward; and Elizabeth m. 18 Oct. 1699, John Mason, eldest s. of John of Newton, and gr. s. of Hugh.
14. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 18, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 19, [source of date / place of birth].
16. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p22, [source of date / place of birth].
17. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 23, [source of date / place of birth].
18. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 24, [source of date / place of birth].
19. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 26, [source of date / place of birth].
20. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
21. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, 357*, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names and birth dates / place].
22. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
23. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of WILLIAM Barstow

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> BARSTOW<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1612 in Shelf, North Halifax, Yorkshire, England<sup>2</sup>, and died 1668 in Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married ANN (HUBBARD?)<sup>4</sup>. She died Aft. November 04, 1717 in Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA ??.

More About WILLIAM BARSTOW:

Freeman: 1649, Scituate, Plymouth County, Mass, USA

Immigration: 1635, On the Truelove

Occupation: Shipbuilder

Religion: April 16, 1641, Admitted to Dedham church

Residence 1: 1635, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence 2: 1636, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA

Children of WILLIAM BARSTOW and ANN (HUBBARD?) are:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> BARSTOW, b. June 06, 1639, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA<sup>5</sup>; m. SUSANNA LINCOLN, 1666<sup>6</sup>.

More About JOSEPH BARSTOW:

Baptism: April 25, 1641, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA

- ii. MARY BARSTOW, b. December 28, 1641, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; m. WILLIAM INGRAM, May 14, 1656<sup>7</sup>; b. Boston, Mass, USA ??.
2. iii. PATIENCE BARSTOW, b. October 03, 1643, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; d. 1689, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ??.
- iv. JOHN BARSTOW, b. Bef. 1650, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. LYDIA HATCH, 1678<sup>9</sup>.
- v. DEBORAH BARSTOW, b. August 1650, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. PHILIP SHATTUCK, November 09, 1670<sup>11</sup>.
- vi. WILLIAM BARSTOW, JR., b. September 1652, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>12</sup>; m. SARAH //<sup>13</sup>.
- vii. MARTHA BARSTOW, b. 1655, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. SAMUEL PRINCE, December 09, 1674<sup>15</sup>.

More About SAMUEL PRINCE:

Comment: Son of John Prince

### Generation No. 2

2. PATIENCE<sup>2</sup> BARSTOW (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born October 03, 1643 in Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA<sup>16</sup>, and died 1689 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ??<sup>17</sup>. She married (1) MOSES SIMMONS, JR<sup>18</sup> Abt. 1662 in Dedham, Norfolk, Mass, USA ??<sup>19</sup>, son of MOSES SIMMONS and SARAH (SIMMONS). He was born Abt. 1640 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died March 18, 1675/76 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>. She married (2) SAMUEL BAKER February 21, 1677/78<sup>21</sup>. He died 1699 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>22</sup>.

More About PATIENCE BARSTOW:

Baptism: June 09, 1644, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA

More About MOSES SIMMONS, JR:

Probate: December 17, 1676, Will recorded

Will: March 07, 1675/76, Will written

More About SAMUEL BAKER:

Comment: Of Marshfield

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of PATIENCE BARSTOW and MOSES SIMMONS are:

- i. MOSES<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS III, b. Bef. June 10, 1666, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1690, Canada<sup>23</sup>.

More About MOSES SIMMONS III:

Christening: June 10, 1666, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

- ii. JOHN SIMMONS, b. Bef. March 15, 1666/67, Scituate, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. 1711<sup>24</sup>; m. EXPERIENCE BICKNELL, April 19, 1703; b. October 20, 1665<sup>25</sup>.

More About JOHN SIMMONS:

Baptism: March 15, 1666/67, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>26</sup>

More About EXPERIENCE BICKNELL:

Comment: Daughter of John and Mary Bicknell

Residence: 1703, Weymouth, Norfolk, Mass, USA

- iii. SARAH SIMMONS, b. Bef. July 03, 1670, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. October 24, 1742, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. // THOMPSON<sup>27</sup>; d. Bef. 1734.

More About SARAH SIMMONS:

Christening 1: July 03, 1670, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Christening 2: July 31, 1670<sup>28</sup>

Residence: 1734, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA

- iv. JOB SIMMONS, b. 1671, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. September 26, 1761, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>29</sup>; m. HANNAH BISHOP, June 15, 1700, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>; d. November 12, 1739, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.

More About JOB SIMMONS:

Christening: October 04, 1674, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence: Plympton, Plymouth, Mass, USA

More About HANNAH BISHOP:

Comment: Daughter of James and Mary Bishop

- v. AARON SIMMONS<sup>32</sup>, b. Bef. August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. February 06, 1757, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>33</sup>; m. MARTHA COBB, 1716, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>34,35</sup>; b. March 23, 1691/92, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>36,37</sup>; d. August 08, 1775, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About AARON SIMMONS:

Christening: August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

More About MARTHA COBB:

Comment: Widow of Ephraim Tinkham

- vi. PATIENCE SIMMONS, b. Bef. March 18, 1674/75, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. October 30, 1723, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. GEORGE BARROWS, February 14, 1694/95<sup>39</sup>.

More About PATIENCE SIMMONS:

Christening: March 18, 1674/75, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Comment: Mother was a widow at Patience's Christening

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] WILLIAM, Dedham, next br. of Michael the first, carne with his younger br. George, in the Truelove, 1635, aged 23, from London, where their names at the custom ho. were writ. Beresto, by w. Ann had Joseph, b. 6 June 1639, bapt. 25 Apr. 1641, his mo. join. the ch. that mo.; Mary, 28 Dec. 1641, bapt. next Sunday; Patience, 3 Dec. 1643, bapt. 9

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

June foll. He rem. to Scituate, there had, prob. Sarah; and ano. d. whose name is not seen; certain. Deborah, Aug. 1650; William, Sept. 1652; and Martha, 1655; and he d. 1 Jan. 1669. His wid. m. John Prince of Hull. Patience m. Moses Simmons, 1662, as Bond, 678, tells; Mary m. 14 May 1656, William Ingram of Boston; Sarah m. a. 1665, Nathaniel Church; Deborah m. 9 Nov. 1670, Philip Shattuck; and Martha m. 9 Dec. 1674, Samuel Prince, s. of the h. of her mo. Worthington calls him Wilkin, wh. is more strange than his spell. Bearstowe.

2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date / place of birth].
3. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of year of death].
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse] ; [major source for names of children and their birth dates and places].
5. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of date / place of birth].
6. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of marriage year].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
8. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of birth place].
9. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of marriage date].
10. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of birth year / place].
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
12. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of birth date / place].
13. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
14. Samuel Deane, *History of Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS from its first Settlement to 1813*, (1831), 218, [source of birth date / place].
15. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
16. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 12, [source of birth year/place].
17. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 12, [source of death year].
18. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13-14, [major source for this generation].
19. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Barstow, p.129, [source of date of marriage] 1662, citing Bond.
20. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
21. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), p12, [source of date of marriage].
22. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 12, [source of date / place of death].
23. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year / place of death].
24. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year of death].
25. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year of birth].
26. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of exact date of baptism].
27. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
28. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [alternate date of christening].
29. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of death].
30. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of marriage].
31. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of death].
32. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [major source for this generation].
33. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of date / place of death].
34. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 17, [source of spouse] "Martha (Cobb) Tinkham, Daughter of John Cobb, Jr. and widow of Ephraim Tinkham ; [source of marriage year and place] ; [major source for birth dates and birth places for children].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

35. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 447: Mar 13, 1743 Martha SIMMONS, w. Aaron m. 1716, (1st h. 40) o. COBB, fa. 17, br. 421, d. 8 Aug 1775, ae 84.
36. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 16, "Martha died aug 8th 1775, age 84."
37. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
38. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of death].
39. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of WILLIAM Bassett, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> BASSETT, SR. was born in England<sup>1</sup>, and died 1667 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married ELIZABETH MARY TILDEN<sup>3</sup> Bef. 1621<sup>4,5</sup>. She died Aft. 1667 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>6</sup>.

More About WILLIAM BASSETT, SR.:

Comment: one of 54 "Original Proprietors" of the "Bridgewater Purchase"

Immigration: 1621, On the Fortune, with his wife Elizabeth

Occupation: Blacksmith and gunsmith

Residence 1: 1621, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 2: 1640, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence 3: 1651, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Children of WILLIAM BASSETT and ELIZABETH TILDEN are:

- i. JANE<sup>2</sup> BASSETT.
2. ii. WILLIAM BASSETT, JR., b. 1624, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. 1670, Sandwich, Mass, USA ??.
- iii. ELIZABETH BASSETT, b. Abt. 1626, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. THOMAS BURGESS, November 08, 1648, Sandwich, Mass, USA ??<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. NATHANIEL BASSETT, b. 1628, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. January 16, 1708/09<sup>8</sup>; m. (1) [MARY OR DORCAS] JOYCE //<sup>9</sup>; m. (2) HANNAH //<sup>9</sup>; d. 1709<sup>10</sup>.
- v. SARAH BASSETT, b. 1630, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ??; m. PEREGRINE WHITE, 1648<sup>11</sup>; b. November 1620, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.
- vi. RUTH BASSETT, b. 1632, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ??; m. JOHN SPRAGUE, 1655<sup>13</sup>.
- vii. JOSEPH BASSETT, b. 1637, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ??; d. 1712, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. MARTHA HOBART, October 1677<sup>15</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> BASSETT, JR. (*WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1624 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died 1670 in Sandwich, Mass, USA ??<sup>16</sup>. He married MARY BURT<sup>17,18</sup>, daughter of HEWGH BURT, JR.. She was born April 21, 1647 in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.

More About WILLIAM BASSETT, JR.:

Residence: 1651, Sandwich, MASS, USA

Children of WILLIAM BASSETT and MARY BURT are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> BASSETT, b. November 21, 1654, Sandwich, Mass, USA.
3. ii. COL. WILLIAM BASSETT, III, COL., b. 1656, Sandwich, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. COL. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> BASSETT, III, COL. (*WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1656 in Sandwich, Mass, USA. He married RACHEL WILLISON October 09, 1675<sup>20</sup>. She was born in of Taunton, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>.

More About COL. WILLIAM BASSETT, III, COL.:

Guardian: 1670, Governor Kinckley

Military service: Colonel

Children of WILLIAM BASSETT and RACHEL WILLISON are:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> BASSETT IV, m. ABIGAIL BOURNE<sup>22</sup>.
- ii. JONATHAN BASSETT.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iii. BASSETT.
- 4. iv. MARY BASSETT, PROBLEM WITH ANCESTRY, b. October 20, 1676, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. May 21, 1734, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- v. NATHAN BASSETT, b. 1677; d. November 16, 1743<sup>23</sup>; m. MARY HUCKINS, 1690<sup>24</sup>; b. Abt. 1673<sup>25</sup>; d. November 08, 1743, Mass, USA<sup>26</sup>.
- vi. RACHEL BASSETT, b. October 25, 1679.

Generation No. 4

4. MARY<sup>4</sup> BASSETT, PROBLEM WITH ANCESTRY (*WILLIAM*<sup>3</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>2</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>27</sup> was born October 20, 1676 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??, and died May 21, 1734 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>. She married RICHARD JENNINGS, JR.<sup>29</sup>, son of RICHARD JENNINGS, SR.. He died September 23, 1751 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>30,31</sup>.

More About RICHARD JENNINGS, JR.:

Comment 1: 1635, May have been apprenticed to Robert Bartlett of Plymouth for nine years

Comment 2: 1666, A Richard Jennings received a legacy in Farncis Godfrey's will

Residence: South Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Children of MARY BASSETT and RICHARD JENNINGS are:

- i. ELIZABETH D.<sup>5</sup> JENNINGS<sup>32</sup>, b. April 16, 1701, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>33</sup>; d. February 06, 1764, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>34</sup>; m. WILLIAM AMES, JR., June 29, 1721, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>35,36</sup>; b. September 18, 1701, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1799, died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>37,38</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, JR.:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Residence: 1737, moved from Bridgewater to Mansfield in about spring of 1737 (w. 11 children from 5 mo to 14 yr)

- ii. JOSEPH JENNINGS, d. 1756<sup>39</sup>.
- iii. SAMUEL JENNINGS, b. 1703.
- iv. EPHRAIN JENNINGS.
- v. ANNE JENNINGS.
- vi. MARY JENNINGS.
- vii. HANNAH JENNINGS.

Endnotes

1. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of place of birth].
2. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
3. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, "His third wife was Elizabeth Tilden. Children of third wife, Wm, Eliz, Nathaniel, Sarah, Ruth, Joseph."
4. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), pp 45-51, [source of spouse] ; [major source for names and birth dates of children].
5. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 745-6, [source of all children except Jane].
6. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of death].
7. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date / place of marriage].
8. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of death].
9. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of spouse's name].
10. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of death].
11. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of marriage].
12. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date / place of birth].
13. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of marriage].
14. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date / place of death].
15. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
16. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
17. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, [source of spouse] ; [source of children's names and birth dates].
18. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), 47, [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children and their birth dates].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

19. *Vital Records of Lynn, Mass to 1815*, [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of father's name].
20. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of marriage and full name of wife] ; [source of names and birth dates of children].
21. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, Col. Wm III married Rachel Willison of Taunton.
22. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of spouse].
23. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
24. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), [source of date of marriage].
25. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
26. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
27. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [original source of father].
28. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
29. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
30. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of death].
31. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
32. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
33. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
34. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
35. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [major source of names of children and their birth data].
36. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
37. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
38. LDS IGI, [source of year of death].
39. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 49.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of FRANCIS Billington

### Generation No. 1

1. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> BILLINGTON (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1606 in England<sup>1</sup>, and died December 03, 1684 in Middleboro, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married CHRISTIAN PENN July 1634 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She was born Abt. 1607 in England<sup>3</sup>, and died July 1684 in Middleboro, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>4</sup>.

Notes for FRANCIS BILLINGTON:

<http://www.pilgrimhall.org/billingtonfrecords.htm>

"Monday, the eighth day of January ... This day Francis Billington, having the week before seen from the top of a tree on a high hill a great sea [known today as Billington Sea, actually a large pond], as he thought, went with one of the master's mates to see it. They went three miles and then came to a great water, divided into two great lakes; the bigger of them five or six miles in circuit, and in it an isle of a cable length square; the other three miles in compass, in their estimation. They are fine fresh water, full of fish and fowl. A brook issues from it; it will be an excellent place for us in time. They found seven or eight Indian houses, but not lately inhabited. When they saw the houses, they were in some fear; for they were but two persons and one piece."

Mourt's Relation, ed. Jordan D. Fiore (Plymouth, Mass. : Plymouth Rock Foundation), 1985, p. 40.

4 July 1643 : "Whereas Joseph, the sonnof Francis Billington, according to the order of the Court, was by the towne of Plymouth placed w'th John Cooke the younger, and hath since beene enveagled, and did off depte hs said masters service, the Court, vpon longe heareing of all that can be said or alleadged by his pents, doth order and appoynt that the said Joseph shalbe returned to his said master againe immediatly, and shall so remaine w'th him during his terme; and that if either the said Francis, or Christian, his wyfe, do receiue him, if he shall againe dept from his said mater w'thout his lycence, that the said Francis, and Christian, his wyfe, shalbe sett in the stocks euery lecture day during the tyme thereof, as often as he or shee hsall so receiue him, vntill the Court shall take a further course w'th them ; and also, that if Benjamin Eaton, now liueing w'th the said Francis Billington, shall counsell, entice, or enveagle the said Joseph from his said master, that then he shall haue the same punishment w'th his father and mother."

Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 2, p. 58-59.

31 October 1666 : "In reference vnto the complaint of Elizabeth, the wife of Gorg Vaughan, and alsoe the complaint of the wife of Samuell Eaton, against an Indian called Sampson, allias Bump, for most insolent and intollorable carriages towards them, whoe coming into the house of the said Vaughan, hee not being att home, and help vp his knife att the said Elizabeth Vaughan seuerall times in a threatening way and manor as if hee would haue wounded her, with other insolent carriages that much affrighted her, and alsoe carrying to the wife of Samuell Eaton att the same time very wickedly by twisting of her necke to the indangering of her life, and alsoe other insolent carriages to Francis Billington att the same time, whoe was sent for to rescue the said weomen from his violence and wickednes ; for which said facts, agrauated by diueres other pticulars, hee was centanced by the Court to be seuerly whipt att this psent Court, and to bee branded in the shoulder with a Roman P, which accordingly was inflicted."

Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. 4, p. 136-137.

"[Plymouth County Deeds I : 81] I ffrancis Billington of 68 years of age doth Testifie that to my best Remembrance that mr John Combes had a parcell of Land lying upon the south side of that parcell of land that was Phineas Pratts which John Cooke Bought of him, and Goodman Gray bought of John Cooke :

"The oath of ffrancis Billington taken this 10th day of July 1674

"Before me Constant Southworth Assist."

Mayflower Descendant, Vol. 2, p. 45-46.

"Francis Billington aged 80 years : Deceased on the third day of December in the year one thousand six hundred eighty and four."

Middleborough, Massachusetts, Vital Records, Vol. 1, p. 4.

More About FRANCIS BILLINGTON:

Comment: 1665, House burned; relief money collected from Plymouth residents

Immigration: 1620, Arrived on the Mayflower

More About CHRISTIAN PENN:

Immigration: 1623, arrived on the Anne

Children of FRANCIS BILLINGTON and CHRISTIAN PENN are:

2.
  - i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> BILLINGTON, b. July 10, 1635, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Aft. March 22, 1709/10.
  - ii. JOSEPH BILLINGTON, b. Bef. February 1636/37, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. GRACE //, September 16, 1672, New Shoreham, RI, USA<sup>5</sup>; d. Bet. 1685 - 1692.
  - iii. MARTHA BILLINGTON, b. Abt. 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. (1) SAMUEL EATON, January 10, 1660/61, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; b. 1620, England; d. Bef. October 29, 1684, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. (2) ROBERT CROSSMAN, Aft. December 07, 1687; b. Abt. 1621; d. Bef. October 27, 1692.
3.
  - iv. MARY BILLINGTON, b. Abt. 1640, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - v. ISAAC BILLINGTON, b. Abt. 1644, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. December 11, 1709, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>6,7</sup>; m. HANNAH GLASS, Bef. 1675<sup>8</sup>; b. December 24, 1651, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Bet. 1704 - 1709.
  - vi. REBECCA BILLINGTON, b. June 08, 1647, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About REBECCA BILLINGTON:

Comment: died young

- vii. DORCAS BILLINGTON, b. Abt. 1650, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1711; m. EDWARD MAY; d. August 10, 1691, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- viii. CHILD BILLINGTON, b. Bef. 1651, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ix. MERCY / MARY BILLINGTON, b. February 25, 1651/52, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. September 28, 1718, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOHN MARTIN, June 27, 1681, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>; d. August 28, 1720, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN MARTIN:

Christening: January 1652/53, Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, England

## Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> BILLINGTON (*FRANCIS*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born July 10, 1635 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>, and died Aft. March 22, 1709/10<sup>12</sup>. She married (1) RICHARD BULLOCK September 21, 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13,14</sup>. He was born July 16, 1622 in Great Wighorough, Essex, England<sup>15</sup>, and died November 22, 1667 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>. She married (2) ROBERT BEERS June 25, 1673 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>. He died March 29, 1676. She married (3) THOMAS PATTE Abt. 1679. He died August 19, 1695 in Providence, RI, USA.

More About RICHARD BULLOCK:

Freeman: 1645

Occupation: 1664, Licensed to keep a ferry on Palmer's River

Residence: 1644, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Web site: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~vgdeagan/bullock1.htm>

Children of ELIZABETH BILLINGTON and RICHARD BULLOCK are:

- i. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup> BULLOCK, b. July 15, 1661, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. MARY OR MERCY BULLOCK, b. March 13, 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 19,

- 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.
- iii. JOHN BULLOCK, b. May 19, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH BARNES, January 29, 1694/95, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.
  - iv. RICHARD BULLOCK, JR, b. March 15, 1666/67, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY WHEATON, November 04, 1718, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.

**3.** MARY<sup>3</sup> BILLINGTON (*FRANCIS*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>20</sup> was born Abt. 1640 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She married SAMUEL SABIN January 20, 1663/64 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>, son of WILLIAM SABIN and MARY WRIGHT. He was born Abt. 1640 in England, and died September 23, 1699 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>23,24</sup>.

Notes for SAMUEL SABIN:

<http://www.mcc.gov.qc.ca/pamu/champs/archeo/epaphips/wreck02.htm>

#### Phips' Expeditions against New France

In the spring of 1689, war broke out in Europe between France and the League of Augsburg, a coalition of countries led by England. France wanted to launch a full-scale attack on the British colonies in America, particularly New York. For this purpose, the French decided to reinstate the Count of Frontenac as Governor General, despite the fact that he was 67 years old at the time.

In 1690, Frontenac sent his troops to New England, where they attacked and destroyed a number of villages, killing their inhabitants or taking them prisoner. Frightened and horrified by these events, the residents of Boston developed a bitter hatred for their neighbours to the north and called for the destruction of Québec. New Englanders as a whole joined forces against New France. Phips was appointed commander of a squadron and immediately led his troops against Acadia. He arrived at Port Royal on May 22, 1690 and easily captured the post, then returned to Boston on June 9 with an impressive booty. On August 19 of the same year, Phips set sail for Québec with a fleet of about 30 ships, including 4 large vessels and over 2,000 men.

After several delays, Phips finally reached Québec City on October 16. When he ordered Frontenac to surrender, the latter entrusted Phips' messenger with the now famous reply: "I will answer your general through the muzzles of my cannon and muskets." [Translation] Phips attacked Québec on October 18, but was driven back. He had to resign himself to returning to Boston a few days later.

Phips' squadron encountered several storms on the return voyage. Although his own vessel reached its destination in December and others arrived in February, a number of ships were wrecked. Four never returned.

#### Medal Commemorating the Victory of the French

Frontenac's victory gave rise to lavish celebrations in New France as well as in France, where it was commemorated by a medal. One side of the medal shows Louis XIV in profile and bears the inscription "Ludovicus magnus rex christianus" ["Louis, the great Christian king"]. An allegorical figure trampling the British flag is shown on the other side. To the left of the figure is a beaver, and to the right, another symbolic figure leaning on an urn, representing the St. Lawrence River. The inscription "Francia in novo orbe victorix" ["France, victorious in the New World"] may be read in the space below and, at the bottom, "Kebeca Liberata MDCXC" ["Québec, liberated in 1690"].

This medal was struck again in 1967 and presented to the people of Québec by General Charles de Gaulle, President of the French Republic, during his memorable visit to Expo 67, the Montréal world's fair.

More About SAMUEL SABIN:

Military service 1: King Philip's War

Military service 2: 1690, Serg. in Gallop's company for Phips's crusade against Quebec

Children of MARY BILLINGTON and SAMUEL SABIN are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SABIN, b. November 22, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>.
- ii. MARCY SABIN, b. March 08, 1665/66, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SARAH SABIN, b. August 10, 1667, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1709<sup>26</sup>; m. JOHN KINGSLEY, July 01, 1686, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>27,28</sup>; b. May 06, 1665, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. ISRAEL SABIN, b. June 08, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. EXPERIENCE SABIN, b. October 05, 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. MARYE SABIN, b. March 04, 1678/79, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of birth].
2. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of death].
3. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 21, [source of date / place of birth].
4. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of death].
5. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), p 20, [source of date / place of marriage].
6. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), p. 20, [source of date / place of death].
7. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 14: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. Isaac BILLINGTON, d 11 Dec 1709, ae 66th.
8. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), p 20, [source of wife's name and approximate year of marriage].
9. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), p. 21, [source of husband's date / place of death].
10. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), p. 21, [source of date / place of marriage].
11. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of birth].
12. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of death].
13. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1, p 67; vol 2 p 563, source of marriage date / place; source of names of children and their dates / place of birth.
15. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of birth].
16. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of death].
17. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of marriage].
18. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of death].
19. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].
20. *George A. Pohl*, [source of father].
21. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 331, [source of date / place of marriage].
22. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p736-737, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
23. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*s, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of death].
24. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 874, [source of date / place of death].
25. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 736, 27 9m 1664.
26. *George A. Pohl*, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

27. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 220, [source of date / place of marriage].
28. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 661, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of THOMAS Brooks, Capt

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> BROOKS, CAPT<sup>1,2</sup> was born in London, England<sup>3</sup>, and died May 02, 1667 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>4</sup>. He married GRACE //<sup>5,6</sup>. She died May 12, 1664 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>7</sup>.

Notes for THOMAS BROOKS, CAPT:

More About THOMAS BROOKS, CAPT:

Freeman: December 07, 1636, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass

Residence: 1636, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass (Beaver Brook Plowlands)

Children of THOMAS BROOKS and GRACE // are:

2.
  - i. JOSHUA<sup>2</sup> BROOKS, DEACON, b. England; d. Mass, USA.
  - ii. GERSHOM BROOKS, d. 1686<sup>8</sup>; m. HANNAH ECCLES, March 12, 1666/67, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9,10</sup>; d. June 02, 1716, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>11</sup>.
  - iii. MARY BROOKS, m. TIMOTHY WHEELER<sup>12</sup>; b. Abt. 1599<sup>13</sup>; d. July 10, 1687<sup>14</sup>.
  - iv. HANNAH BROOKS, d. Bef. 1667<sup>15</sup>; m. THOMAS FOX, December 13, 1647, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>16,17</sup>; b. , Conn, USA<sup>18</sup>.
  - v. CALEB BROOKS<sup>19</sup>, b. 1632, England<sup>20</sup>; d. July 29, 1696, Medford, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>; m. (1) HANNAH ATKINSON<sup>23</sup>; b. March 05, 1642/43, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>24</sup>; m. (2) SUSANNA ATKINSON, April 10, 1660, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>25</sup>; b. April 28, 1641, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>26</sup>; d. January 19, 1668/69<sup>27</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOSHUA<sup>2</sup> BROOKS, DEACON (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>28,29</sup> was born in England<sup>30</sup>, and died in Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>. He married HANNAH MASON October 17, 1653 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32,33,34</sup>, daughter of HUGH MASON and ESTHER WELLS. She was born September 23, 1636 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>35</sup>, and died in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??.

More About JOSHUA BROOKS, DEACON:

Occupation: tanner (learned from Hugh Mason?)

Residence: South part of Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA (became Lincoln)

Children of JOSHUA BROOKS and HANNAH MASON are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> BROOKS, b. Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>36</sup>; d. October 13, 1747, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>37</sup>; m. BENJAMIN PIERCE, January 15, 1676/77, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>38,39,40</sup>.
3.
  - ii. NOAH BROOKS, b. Abt. 1655, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. February 01, 1738/39, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
  - iii. JOHN BROOKS, b. 1657, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. May 18, 1697<sup>41</sup>.
  - iv. GRACE BROOKS, b. March 10, 1660/61, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. 1753<sup>41</sup>; m. JUDAH POTTER, December 02, 1686, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>42</sup>; d. June 20, 1731<sup>43</sup>.
  - v. DANIEL BROOKS, b. November 15, 1663, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 18, 1733, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>43,44</sup>; m. ANN MIRIAM, August 09, 1692, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>45,46</sup>.
  - vi. THOMAS BROOKS, b. September 09, 1666, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. September 09, 1671, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>47</sup>.
  - vii. ESTHER BROOKS, b. July 04, 1668, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. BENJAMIN WHITTEMORE, August 17, 1692, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>48,49</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- viii. ELIZABETH BROOKS, b. December 16, 1672, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>50</sup>; m. EBENEZER MIRIAM, December 07, 1705, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>51,52</sup>.
- ix. JOB BROOKS, b. July 26, 1675, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. May 18, 1697, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>53</sup>.
- x. HUGH BROOKS, b. January 01, 1676/77, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 18, 1745/46, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>53</sup>; m. ABIGAIL BARKER, April 09, 1701, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>54</sup>.
- xi. JOSEPH BROOKS, b. 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. September 17, 1759, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>55</sup>; m. (1) ABIGAIL BATEMAN, January 31, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>56</sup>; d. January 24, 1703/04, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>57</sup>; m. (2) REBECCA BLODGETT, June 26, 1706, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>58</sup>; d. January 25, 1759<sup>59</sup>.

Generation No. 3

**3.** NOAH<sup>3</sup> BROOKS (*JOSHUA*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>60,61</sup> was born Abt. 1655 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>62</sup>, and died February 01, 1738/39 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>63</sup>. He married DOROTHY WRIGHT<sup>64,65,66</sup>, daughter of EDWARD WRIGHT and HANNAH AXTELL. She was born October 20, 1662 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA, and died March 15, 1749/50 in Acton, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>67</sup>.

More About NOAH BROOKS:

Residence 1: July 03, 1735, the part of Concord where his farm was became Acton

Residence 2: Acton, Mass, USA (originally a part of Concord)

More About DOROTHY WRIGHT:

Burial: Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA

Children of NOAH BROOKS and DOROTHY WRIGHT are:

- i. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup> BROOKS, b. October 18, 1686, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. JOSEPH MIRIAM, March 24, 1704/05, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>68</sup>; b. Abt. 1676<sup>69</sup>; d. December 10, 1750, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>70,71</sup>.
- ii. JOSHUA BROOKS, b. October 14, 1688, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. June 26, 1768<sup>72</sup>; m. LYDIA WHEELER, April 24, 1713, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>73</sup>.
- iii. EBENEZER BROOKS, b. February 14, 1689/90, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Abt. 1770, Mass, USA<sup>74</sup>; m. SARAH FLETCHER, June 17, 1714, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>75</sup>.
- iv. SAMUEL BROOKS, b. May 14, 1694, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. HULDA MILES, March 31, 1791, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>76,77</sup>; b. 1767, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1791<sup>78</sup>.

More About HULDA MILES:

Comment: There is no record of Hulda's birth in Westminster's vital records; there is a record of her marriage to Samuel Brooks; it is an assumption that Noah and Huldah were her parents

- v. BENJAMIN BROOKS, b. April 22, 1698, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. SARAH HAYWOOD, December 29, 1719, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>79</sup>.
- vi. MARY BROOKS, b. January 25, 1698/99, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. TIMOTHY MINOT<sup>80</sup>; b. June 18, 1694<sup>81</sup>.
- vii. THOMAS BROOKS, b. May 18, 1701, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. HANNAH DAKIN, June 24, 1725, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>82</sup>.
- 4. viii. ELIZABETH BROOKS, b. February 27, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. March 05, 1782, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

Generation No. 4

**4.** ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> BROOKS (*NOAH*<sup>3</sup>, *JOSHUA*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>83</sup> was born February 27, 1702/03 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>84</sup>, and died March 05, 1782 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>85</sup>. She married JOHN MILES III February 23, 1726/27 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>86,87</sup>, son of JOHN MILES and MARY PRESCOTT. He was born December 24, 1702 in

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>88</sup>, and died February 04, 1781 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>89</sup>.

Children of ELIZABETH BROOKS and JOHN MILES are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MILES IV, b. February 20, 1727/28, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. April 30, 1808, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>90</sup>; m. MARTHA RUSSELL, Abt. 1753, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>91</sup>; b. Abt. 1725; d. November 26, 1808, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>92</sup>.
- ii. NOAH MILES, CAPT., b. April 29, 1730, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 21, 1811, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>93,94</sup>; m. HULDAH [HOSMER??], 1750, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>95</sup>; b. April 15, 1729, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>96</sup>; d. March 10, 1809, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>97,98</sup>.

More About NOAH MILES, CAPT.:

Comment: Capt. Noah Miles's Co. marched for Cambridge in 1775.

More About HULDAH [HOSMER??]:

Comment: WHAT WAS MAIDEN NAME OF HULDAH MILES?: Vital records of Concord have Hulda Hosmer marrying Noah BROOKS; Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. Mar 10 1809, age 80

- iii. ABEL MILES, b. September 09, 1733, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. December 06, 1814, Mass, USA ??<sup>99</sup>; m. LYDIA ADAMS, February 26, 1756, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>100</sup>.
- iv. ELIZABETH MILES, b. March 01, 1734/35, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>101</sup>; d. October 03, 1822, Mass, USA ??<sup>102</sup>; m. OBADIAH KENDAL, January 27, 1756, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>103</sup>.
- v. OLIVER MILES, b. September 11, 1738, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. November 03, 1820, Mass, USA ??<sup>104</sup>; m. MARTHA STONE<sup>105</sup>.
- vi. JAMES MILES, b. November 07, 1740, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. March 1820, Mass, USA ??<sup>106</sup>; m. GARFIELD<sup>107</sup>.
- vii. DOROTHY MILES, b. March 12, 1742/43, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Aft. 1769, Mass, USA ??<sup>108</sup>; m. SAMUEL GARDNER, August 09, 1769, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>109</sup>.
- viii. ABNER MILES, b. Abt. 1745, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. July 23, 1778, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>110</sup>; m. MARGARET TROWBRIDGE, November 21, 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>111</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 365, Capt. Thomas Brooks, freeman 1636 and in Concord about that time, said to have come from London; representative seven years, died May 21, 1667. Grace, his wife, [Torrey, p.103 says Grace Wheeler] (he first settled at Watertown, Mass. See p. 719, Watertown by Henry Bond) died May 12, 1664. They had Joshua, Caleb, Gershom, Mary who m. Capt. Timothy Wheeler of Concord, and probably Thomas Brooks, who went to Haddam, CT.; Hugh and John Brooks of Woburn and probably other children.
2. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 719; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>, Neither the date of his arrival nor the place of his embarkation has been ascertained; but there is reason to suppose that he came from London. He first settled at Watertown and was one of the townsmen then inhabiting, to whom the Beaver Brook plowlands were granted in 1636. He was admitted freeman Dec 7, 1636, while he resided in Watertown. It is evident that he could not be the Thomas Brooke who embarked in May 1635, then aged 20 in the company with Rev. Peter Bulkley. The second son, perhaps the third child of Capt. Thomas Brooks, of Concord, was born 1632, when the other Thomas was only 17 years old. He moved very soon from Watertown to Concord, of which he was captain, and he received various other appointments of honour and trust. [source: William G. Brooks of Boston] The General Court appointed him constable of Concord Dec 8, 1638 and he was representative in 1642, 1643, 1644 and four years after 1650. In 1640, he was appriizer of horses, cattle, etc for the purpose of taxation, and appointed to prevent drunkenness among the Indians. In 1657 he purchased of the commissioners of the General Court, for £5, the right of carrying on the fur trade in Concord. In 1660, he and his son-in-law, Timothy Wheeler, jointly purchased of Edward Collins, 400 acres in Medford for £404, two-thirds for himself, and one-third for Wheeler. His wife, Grace died May 12, 1664, and the next October 22nd, he sold his house-lot at Concord; but he remained in Concord and died there May 21, 1667, intestate. His inventory, by Deacon Merriam, Deacon Potter and George Wheeler amounted to

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

£448. 3 shillings; and his debts amounted to £26. 5s. 2d. His three sons and son-in-law presented the Inventory for probate June 16, 1667 and the next day signed the following agreement.

3. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of place of birth].

4. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].

5. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, 718, [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children].

6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p 259 (Brooks), [source of names of children].

7. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].

8. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of date of death].

9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].

10. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

11. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].

12. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].

13. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of date of birth].

14. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of date of death].

15. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].

16. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].

17. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

18. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of place of birth].

19. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeny.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), Caleb Brooks m. (1) Susannah Atkinson 1660, and had Susannah, Mary, Rebecca and Sarah. He m. (2) Ann [Torrey p. 102 says Hannah ?Atkinson], by whom he had Ebenezer, ancestor of Gov. John Brooks, and Samuel, ancestor of the Hon. Peter C. Brooks. He sold his estate in Concord in 1670 and removed to Medford, Mass.

20. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date / place of birth].

21. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].

22. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of place of death].

23. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].

24. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of date / place of birth].

25. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

26. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, [source of date / place of birth].

27. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].

28. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, <http://tfeeny.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>, Deacon Joshua Brooks a tanner, m. in Watertown, Oct 17, 1653, Hannah Mason the dau. of Capt. Hugh Mason. He settled in that south part of Concord which became a part of Lincoln, and it is supposed, sold his paternal estate in Medford to his brother, Caleb Brooks. It is conjectured that he learned his trade from Capt. Mason, and, soon after, married his daughter. He was admitted freeman May 26, 1652.

29. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOSHUA, Concord, eldest s. of capt. Thomas, b. in Eng. freem. 1652, m. 17 Oct. 1653, Hannah, d. of capt. Hugh Mason of Watertown, had Hannah; Noah, b. 1655; John, 1657; Grace, 10 Mar. 1661; Daniel, 15 Nov. 1663, gr. gr.f. of late Hon. Eleazar of Lincoln; Thomas, 9 Sept. 1666, d. young; Esther, 4 July 1668; Elizabeth 16 Dec. 1672; Job, 26 July 1675, d. young; Hugh, 1 Jan. 1677; and Joseph, 1681. Hannah m. 15 Jan. 1678, Benjamin Peirce; Esther m. 17 Aug. 1692, Benjamin Whittemore; Grace m. 1686, Judah Potter; and Elizabeth m. 1705, Ebenezer Meriam. Shattuck.

30. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].

31. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of death].

32. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

33. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, 721-2, [major source of names of children].

34. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p16, marriage also recorded in Watertown.

35. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p4, [source of date / place of birth].

36. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].

37. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].

38. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*, 720.

39. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

40. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 45, [marriage also recorded in Watertown Vital Records].

41. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.*

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

[source of date of death].

42. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
43. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
44. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
45. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
46. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
47. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
48. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
49. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
50. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
51. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
52. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
53. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
54. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
55. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
56. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
57. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
58. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
59. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
60. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), Noah Brooks who d. Feb 1, 1739 aged 83, have had by his wife, Dorothy [Torrey, p.103 says his wife was Dorothy Potter, dau of Luke Potter of Watertown b. at Watertown], the children as follows: Dorothy, Joshua, Ebenezer, Benjamin, Mary, Thomas & Elizabeth.
61. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), NOAH, Concord, s. of Joshua, m. Dorothy Wright of Sudbury, had Dorothy, b. 18 Oct. 1686; Joshua, 14 Oct. 1688; Ebenezer, 14 Feb. 1690; Samuel, 14 May 1694; Benjamin, 22 Apr. 1698; Mary, 23 Jan. 1700; Thomas, 18 May 1701; and Elizabeth 27 Feb. 1704. He d. 1 Feb. 1738, aged 82; and his wid. d. Mar. 1750, aged 90, by gr.stones.
62. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place and approximate year of birth] Noah, wife of Dorothy died age 83.
63. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
64. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of spouse from birth data of children].
65. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 721-2, [source of wife's family name] [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
66. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of names of children].
67. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
68. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 65, [source of date / place of marriage].
69. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of birth].
70. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
71. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
72. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
73. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
74. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date / place of death].
75. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
76. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
77. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, [source of date / place of marriage].
78. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
79. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
80. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
81. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of birth].
82. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
83. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of parents].
84. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
85. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
86. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 722.
87. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [major source of names of children and their dates / places of

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

birth].

88. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place of birth].
89. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date/place of death].
90. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source of date / place of death] John Miles, H. Martha, age 81y 2 m.
91. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
92. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source of date / place of death] Martha miled, wid. John, age 83.
93. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
94. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source date / place of death] "Capt. Noah, h. Huldah, Oct 23, 2822, age 82].
95. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and the dates / places of their birth].
96. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 123, [source of date / place of birth].
97. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
98. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 236, [source of date / place of death] "Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. March 10 1809 age 80."
99. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
100. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
101. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
102. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
103. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
104. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
105. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse's name].
106. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
107. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse's name].
108. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
109. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
110. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
111. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].

## Descendants of RICHARD Bullock

### Generation No. 1

1. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> BULLOCK was born July 16, 1622 in Great Wighorough, Essex, England<sup>1</sup>, and died November 22, 1667 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH INGRAHAM August 04, 1647 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>, daughter of RICHARD INGRAHAM and ELIZABETH WIGNALL. She was born 1629, and died January 07, 1659/60 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5,6</sup>. He married (2) ELIZABETH BILLINGTON September 21, 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7,8</sup>, daughter of FRANCIS BILLINGTON and CHRISTIAN PENN. She was born July 10, 1635 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>, and died Aft. March 22, 1709/10<sup>10</sup>.

#### More About RICHARD BULLOCK:

Freeman: 1645

Occupation: 1664, Licensed to keep a ferry on Palmer's River

Residence: 1644, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Web site: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~vgdeagan/bullock1.htm>

#### Children of RICHARD BULLOCK and ELIZABETH INGRAHAM are:

2. i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK, DEACON, b. August 11, 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 10, 1717/18.
3. ii. ELIZABETH BULLOCK, b. October 09, 1650, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. MARY BULLOCK, b. February 16, 1652/53, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. RICHARD HALE<sup>11</sup>.
- iv. MEHITABLE BULLOCK, b. April 04, 1655, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. ABIGAIL BULLOCK, b. August 29, 1657, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. OBADIAH BOWEN, JR., July 25, 1677, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12,13</sup>.
- vi. HOPESTILL BULLOCK, b. December 26, 1659, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSHUA LOMBARD, November 06, 1682<sup>14</sup>.

#### Children of RICHARD BULLOCK and ELIZABETH BILLINGTON are:

- vii. ISRAEL<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK, b. July 15, 1661, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. MARY OR MERCY BULLOCK, b. March 13, 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 19, 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- ix. JOHN BULLOCK, b. May 19, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH BARNES, January 29, 1694/95, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.
- x. RICHARD BULLOCK, JR, b. March 15, 1666/67, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY WHEATON, November 04, 1718, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK, DEACON (*RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>) was born August 11, 1648 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died March 10, 1717/18<sup>17</sup>. He married (1) MARY THURBER November 12, 1673 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18,19,20</sup>. She died October 04, 1674 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>. He married (2) THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF) May 26, 1675 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>23,24,25</sup>. She was born in Not in REHOBOTH vital records.

#### More About SAMUEL BULLOCK, DEACON:

Comment: Bet. 1675 - 1676, Contributed liberally to expenses of King Philip's War

Residence 1: Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Aft. 1693, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA (one of first land purchasers)

Will: December 25, 1716, Rehoboth, names his wife, Thankful, sons, Ebenezer, Samuel, Seth, Daniel and daughter Thankful

#### Notes for THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF):

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Winslow Cemetery, Winslow Mass: Rouse, Hannah, no dates; Rouse, John, b. abt. 1688, d. May 26, 1704

More About THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF):

Comment: Winslow Cemetery, Winslow Mass: Rouse, Hannah, no dates; Rouse, John, b. abt. 1688, d. May 26, 1704

Child of SAMUEL BULLOCK and MARY THURBER is:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> BULLOCK<sup>26</sup>, b. October 05, 1674, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA [note recorded date of birth is after mother's recorded date of death].

Children of SAMUEL BULLOCK and THANKFUL ROUSE are:

- ii. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> BULLOCK, b. February 22, 1676/77, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SARAH MOULTON, March 29, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>27</sup>.
- iii. THANKFUL BULLOCK, b. June 16, 1681, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. EPHRAIM MARTIN, December 06, 1699, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>27</sup>.
- iv. SAMUEL BULLOCK, JR., b. November 07, 1683, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ANNA SALISBURY, May 24, 1710, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>28,29</sup>.
- v. ISRAEL BULLOCK, b. April 09, 1687, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
4. vi. DANIEL BULLOCK, b. January 07, 1683/84, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. RICHARD BULLOCK, b. July 01, 1692, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. SETH BULLOCK, b. September 26, 1693, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. EXPERIENCE SALISBURY, January 18, 1717/18, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>.

3. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK (*RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>) was born October 09, 1650 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married CALEB EDDY<sup>31,32</sup> December 06, 1671 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>33</sup>, son of SAMUEL EDDY and ELIZABETH SAVORY. He was born 1643 in Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died March 23, 1712/13 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About CALEB EDDY:

Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

Religion: Baptist

Children of ELIZABETH BULLOCK and CALEB EDDY are:

- i. CALEB<sup>3</sup> EDDY, JR., b. May 29, 1672, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1747; m. (1) SARAH BUTCHER, June 05, 1696; d. May 15, 1711; m. (2) HANNAH BROWN, Aft. 1711; d. 1750.
5. ii. SAMUEL EDDY, b. July 15, 1675, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 27, 1745, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. BENJAMIN EDDY, b. Abt. 1676; m. MARY HALLOWELL, November 13, 1712.
- iv. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. April 20, 1678; m. NATHANIEL COLE, Abt. 1700; d. 1744.
- v. HANNAH EDDY, b. Aft. 1682; d. May 15, 1768, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. BENJAMIN COLE, June 27, 1701; b. Abt. 1678; d. September 29, 1748.

More About HANNAH EDDY:

Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

More About BENJAMIN COLE:

Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

- vi. ZACHARIAH EDDY, b. January 28, 1682/83, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 26, 1682/83, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. HOPESTILL EDDY, b. Aft. 1685; m. JACOB ORMSBEE, Aft. December 22, 1705.
- viii. MARY EDDY, b. November 30, 1693, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. April 19, 1738; m. JOSEPH COLE, January 09, 1717/18; b. March 19, 1687/88; d. July 18, 1730.

Generation No. 3

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

4. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> BULLOCK (*SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>*) was born January 07, 1683/84 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married (1) MARY SALISBURY May 04, 1710 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>34,35</sup>. He married (2) LEA OR SARAH BEVERLY February 17, 1724/25 in Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>36</sup>.

More About MARY SALISBURY:

Residence: Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of DANIEL BULLOCK and MARY SALISBURY are:

6. i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> BULLOCK, b. March 19, 1710/11, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. ISRAEL BULLOCK<sup>37</sup>, b. April 15, 1713, Swansea, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>.
- iii. DANIEL BULLOCK, JR.<sup>39</sup>, b. November 10, 1719, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>40</sup>.

5. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> EDDY (*ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>41</sup> was born July 15, 1675 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died March 27, 1745 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married SARAH ESTABROOK April 10, 1707, daughter of THOMAS ESTABROOK and SARAH WOODCOCK. She was born September 19, 1676 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About SAMUEL EDDY:

Occupation: Weaver

Children of SAMUEL EDDY and SARAH ESTABROOK are:

7. i. CALEB<sup>4</sup> EDDY, b. March 02, 1707/08, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 19, 1793, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MEHITABLE LUTHER, June 18, 1730, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; b. April 11, 1712; d. January 04, 1780.
- ii. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. March 26, 1711, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SARAH EDDY, b. December 08, 1713, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. (1) DANIEL CARPENTER, November 05, 1730; d. Bef. 1744; m. (2) ELKANAH BULLOCK, Bef. May 18, 1744.
- iv. HANNAH EDDY, b. January 23, 1722/23, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 4

6. JOHN<sup>4</sup> BULLOCK (*DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 19, 1710/11 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>42</sup>. He married HANNAH EDDY Bef. May 18, 1745<sup>43</sup>, daughter of SAMUEL EDDY and SARAH ESTABROOK. She was born January 23, 1722/23 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About HANNAH EDDY:

Web site: [http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1\\_5.htm](http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1_5.htm)

Children of JOHN BULLOCK and HANNAH EDDY are:

8. i. A.<sup>5</sup> BULLOCK, b. May 14, 1740, Swansea, Mass, USA.
- ii. SARAH BULLOCK, CHECK ANCESTRY, b. August 17, 1741, Swansea, Mass, USA; d. February 11, 1784, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

7. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> EDDY (*SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> BULLOCK, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>*) was born January 23, 1722/23 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married JOHN BULLOCK Bef. May 18, 1745<sup>43</sup>, son of DANIEL BULLOCK and MARY SALISBURY. He was born March 19, 1710/11 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>44</sup>.

More About HANNAH EDDY:

Web site: [http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1\\_5.htm](http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1_5.htm)

Children are listed above under (6) JOHN Bullock.

Generation No. 5

8. SARAH<sup>5</sup> BULLOCK, CHECK ANCESTRY (*JOHN<sup>4</sup>, DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, RICHARD<sup>1</sup>*) was born August 17, 1741 in Swansea, Mass, USA, and died February 11, 1784 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>45</sup>. She married NATHAN HICKS December 07, 1763 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>46,47</sup>, son of

JOHN HICKS and HANNAH GELUSHA. He was born August 23, 1742 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Children of SARAH BULLOCK and NATHAN HICKS are:

- i. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HICKS, 2ND<sup>48</sup>, b. September 28, 1764, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>49</sup>; d. April 30, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>50</sup>; m. ESTER LINDLEY, July 02, 1785, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>51,52,53</sup>; b. November 07, 1767, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. August 17, 1854, Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>54</sup>.

More About JACOB HICKS, 2ND:

Comment: Married by Rev Jacob Hix

- ii. ZELPHA HICKS, b. June 02, 1766, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. AARON THRESHER, June 03, 1787, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>55</sup>.
- iii. SARAH HICKS, b. May 16, 1768.
- iv. ASAHIEL HICKS, b. September 16, 1770, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. HANNAH HICKS, b. June 07, 1773.
- vi. MARY HICKS, b. February 22, 1776, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Endnotes

1. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of birth].
2. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of death].
3. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1, p 67; vol 2 p. 563, source of date / place of marriage; source of names of children and their dates / place of birth.
5. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*.
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 806, source of date / place of death;.
7. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1, p 67; vol 2 p 563, source of marriage date / place; source of names of children and their dates / place of birth.
9. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of birth].
10. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of death].
11. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of spouse].
12. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage].
13. LDS IGI, [source of place of marriage].
14. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage].
15. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of death].
16. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].
17. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of death].
18. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage] ; [source of child's date / place of birth].
19. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 297, Bullock.
20. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/new\\_plymouth\\_marr.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/new_plymouth_marr.htm), Records of the Colony of New Plymouth, 1633 -1689. Pub. Boston 1857, Pub. Baltimore 1976 "Samuel [Bullock] and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November 1673."
21. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*.
22. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 296, Bullock, died in childbirth.
23. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
24. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), p67; p 563, [source of date / place of marriage] Samuel Bullock and Thankful RENEFF; [source of date / place of birth for all children except Ebezezer].
25. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/new\\_plymouth\\_marr.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/new_plymouth_marr.htm), Records of the Colony of New Plymouth, 1633 -1689, Pub. Boston 1857, Pub. Baltimore 1976 "Samuel and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675."
26. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), p 563, [source of date / place of birth].
27. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].
28. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
29. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of spouse's name].
30. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

31. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
32. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), CALEB, Swanzey, s. of Samuel, by w. Elizabeth had Caleb, b. 29 May 1672; Samuel, 15 July 1675; and Zechariah, wh d. soon. He was a deac. and liv. to be 70 yrs. old.
33. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), 131, "Caleb Eddy [Ede] [Edy] of Swanzey and Elizabeth Bullock of Rehoboth married at Swanzey Dec 6, 1670."
34. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].
35. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 434, intentions filed March 24, 1710.
36. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage].
37. LDS IGI, [source of parents].
38. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
39. LDS IGI, [source of parents].
40. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
41. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
42. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
43. LDS IGI, [source of children].
44. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
45. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p 833, [source of date / place of death] "Sarah Hix wife of Lieut. Nathan .."
46. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, 636, [source of names of children and their birth dates / place].
47. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 177, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Elder John Hix; intentions April 19, 1764.
48. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 821-2, [source of parents] "Jacob Hicks, Son of Nathan and Sarah, b. Sep 28 1764, Pehoboth (?), Mass; d. Apr 30, 1842, Hannawa Falls, NY."
49. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
50. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of date / place of death] names widow Esther, daughter Esther, wife of Gardner Cox, and daughter Sarah, wife of Noah Miles, both of Potsdam; Son Stephen and son John.
51. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of place of marriage].
52. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of spouse's first name, and children Sarah, Esther, Stephen, John].
53. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 230, [source of date / place of marriage] Esther Lindley and Jacob Hix 2d, both of Rehoboth, married by Elder Jacob Hix.
54. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
55. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 178, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of HEWGH Burt, Jr.

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. HEWGH<sup>1</sup> BURT, JR.

More About HEWGH BURT, JR.:

Residence: Lynn, Essex, MaSS, USA

Children of HEWGH BURT, JR. are:

2.
  - i. MARY<sup>2</sup> BURT, b. April 21, 1647, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA.
  - ii. SARAH BURT<sup>1</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. MARY<sup>2</sup> BURT (*HEWGH<sup>1</sup>*) was born April 21, 1647 in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. She married WILLIAM BASSETT, JR.<sup>3,4</sup>, son of WILLIAM BASSETT and ELIZABETH TILDEN. He was born 1624 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died 1670 in Sandwich, Mass, USA ??<sup>5</sup>.

More About WILLIAM BASSETT, JR.:

Residence: 1651, Sandwich, MASS, USA

Children of MARY BURT and WILLIAM BASSETT are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> BASSETT, b. November 21, 1654, Sandwich, Mass, USA.
- ii. COL. WILLIAM BASSETT, III, COL., b. 1656, Sandwich, Mass, USA; m. RACHEL WILLISON, October 09, 1675<sup>6</sup>; b. , of Taunton, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About COL. WILLIAM BASSETT, III, COL.:

Guardian: 1670, Governor Kinckley

Military service: Colonel

### Endnotes

1. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, "William Basset, who came at the age of nine and settle in Lynn, Essex, Married Sarah Burt a sister of Mary. These Williams [husbands of Mary and Sarah] were probably related."
2. *Vital Records of Lynn, Mass to 1815*, [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of father's name].
3. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, [source of spouse] ; [source of children's names and birth dates].
4. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), 47, [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children and their birth dates].
5. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
6. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of marriage and full name of wife] ; [source of names and birth dates of children].
7. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), 746, Col. Wm III married Rachel Willison of Taunton.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of DANIEL Clark, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. DANIEL<sup>1</sup> CLARK, SR. was born 1622 in Chester, Cheshire, England<sup>1</sup>, and died August 10, 1710 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>2,3</sup>. He married (1) MARTHA PITKIN. He married (2) MARY NEWBERRY June 13, 1644 in Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>4</sup>, daughter of THOMAS NEWBERRY and JOAN DABINOTT. She was born Bef. October 22, 1626 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England, and died August 29, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>5,6</sup>.

More About DANIEL CLARK, SR.:

Baptism: 1623, Chester, Tarvin County, England

Immigration: August 17, 1639, Arrived in Conn with the Huit party

Military service: 1658, member of the Troop of Horse, organized by Captain Mason at Hartford

Occupation 1: Attorney-at-law

Occupation 2: Bet. 1658 - 1664, Secretary of the Colony<sup>7</sup>

Occupation 3: Bet. 1665 - 1666, Secretary of the Colony

Residence: 1644, Bought triangular farm near the Warham Mill on Mill Creek

More About MARY NEWBERRY:

Baptism: October 22, 1626, Dorset, Canoniconem County, England<sup>8</sup>

Children of DANIEL CLARK and MARY NEWBERRY are:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup> CLARK, b. April 04, 1646, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>9</sup>; d. 1648, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- ii. JOSIAH CLARK, b. January 21, 1647/48, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. MARY BURR, Bef. 1682, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>12</sup>.

More About MARY BURR:

Comment: Mother of Mary Crow who married Josiah's brother John

- iii. ELIZABETH CLARK, b. October 28, 1651, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>; d. December 22, 1729, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. (1) MOSES COOKE, November 25, 1669, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>15,16</sup>; b. Abt. 1645, of Westfield, Mass; d. 1676, Westfield, Mass; m. (2) JOB DRAKE, September 13, 1677; b. March 28, 1652, of Windsor, Conn; d. December 19, 1711.

More About MOSES COOKE:

Died 2: Killed by Indians

2. iv. DANIEL CLARK, JR., b. April 04, 1654, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- v. JOHN CLARK, b. April 10, 1656, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. September 1715, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>18</sup>; m. MARY CROWE; b. September 1665.

More About MARY CROWE:

Comment: Mary's mother was wife of John's brother Josiah

- vi. MARY CLARK, b. September 22, 1658, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>19</sup>; m. (1) JOHN GAYLORD, December 13, 1683, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>20,21</sup>; b. January 27, 1648/49; d. April 29, 1699; m. (2) JEDEDIAH WATSON, 1700<sup>22</sup>; b. September 30, 1666; d. December 13, 1741.
- vii. SAMUEL CLARK, b. July 16, 1661, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>23</sup>; d. April 14, 1738<sup>24</sup>; m. MEHITABLE THRALL, 1687; b. March 1663/64; d. August 15, 1723, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>25</sup>.
- viii. SARAH CLARK, b. June 07, 1663, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>26</sup>; d. Aft. 1705<sup>27</sup>; m. (1) ISAAC PINNEY; b. February 1662/63; d. October 06, 1709; m. (2) MR. NASH.

More About SARAH CLARK:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Baptism: June 09, 1663, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA

- ix. HANNAH CLARK, b. August 24, 1665, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>28</sup>; d. Died young.
- x. NATHANIEL CLARK, b. September 08, 1666, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>29</sup>; d. 1690, Killed by Indians<sup>30</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK:  
Will: April 29, 1690

Generation No. 2

**2.** DANIEL<sup>2</sup> CLARK, JR. (*DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born April 04, 1654 in Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>31,32</sup>. He married HANNAH PRATT 1678<sup>33</sup>, daughter of DANIEL PRATT and HANNAH WARNER. She was born in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died September 10, 1751 in East Windsor, Scantic Parish, Conn, USA<sup>34</sup>.

More About DANIEL CLARK, JR.:  
Burial: South Windsor Cemetery  
Occupation: Locksmith  
Residence 1: Bef. 1709, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA  
Residence 2: 1709, Colchester, Conn, USA

More About HANNAH PRATT:  
Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

Children of DANIEL CLARK and HANNAH PRATT are:

- i. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> CLARK III, b. 1679, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 14, 1762, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>35</sup>; m. ELIZABETH BUTLER, December 14, 1704<sup>35</sup>; b. 1686; d. April 11, 1763, Colchester, Conn, USA.
- ii. MOSES CLARK, b. 1683, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 18, 1749, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON, September 18, 1709.

More About MOSES CLARK:  
Comment 1: 1708, Built "saltbox" house in Lebanon, probably still exists  
Comment 2: Kissed on both cheeks by Lafayette

- iii. JOHN CLARK, b. 1685, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. October 02, 1749, Colchester, Conn, USA; m. MINDWELL //, March 03, 1728/29<sup>35</sup>.
- iv. AARON CLARK, b. November 13, 1687, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. May 09, 1744, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>35</sup>; m. SUSSANAH WADE, May 31, 1711, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>35</sup>.
- 3. v. NATHANIEL CLARK, SR., b. March 26, 1693, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. May 20, 1737, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.
- vi. ABRAHAM CLARK, b. November 10, 1695, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- vii. NOAH CLARK, b. Bef. April 25, 1697, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. June 01, 1749, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>36</sup>; m. SARAH TAINTOR, June 10, 1719, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>36</sup>; b. October 1658.

More About NOAH CLARK:  
Baptism: April 25, 1697, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>36</sup>

Generation No. 3

**3.** NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> CLARK, SR. (*DANIEL*<sup>2</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born March 26, 1693 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died May 20, 1737 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>36</sup>. He married HANNAH KELLOGG<sup>37</sup>, daughter of SAMUEL KELLOGG and HANNAH DICKINSON. She died in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.:

Burial: Exeter cemetery, Lebanon, New London County, Conn

Children of NATHANIEL CLARK and HANNAH KELLOG are:

4.
  - i. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK, JR., b. August 06, 1720, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Abt. 1810, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
  - ii. ASAHIEL CLARK, b. March 11, 1720/21, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. January 19, 1784, Granville, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. LYDIA //.
  - iii. SILAS CLARK, b. June 20, 1724, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. April 16, 1809, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. (1) KEZIAH //; d. August 06, 1763, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. (2) ABAGAIL WHITE, Aft. 1763; b. Exeter district.
  - iv. HANNAH CLARK, b. November 24, 1727, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. JOSEPH MCCALL.
  - v. JARED CLARK, b. July 15, 1729, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. September 11, 1775, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>39</sup>; m. MARY ABELL, December 12, 1754, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>39</sup>.
  - vi. LOIS CLARK, b. September 10, 1731, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1758, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>39</sup>.
  - vii. RUTH CLARK, b. April 08, 1734, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. March 09, 1826, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>39</sup>.
5.
  - viii. AMOS CLARK, b. April 25, 1736, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. August 03, 1795, Washington, Berkshire, Mass, USA.

#### Generation No. 4

**4.** NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK, JR. (*NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born August 06, 1720 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA, and died Abt. 1810 in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>40</sup>. He married MARTHA WITT November 05, 1740 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>41</sup>, daughter of THOMAS WITT and MARTHA WOOD. She was born Bef. August 1723 in Marlborough, Mass, USA, and died June 03, 1795 in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>42</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, JR.:

Residence 1: Bef. 1765, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA

Residence 2: Abt. 1765, Granville, Mass

More About MARTHA WITT:

Baptism: August 11, 1723, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>42</sup>

Children of NATHANIEL CLARK and MARTHA WITT are:

- i. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> CLARK, b. Bef. September 19, 1742, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. ELIJAH MASON, October 17, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>.

More About MARTHA CLARK:

Baptism: September 19, 1742, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>

- ii. NATHANIEL CLARK III, b. 1743, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>; d. Aft. 1824, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. DIANA PHELPS, Abt. 1774<sup>43</sup>.
- iii. THOMAS CLARK, b. Bef. September 1745, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>.

More About THOMAS CLARK:

Baptism: September 01, 1745, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>

- iv. SAMUEL CLARK, b. Bef. September 08, 1747, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>.

More About SAMUEL CLARK:

Baptism: September 08, 1747, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>

- v. THOMAS CLARK, b. Bef. March 08, 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. POLLY ENSIGN, MRS., June 21, 1801, Granville, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About THOMAS CLARK:

Baptism: March 08, 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>

- vi. SAMUEL CLARK, b. Bef. December 16, 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About SAMUEL CLARK:

Baptism: December 16, 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>43</sup>

Residence 1: 1807, Moved to Russell, St. Lawrence County, NY

Residence 2: Bef. 1807, Lived in Granville, Mass.

6. vii. ISAIAH CLARK, SR., b. Bef. May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.  
viii. JOEL CLARK, b. Bef. March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About JOEL CLARK:

Baptism: March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>44</sup>

- ix. ARUNAH CLARK, b. Bef. February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. August 01, 1817, Granville, Ohio<sup>45</sup>; m. MINDWELL //, Bef. 1788.

More About ARUNAH CLARK:

Baptism: March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>45</sup>

Residence: Bef. 1800, Granville, Ohio

- x. LAVINA CLARK, b. Bef. February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. July 16, 1784, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>45</sup>.

More About LAVINA CLARK:

Baptism: February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>46</sup>

Comment: twin of Arunah

- xi. JABIN CLARK, b. Bef. April 12, 1761, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. OLIVE //.

More About JABIN CLARK:

Baptism: April 12, 1761, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>47</sup>

Residence: East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA

- xii. ASAH EL CLARK, b. Bef. May 15, 1763, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. April 10, 1811, North Russell, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>47</sup>; m. MARGARATE BUSH, February 14, 1797<sup>47</sup>; d. October 04, 1829, Lisbon, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>47</sup>.

**5.** AMOS<sup>4</sup> CLARK (*NATHANIEL*<sup>3</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>2</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>48</sup> was born April 25, 1736 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA, and died August 03, 1795 in Washington, Berkshire, Mass, USA<sup>49</sup>. He married PATIENCE WILLIAMS Bef. 1768<sup>49</sup>. She was born 1739<sup>49</sup>, and died April 03, 1801<sup>49</sup>.

Children of AMOS CLARK and PATIENCE WILLIAMS are:

- i. AMOS<sup>5</sup> CLARK, JR..
- ii. AUGUSTUS CLARK.
- iii. ZENAS CLARK.
7. iv. HUBBARD CLARK, SR., b. Abt. 1774.
8. v. ELISHA CLARK, b. Abt. 1778; d. August 01, 1864.
9. vi. SHUBEL CLARK, b. Abt. 1783; d. February 28, 1866.

Generation No. 5

**6.** ISAIAH<sup>5</sup> CLARK, SR. (*NATHANIEL*<sup>4</sup>, *NATHANIEL*<sup>3</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>2</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born Bef. May 07, 1756 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. He married EUNICE MOORE December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>50</sup>, daughter of JOSEPH MOORE and MARY STEVENS. She was born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??<sup>51</sup>, and died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>52</sup>.

More About ISAIAH CLARK, SR.:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>53</sup>

Residence 1: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>53</sup>

Residence 2: 1788, Moved to Addison, Vt. (near Vergennes)<sup>54</sup>

Notes for EUNICE MOORE:

Ancestors of EUNICE Moore

Generation No. 1

1. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??1; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA2. She was the daughter of 2. JOSEPH Moore and 3. MARY Stevens. She married (1) ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA3. He was born Bef. May 07, 1756 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Clark, Jr. and MARTHA Witt.

More About EUNICE Moore:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAAH Clark, Sr.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA4

Residence: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn4

Generation No. 2

2. JOSEPH Moore<sup>5</sup>, born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA. He was the son of 4. BENJAMIN Moore and 5. EUNICE Phelps.

He married 3. MARY Stevens 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA.

3. MARY Stevens

Child of JOSEPH Moore and MARY Stevens is:

1 i. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA; married ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

Generation No. 3

4. BENJAMIN Moore<sup>6</sup>, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn. He was the son of 8. ANDREW Moore and 9. SARAH Phelps. He married 5. EUNICE Phelps.

5. EUNICE Phelps, born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. She was the daughter of 10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr. and 11. EUNICE //.

More About BENJAMIN Moore:

Residence: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Child of BENJAMIN Moore and EUNICE Phelps is:

1. Andrew MOORE was born 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 29 Nov 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut and was buried 1 Dec 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Sarah PHELPS, daughter of Samuel PHELPS and Sarah GRISWOLD, on 15 Feb 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah was born 16 Mar 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 26 Oct 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

2 F i. Sarah MOORE was born 6 Dec 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah married (1) Thomas WINCHELL about 1690 in Connecticut. Thomas was born 1670 in Connecticut. Sarah also married (2) Benjamin WINCHELL on 26 Apr 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

- +3 M ii. Andrew MOORE was born 15 Dec 1674 and died 28 May 1734.
- 4 F iii. Deborah MOORE was born 31 May 1677 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 29 Aug 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Deborah married (1) Samuel FORWARD about 1698 in Connecticut. Samuel was born 1675 in Connecticut. Deborah also married (2) Samuel FORWARD on 1697 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +5 M iv. Jonathan MOORE was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 and died 8 Sep 1770.
- 6 F v. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Abigail married William STRATTON about 1703 in Connecticut. William was born 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +7 M vi. William MOORE was born 1684 and died 9 May 1780.
- +8 F vii. Rachel MOORE was born 6 Feb 1690 and died 1745.
- +9 M viii. Benjamin MOORE was born 5 Dec 1693 and died 19 Jan 1744/1745.
- +10 M ix. Amos MOORE was born 19 Oct 1698 and died 20 Feb 1785.
- +11 F x. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 and died Oct 1709.

## Second Generation

3. Andrew MOORE (Andrew) was born 15 Dec 1674 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 28 May 1734 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married (1) Mary SANDERS about 1695 in Connecticut. Mary was born 1676 in Connecticut. They had the following children:  
12 M i. Sanders MOORE was born 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.  
13 M ii. Job MOORE was born 1738 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.  
14 M iii. Andrew MOORE III was born 1743 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Thankful PHELPS. Thankful was born about 1745 in Connecticut.

Andrew also married (2) Mary SANDORS on 1698 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

5. Jonathan MOORE (Andrew) was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 8 Sep 1770 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married (1) Hannah LARGE. Hannah was born 1692 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Jonathan also married (2) Hannah LONG on 9 Jan 1705/1706 in Simsbury, Connecticut. Hannah was born 1679 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut. She died 1770 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:  
15 M i. Jonathan MOORE Jr. was born 11 Nov 1706 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married Abigail ENO about 1727 in Connecticut. Abigail was born 1714 in Connecticut, the daughter of William ENO.  
16 F ii. Temperance MOORE was born 19 Jul 1708 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Temperance married Benjamin LOOMIS about 1728 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Benjamin was born 28 Jan 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.  
17 M iii. Gideon MOORE was born 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Gideon married Ann GRISWOLD, daughter of Frances GRISWOLD and Abigail COLTON, on 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Ann was born 29 Jul 1716 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.  
18 M iv. Simon MOORE was born 1712 in Dutchess, New York.  
19 M v. Roger MOORE was born 1714 in Dutchess, New York.  
+20 M vi. Jedediah MOORE was born 21 Jun 1716 and died 1812.  
21 F vii. Ashbel MOORE was born 14 Jul 1718 in Salisbury, Hartford, Connecticut.  
22 F viii. Mary MOORE was born 21 Aug 1719 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.  
23 F ix. Ashbell MOORE was born 1721 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.  
24 M x. Zebulon MOORE was born 1723 in Dutchess, New York.

7. William MOORE (Andrew) was born 1684 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 9 May 1780 in East Granby, Hartford, Connecticut. William married (1) Elizabeth Eliza CASE about 1710 in Connecticut. Elizabeth was born 1684 in , Connecticut. She died 29 Sep 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford,

Connecticut. They had the following children:

- 25 M i. William MOORE was born 19 Jul 1712 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 26 M ii. David MOORE was born 18 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. David married Hannah WINCHELL about 1733 in Connecticut. Hannah was born about 1715 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 27 M iii. Timothy MOORE was born 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +28 M iv. James MOORE was born 6 Jun 1715 and died 5 Mar 1788.
- 29 M v. Shadrack MOORE was born 19 Sep 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Shadrack married Miriam STEVENS about 1738 in Connecticut. Miriam was born about 1719 in Connecticut.
- 30 F vi. Mercy MOORE was born 25 Nov 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 31 M vii. Ebenezer MOORE was born 20 Apr 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 32 M viii. Andrew MOORE was born 1724 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Ruth COSSETT about 1749 in Connecticut. Ruth was born about 1726 in Connecticut.
- 33 M ix. Isaac MOORE was born 1727 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

William also married (2) Demaris PHELPS on 20 Jan 1740 in Connecticut. Demaris was born about 1700 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. She died after 1781. They had the following child:

- 34 F x. Naomi MOORE was born about 1741 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

8. Rachel MOORE (Andrew) was born 6 Feb 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 1745. Rachel married (1) Timothy PHELPS about 1710 in Connecticut. Timothy was born 18 Mar 1671 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- i. Ruth PHELPS was born 5 Apr 1724.

Rachel also married (2) Timothy PHELPS.

9. BENJAMIN MOORE (Andrew) was born 5 Dec 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 19 Jan 1744/1745 in Cape Breton, Island. Benjamin married (1) Eunice OWEN, daughter of Obadiah OWEN and Christiana WINCHELL, on 1717 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice was born 8 Aug 1696 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 23 Feb 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- i. Simeon MOORE was born 7 Jan 1732.

Benjamin also married (2) Eunice PHELPS about 1710 in , Connecticut. Eunice was born 12 Oct 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- ii. Benjamin MOORE was born 2 Jul 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- iii. Eunice MOORE was born 3 Dec 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice married John SPENCER about 1740 in Connecticut. John was born 1714 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut.
- iv. Joseph MOORE was born 21 Jul 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Joseph married Mary STEVENS about 1740. Mary was born 1722 in Connecticut.
- v. Tabitha MOORE was born 15 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Tabitha married Gershem GIBBS about 1744 in Connecticut. Gershem was born 28 Jul 1721 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- vi. Agnes MOORE was born 1724 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- vii. Jemima MOORE was born 1726 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- viii. Reuben MOORE was born 1728 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- ix. Noadiah MOORE was born 5 Nov 1730 and died 21 Jul 1786.

Generation No. 4

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1930>

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1944>

8. ANDREW Moore<sup>7</sup>, born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 29, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married 9. SARAH Phelps February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

9. SARAH Phelps, born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She was the daughter of SAMUEL Phelps and SARAH Griswold, see DART.

Notes for ANDREW Moore:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah Phielps, perhaps d. of WILLIAM, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

Children of ANDREW Moore and SARAH Phelps are:

- i. Sarah Moore, born December 1672 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- ii. Andrew Moore, born February 15, 1674/75 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iii. Deborah Moore, born May 31, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iv. Jonathan Moore, born February 26, 1679/80 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- v. Abigail Moore, born 1682.
- vi. Rachel Moore, born 1691 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- 4 vii. BENJAMIN Moore, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn; married EUNICE Phelps.
- viii. Amos Moore, born 1698 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.8, born December 09, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died June 19, 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Phelps, Sr. and ELIZABETH Copley, Mrs.. He married 11. EUNICE // April 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.  
11. EUNICE //, born 1653 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA; died December 17, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.:

SAVAGE: NATHANIEL, Westfield, s. of George, by w. Eunice, had Nathaniel, b. 10 Oct. 1678; Eunice, 29 May 1680, d. at 6 yrs.; Jonathan, 28 Dec. 1682; Thomas, 15 May 1685, d. next yr.; Eunice, again, 12 Oct. 1688; and Lois, 7 Sept. 1691. He. d. June 1723; and his wid. d. 17 Dec. 1738.

More About EUNICE MOORE:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

Children of ISAIAH CLARK and EUNICE MOORE are:

- i. DENNIS<sup>6</sup> CLARK, b. Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>55</sup>; m. PHEBE EDWARDS, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>56</sup>.
- ii. HANNAH CLARK, b. Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>57</sup>; m. OZINI MILLER, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>58</sup>.
- iii. BETSY CLARK, b. August 1779, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- iv. POLLY CLARK, b. June 14, 1781, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

More About POLLY CLARK:

Comment: never married

- v. EUNICE CLARK, b. February 21, 1783, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. 1783, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>59</sup>.
- vi. LOVINA CLARK, b. May 09, 1784, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. 1796, Addison, Vt, USA.
- vii. ASHEL CLARK, b. March 23, 1786, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. HANNAH TOWER.
- viii. ELIPHA CLARK, b. March 17, 1788, Hartland, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>60</sup>; d. January 09, 1813, Whiting, Addison, Vt, USA<sup>61,62</sup>; m. JEMIMA MOULTON, 1812<sup>63</sup>.

More About ELIPHA CLARK:

Comment: Son, Elipha Lyman Clark, went died in Nebraska

10. ix. ABEL CLARK, b. March 19, 1790, Addison, Vt, USA; d. March 12, 1857, Maple Grove, Manitowoc, Wisconsin, USA.
- x. LYMAN CLARK, b. April 26, 1792, Addison, Vt, USA; m. SALLY POST, 1816<sup>63</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- xi. EUNICE CLARK, b. October 28, 1794, Addison, Vt, USA; d. 1795, Addison, Vt, USA<sup>63</sup>.
- xii. EUNICE CLARK, b. November 03, 1796, Addison, Vt, USA; d. 1797, Addison, Vt, USA<sup>63</sup>.
- xiii. ISAAH CLARK, JR., b. February 23, 1799, Addison, Vt, USA; d. 1873<sup>63</sup>; m. HARRIET STICKLE, 1820<sup>63</sup>.
- xiv. IRA CLARK, b. April 26, 1801, Addison; m. HULDAH WILLMARTH<sup>64</sup>.

More About IRA CLARK:

Comment: 1832, Wen to Ill by covered wagon

**7.** HUBBARD<sup>5</sup> CLARK, SR. (*AMOS<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1774. He married LOIS CRANE.

Children of HUBBARD CLARK and LOIS CRANE are:

- i. ORSON<sup>6</sup> CLARK.
- ii. CHARLES CLARK.
- iii. ELIJAH CLARK, b. January 07, 1837; d. June 13, 1872; m. BETSY SMITH; b. July 16, 1814; d. April 22, 1890.

More About BETSY SMITH:

Comment: Daughter of Amos G. Smith

- 11. iv. AUGUSTUS CLARK, b. Abt. 1811; d. November 06, 1877.
- 12. v. ALANSON CLARK, b. July 10, 1799; d. January 20, 1879.
- vi. HUBBARD CLARK, JR., b. 1807; d. December 28, 1856.

More About HUBBARD CLARK, JR.:

Residence: 1850, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA

**8.** ELISHA<sup>5</sup> CLARK (*AMOS<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1778, and died August 01, 1864. He married POLLY //. She was born Abt. 1785, and died October 11, 1866.

More About ELISHA CLARK:

Occupation: Saw Mill built at Little River, NY

Children of ELISHA CLARK and POLLY // are:

- i. MARY<sup>6</sup> CLARK.
- ii. ELIJAH CLARK.
- iii. JAMES CLARK.

More About JAMES CLARK:

Comment: Died young

**9.** SHUBEL<sup>5</sup> CLARK (*AMOS<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1783, and died February 28, 1866. He married HANNAH //<sup>65</sup>. She was born Abt. 1787, and died December 21, 1861.

Children of SHUBEL CLARK and HANNAH // are:

- i. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> CLARK, b. Abt. 1826.
- ii. EMILY CLARK, b. Abt. 1831.

Generation No. 6

**10.** ABEL<sup>6</sup> CLARK (*ISAAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>66</sup> was born March 19, 1790 in Addison, Vt, USA<sup>67,68</sup>, and died March 12, 1857 in Maple Grove, Manitowoc, Wisconsin, USA<sup>69</sup>. He married LYDIA DAY<sup>70</sup>, daughter of MISC DAY. She was born Abt. 1793 in Vt, USA<sup>71</sup>, and died July 22, 1869 in Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>72,73,74</sup>.

Notes for ABEL CLARK:

Intestate Estate of Abel Clark:

To James Ridington, Surrogate of the County of St. Lawrence,

The petition[er] Lydia Clark respectfully shows that she is a resident of the town of Potsdam in the County of St. Lawrence. That Abel Clark departed this life on the 12th day of March 1857 dying a natural death. that he died in the town of Maple Grove in the Stae of Wisconsin. That he was on a visit to that state at the time. That at the time he was a resident of the town of Potsdam in the County of St. Lawrence. That he left the following named heirs and next of kin. That your petitioner his widow residing in Potsdam aforesaid, Samuel S. Clark, Polly Ann Smith wife of Orlando Smith, Ira Clark, Isaiah Clark residing in the State of Wisconsin, and Spencer S. Clark residing in the town of Potsdam besides there [sic] sons and daughters, there are the following named grandchildren George, Philinda, Mary, Franklin Clark Children of Nickloss Clark Deceased, Charles S. Bailey, Erstine E. Bailey, Florian Bailey, children of Betsey M Bailey a deceased daughter, Julia Cunningham, daughter of Rhoda Ann Cunningham a deceased daughter that the above named are all of full age excepting the grandchildren. That the said deceased left no last will and testament. That he left personal property that will not probably exceed in amount the sum of eight hundred dollars and your petitioner prays that she may receive letters of administration upon the estate of the said deceased and that her son Spencer S. Clark and Lyman Dayton of the town of Potsdam may be appointed [?] with her in such letters.

May 15 1857 signed Lydia Clark

More About ABEL CLARK:

Comment 1: 1850, George (age 10), Philander (age 7), and Catharine S. (age 20) are in household

Comment 2: There is no record of Abel's death at the Register of Deeds Office in Manitowoc

Occupation: farmer

More About LYDIA DAY:

Burial: Evergreen Cemetery

Residence 1: 1859, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

Residence 2: 1860, Manitowoc, Wisconsin

Children of ABEL CLARK and LYDIA DAY are:

13. i. NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup> CLARK, d. Bet. 1845 - 1849.
- ii. POLLY ANN CLARK, d. May 26, 1859, Cato Twp., Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>75,76</sup>; m. ORLANDO SMITH<sup>77</sup>.
- iii. RHODA ANN CLARK<sup>78</sup>, d. Bef. 1857<sup>79</sup>; m. // CUNNINGHAM<sup>80</sup>.
14. iv. SAMUEL D. CLARK, b. Abt. 1813, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1860, ? Loto, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin, USA.
15. v. BETSY M. CLARK, b. Abt. 1816, Vt, USA; d. Bet. 1850 - 1857.
16. vi. IRA CLARK, b. January 04, 1823, NY; d. November 01, 1892, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin.
17. vii. ISAIAH CLARK, b. 1824, NY, USA; d. Aft. 1860, ? Loto, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin, USA.
18. viii. SPENCER S[TEPHEN] CLARK, b. 1828; d. Aft. 1857, Brown County, Wisconsin.
- ix. CATHARINE CLARK, b. Abt. 1830<sup>81</sup>.

More About CATHARINE CLARK:

Comment: May have been Stephen Clark's wife?

- x. ANGELINE CLARK, b. Abt. 1834<sup>82</sup>; d. February 02, 1856; m. C. M. EDDY, March 14, 1857, Manitowoc County, Wi<sup>83</sup>.

**11.** AUGUSTUS<sup>6</sup> CLARK (*HUBBARD*<sup>5</sup>, *AMOS*<sup>4</sup>, *NATHANIEL*<sup>3</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>2</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1811, and died November 06, 1877. He married MARY ANN CLARK<sup>84</sup>. She was born Abt. 1815.

Children of AUGUSTUS CLARK and MARY CLARK are:

- i. JULIET<sup>7</sup> CLARK, b. Abt. 1840.
- ii. BETSY J CLARK, b. Abt. 1842.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iii. MARIAN CLARK, b. Abt. 1845.
- iv. ALMARIN CLARK, b. Abt. 1848.

**12.** ALANSON<sup>6</sup> CLARK (*HUBBARD<sup>5</sup>, AMOS<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born July 10, 1799, and died January 20, 1879. He married LAURA FITCH<sup>85</sup>. She was born February 04, 1808, and died December 09, 1886.

Children of ALANSON CLARK and LAURA FITCH are:

- i. MARY<sup>7</sup> CLARK, b. Abt. 1842.
- ii. CATHERINE CLARK, b. Abt. 1844.

Generation No. 7

**13.** NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) died Bet. 1845 - 1849<sup>86</sup>. He married REBECCA //<sup>87</sup>. She was born Abt. 1825 in NY, and died Aft. 1875 in Manitowoc Township, Manitowoc, Wi ??.

More About NICKLOSS CLARK:

Comment: 1857, LYMAN DAYTON was guardian of children after Abel died

Notes for REBECCA //:

Petition dated 18 Jan 1860:

To the Surrogate of the County of St. Lawrence: The Petition of Rebecca Miller of the town of Potsdam in said county respectfully showeth that your petitioner is the mother of Francis W. Clark a minor, that said minor is under the age of fourteen, and is aged 13 years last May and is a resident of said County; that the only relatives of said minor residing in said County are your petitioner except the minors mentioned in and signing the preceding petitions who are said minor's brother and sisters; that said minor is entitled to personal property to the value of about one hundred and twenty five dollars as your petitioner is informed and verily believes ; and that to protect the legal rights of said minor, it is necessary that some proper person thence be appointed the guardian of his person and estate -- said petitioner therefore prays that you appoint Lyman Dayton of the town of Potsdam aforesaid farmer, the guardian of the person and estate of the said minor, until he arrives at the age of fourteen years and until another guardian shall be a appointed. And your petitioner will ever pray.

Dated this 18th day of January 1860. Signed Rebecca Miller

-----

To Harvy D Smith Surrogate of the County of St. Lawrence in the State of New York -- The Petition of George Clark, Philinda Clark and Mary Clark all of the town of Potsdam County of St. Lawrence aforesaid respectfully showeth that they are residents of said County and are minors over fourteen years of age and are aged as follows to wit: your petitioner George Clark aged 19 years; your petitioner Philinda Clark aged 17 years, and your petitioner Mary Clark aged 15 years, that your petitioners are untitled to certain property and estate, and that to protect and preserve the legal rights of your petitioners, it is necessary that some proper person should be duly appointed the guardian of their persons and estates during their minority. Your petitioners therefore nominate subject to the approbation of the surrogate Lyman Dayton of the town of Potsdam aforesaid, farmer to be such guardian, and pray his appointment accordingly pursuant to the statute in such case made and provided, and your petitioners will ever pray.

Dated this 18th day of January 1860. signed George CLark, Philinda Clark, Mary Clark

-----

1850 census

61 21 348 359 Wm Miller 26 M Sawyer -- Va

61 22 348 359 Rebecca Miller 27 F -- -- NY

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

61 23 348 359 Mary Clark 6 F -- -- NY  
61 24 348 359 Frances Clark 4 F -- -- NY

More About REBECCA //:

Census: 1850, Manitowoc: Wm Miller 26 sawyer b. Va, Rebecca Miller 27 b. NY, Mary Clark 6 b. NY, Frances Clark 4 b. NY

Residence: 1875, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>88</sup>

Children of NICKLOSS CLARK and REBECCA // are:

19. i. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. 1840, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. Aft. 1870, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.
20. ii. PHILINDA CLARK, b. Abt. 1842, NY, USA; d. June 04, 1868, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin.
- iii. MARY CLARK, b. Abt. 1845, NY, USA<sup>89</sup>; d. Aft. 1860, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin ??<sup>90</sup>.
- iv. FRANKLIN W. CLARK, b. May 1846, NY, USA<sup>91</sup>; d. Aft. 1866, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin ??<sup>92</sup>; m. ADA P. BARBER, ??, October 1866, Franklin, WI<sup>93</sup>.

Notes for FRANKLIN W. CLARK:

1880 Census, District 19, Preble, Brown, Wisconsin

Frank CLARK Self M Male W 33 NY Farmer NY NY  
Addie CLARK Wife M Female W 30 OH Keeping House OH OH  
Henry CLARK Son S Male W 12 WI At Home NY OH  
William CLARK Son S Male W 10 WI NY OH  
Charles CLARK Son S Male W 8 WI NY OH  
Maud CLARK Dau S Female W 4 WI NY OH

**14.** SAMUEL D.<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>94</sup> was born Abt. 1813 in Vt, USA, and died Aft. 1860 in ? Loto, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin, USA<sup>95,96</sup>. He married LOUISA //<sup>97,98,99</sup>. She was born Abt. 1820 in NY.

Notes for SAMUEL D. CLARK:

1850 census Manitowoc County, Wisconsin  
71 34 436 447 Samuel Clark 37 M Farmer 200 Vt  
71 35 436 447 Louisa Clark 30 F -- -- NY  
71 36 436 447 Lavilla Clark 4 F -- -- NY  
71 37 436 447 Charles Clark 2 M -- -- Wis

More About SAMUEL D. CLARK:

Census: 1850, Manitowoc: Samuel Clark 37 farmer b. Vt, Louisa 30 b. NY, Lavilla 4 b. NY, Charles 2 b. Wis

Occupation: 1860, Day laborer

Children of SAMUEL CLARK and LOUISA // are:

- i. CHARLES O.<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. Abt. 1848, Wisconsin.
- ii. FRANK CLARK, b. Abt. 1852, WI, USA.
- iii. ALICE CLARK, b. Abt. 1859, WI, USA.
- iv. LAVILLA CLARK, b. Abt. 1846, NY.

**15.** BETSY M.<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1816 in Vt, USA<sup>100</sup>, and died Bet. 1850 - 1857<sup>101</sup>. She married SEYMOUR BAILEY, SEE DART<sup>102,103</sup>. He was born September 24, 1812 in NY, USA<sup>104</sup>, and died December 22, 1876 in Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>105</sup>.

More About SEYMOUR BAILEY, SEE DART:

Burial: Old Clarks Mill Cemetery, Manitowoc County, WI

Comment: Son of Benjamin Bailey, see DART

Residence: August 1838, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>106</sup>

Children of BETSY CLARK and SEYMOUR BAILEY are:

- i. CHARLES S.<sup>8</sup> BAILEY, b. Abt. 1841, NY.
- ii. ERSKINE E. BAILEY, b. Abt. 1846, NY.
- iii. FLORIAN D. BAILEY, b. Abt. 1849, NY.

**16.** IRA<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born January 04, 1823 in NY, and died November 01, 1892 in Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>107,108</sup>. He married (2) HARRIET ANDRUS TUCKER November 15, 1856 in Manitowoc County, Wi<sup>109</sup>. She was born July 10, 1837<sup>110</sup>, and died May 28, 1900 in Manitowoc County, Wisconsin.

Notes for IRA CLARK:

<http://www.2manitowoc.com/marC.html>

CLARK: Ira

b: St. Lawrence, N.Y.; res: Franklin

p: Abel and Lydia Clark

m: 15 Nov. 1856 at Manitowoc Rapids (co. mar. index v.1 p.153) to: Harriet A. Tucker p: Dr. Herman W. and Laura Tucker (of St. Lawrence Co., New York)

children: Darwin Wilbur (bapt. 27 May 1868/age 3 yrs. from record of St. James Episc. ch., Manitowoc)

(mar. announcement in the Manitowoc Herald, 22 Nov. 1856

From Wisconsin Histories - microfilm #18, Patron's Directory 1893, Two Rivers Library: Riverside Farm. Mr. Ira Clark was born in New York State 1823. Died 1892. Was one of the first settlers of Manitowoc County. Wife born in the State of New York 1837. Married 1856. Two children. Post Office, Clark's Mills; Section 28, Cato Township.

More About IRA CLARK:

Burial: Old Clarks Mill Cemetery, Manitowoc County, Wi

Census 1: 1860, Cato, Wi: Ira Clark 37 b. NY miller, Harriet 22 b.NY

Census 2: 1870, Cato, Wi: Iva [sic] Clark 47 miller b. York [sic] state, Harriet 33 b. York State, Julia 18 b Wi, Herman 20 b. Tenn

Occupation: Miller

Residence: 1853, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin

More About HARRIET ANDRUS TUCKER:

Burial: Old Clarks Mill Cemetery, Manitowoc County, Wi

Comment 1: father was Herman W. Tucker (b. 6 Aug 1798 in Pittsfield, Vt; d 28 Mar 1877 in Manitowoc Co.; buried in Old Clarks Mill Cemetery)

Comment 2: Mother was Laura Watkins (b. 15 Apr 1803 in Poultney, Vt; died 21 Mar 1853 in NY; headstone in Old Clarks Mill Cemetery)

Children of IRA CLARK are:

- i. HERMON<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. 1850, Tennessee; d. Aft. 1870.
- ii. JULIA CLARK, b. 1852, NY, USA; d. Aft. 1870.

Child of IRA CLARK and HARRIET TUCKER is:

- iii. DARWIN WILBUR<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. July 04, 1865, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin; d. June 09, 1868, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin.

More About DARWIN WILBUR CLARK:

Burial: Clark Mills Cemetery, Manitowoc, Wisconsin

**17.** ISAIAH<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1824

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

in NY, USA<sup>111</sup>, and died Aft. 1860 in ? Loto, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin, USA<sup>112,113</sup>. He married FREELOVE J. BARRETT July 31, 1849 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>114,115</sup>. She was born Abt. 1826 in of Potsdam, NY.

More About ISAIAH CLARK:

Occupation 1: founded Clark's Mills in Cato Township

Occupation 2: 1870, Goldminer

Residence 1: 1849, Illinois, USA<sup>116</sup>

Residence 2: 1857, Wisconsin, USA

More About FREELOVE J. BARRETT:

Comment: 1860, Sister Celesta, age 25, school teacher living with this family

Children of ISAIAH CLARK and FREELOVE BARRETT are:

- i. HENRY<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. Abt. 1851, WI, USA.
- ii. ELLA CLARK, b. Abt. 1853, WI, USA.
- iii. CALISTA CLARK, b. Abt. 1855, WI, USA.

Notes for CALISTA CLARK:

Isiah and Free love CLARK had a daughter named Calista, who married Matthew SAVAGE. Matthew and Calista had a daughter named Ella SAVAGE, who married Franklin H. Gehbe, described as "a prominent member of the Manitowoc county dental profession" in Dr. L. Falge's (1911-1912), "History of Manitowoc County Wisconsin", v. 2, p. 371-372. Franklin and Ella married in 1899 and had two children as of 1911-1912. Franklin was the son of Frank H. and Annie (KINNEY) GEHBE. Frank H. GEHBE was the son of Henry GEHBE, who was a "wealthy wine merchant" in Saxony, Germany, and emigrated to Wisconsin in 1848. Frank H. GEHBE ran a hotel. Annie KINNEY GEHBE was born in County Donegal, Ireland. Frank H. and Annie had eight children.

- iv. RHODA CLARK, b. Abt. 1856, WI, USA.
- v. HERMAN CLARK, b. Abt. August 1859.

**18.** SPENCER S[TEPHEN]<sup>7</sup> CLARK (*ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1828<sup>117</sup>, and died Aft. 1857 in Brown County, Wisconsin<sup>118</sup>. He married (1) MARY A. BROWN<sup>119</sup>. She died Bet. 1859 - 1860. He married (2) MARIT MIKKELSDATTER ERIKSEN<sup>120</sup>. She was born December 08, 1844 in Norway, and died 1905 in Wisconsin.

More About SPENCER S[TEPHEN] CLARK:

Census: 1860, Cato, WI: Speven [sic] S. Clark 32 miller b. NY, Frederick 1 b. WI, Philenda 18 b. NY

Occupation: Miller

Residence 1: 1857, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>121</sup>

Residence 2: Brown County, WI<sup>122</sup>

Child of SPENCER CLARK and MARY BROWN is:

- i. FREDERICK<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. 1859, Wisconsin.

Children of SPENCER CLARK and MARIT ERIKSEN are:

- ii. FLORENCE<sup>8</sup> CLARK, b. 1864, Clark Mills, Manitowoc, Wisconsin; d. 1934, Brown County, Wisconsin.
- iii. SHERMAN CLARK, b. 1866.
- iv. ELMER CLARK, b. 1867.
- v. LESLIE CLARK.

Generation No. 8

**19.** GEORGE<sup>8</sup> CLARK (*NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup>, ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1840 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>123,124</sup>, and died Aft. 1870 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>??125</sup>. He married MARTHA ROSETTA RICH<sup>126</sup> January 01, 1861 in Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>127,128</sup>, daughter of BARDEN RICH and LETTITIA AMES.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

She was born March 03, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>129,130</sup>, and died April 14, 1875 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>131,132</sup>.

More About GEORGE CLARK:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Occupation: 1860, farmer

Will: George F. CLark: Letters of administration Feb 8, 1877; d. Jan 10 1877

Children of GEORGE CLARK and MARTHA RICH are:

21. i. BERTHA ESTELLA<sup>9</sup> CLARK, b. December 20, 1862, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. March 07, 1946, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
22. ii. NELLIE CLARK, b. April 26, 1866, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. Aft. 1887, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.
- iii. FRANKLIN H. CLARK, b. September 28, 1868, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>133,134</sup>; d. 1951, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>135</sup>; m. LORNA A. GRIFFIN, February 28, 1893, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; b. Abt. 1867, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>136</sup>; d. 1929, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>137</sup>.

More About FRANKLIN H. CLARK:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Comment: Living with grandfather, Barden Rich, in 1880 [family 84/85 on Potsdam census]

More About LORNA A. GRIFFIN:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- iv. MINNIE CLARK, b. July 28, 1870, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>138</sup>; d. 1946, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>139</sup>; m. FRED CLARK<sup>140</sup>; b. 1859, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>141</sup>; d. 1927, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>142</sup>.

More About MINNIE CLARK:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About FRED CLARK:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

**20.** PHILINDA<sup>8</sup> CLARK (*NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup>, ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1842 in NY, USA<sup>143</sup>, and died June 04, 1868 in Manitowoc County, Wisconsin<sup>144</sup>. She married JAMES HAMILTON TUFTS May 23, 1861 in Manitowoc County, Wi<sup>145,146</sup>.

More About PHILINDA CLARK:

Burial: Evergreen Cemetery

Children of PHILINDA CLARK and JAMES TUFTS are:

- i. JAMES HAMILTON<sup>9</sup> TUFTS, JR.
- ii. FRANK CLARK TUFTS.
- iii. HENRY TUFTS.

Generation No. 9

**21.** BERTHA ESTELLA<sup>9</sup> CLARK (*GEORGE<sup>8</sup>, NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup>, ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born December 20, 1862 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>147,148</sup>, and died March 07, 1946 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>149,150,151</sup>. She married BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES May 17, 1878 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>152</sup>, son of SENECA MILES and MARTHA DUNBAR. He was born May 25, 1858 in Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>153,154,155</sup>, and died July 01, 1914 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>156,157</sup>.

More About BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK:

Baptism: May 01, 1885, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>158</sup>

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Children of BERTHA CLARK and BENJAMIN MILES are:

- i. MARTHA LETITIA<sup>10</sup> MILES, b. September 04, 1878, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>159</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. ARTHUR SIMMONDS, March 16, 1897, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>160</sup>; d. Eben, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.

More About MARTHA LETITIA MILES:

Christening: December 21, 1884, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>161</sup>

- ii. MABEL GRACE MILES, b. June 08, 1882, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>162</sup>; d. Tenafly, NJ, USA ??; m. (1) CLARENCE AYERS, Bef. 1908; d. Tenafly, NJ, USA ??; m. (2) FRED SEVERENCE, September 28, 1932, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>163</sup>.

More About MABEL GRACE MILES:

Christening: June 08, 1882, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>164</sup>

- iii. ADA MAY MILES, b. November 20, 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>165</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. (1) ARTHUR SIMMONDS, Bef. 1908; d. Eben, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. (2) DELOS K. RUSSELL, February 27, 1919, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>166</sup>.
- iv. FLORENCE BERTHA MILES, b. February 16, 1886, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>167</sup>; d. July 12, 1905, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>168,169</sup>.

More About FLORENCE BERTHA MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Christening: July 04, 1886, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>170</sup>

- v. CHARLES HAMPTON MILES, b. April 17, 1889, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>171</sup>; d. 1970, Chicago, Ill, USA ??<sup>172</sup>; m. GERTRUDE M. MINER, August 22, 1911, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>173</sup>; b. Abt. 1891, New York, NY, USA<sup>174</sup>.
- vi. ETHEL BLANCHE MILES<sup>175</sup>, b. March 29, 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>176</sup>; d. March 15, 1985, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>177</sup>; m. WM. ALLAN DART, (SEE DART), July 03, 1918, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>178</sup>; b. August 07, 1889, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. December 24, 1961, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.

More About ETHEL BLANCHE MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About WM. ALLAN DART, (SEE DART):

Burial: December 27, 1961, Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- vii. GEORGIA ELEANOR MILES, b. August 20, 1892, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>179</sup>; d. March 1987, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>180</sup>; m. GARNET E. ELLIOTT, October 04, 1915, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>181</sup>.
- viii. HAZEL CLARK MILES, b. October 11, 1893, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>182</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. GEORGE PLUM.
- ix. HELEN R. MILES<sup>183</sup>, b. February 10, 1898, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>184</sup>; d. February 12, 1905, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>185</sup>.

**22.** NELLIE<sup>9</sup> CLARK (*GEORGE<sup>8</sup>, NICKLOSS<sup>7</sup>, ABEL<sup>6</sup>, ISAIAH<sup>5</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, DANIEL<sup>1</sup>*) was born April 26, 1866 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>186</sup>, and died Aft. 1887 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ?? . She married LOUIS BAKER October 12, 1887 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>187</sup>. He was born 1864 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>188</sup>.

More About NELLIE CLARK:

Comment: 1880, Living with aunt Cornelia and uncle Noah Dunbar family [family 68/69 on Potsdam Census]

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of NELLIE CLARK and LOUIS BAKER are:

- i. ROY CAIVARA<sup>10</sup> BAKER, b. February 03, 1889, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA ??.
- ii. EARL BAKER, b. July 04, 1893, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA ??.
- iii. FRANK A. BAKER, b. January 08, 1899, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA ??; d. 1941, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>189</sup>.

More About FRANK A. BAKER:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Endnotes

1. Leon Clark Hills, *Mayflower Planters*, (1975 Genealogical Pub. Co), vol 2, p 136-7, [source of date / place of birth].
2. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 14.
3. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Capt Danll Clark dyed August ye 12th 1710 in ye 88 years of his age or there about.
4. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p 9-11, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
5. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
6. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mrs. Mary Clark, wife of Capt Daniel Clark dyed August 29th 1688.
7. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), 153.
8. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
9. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mary Clark, daughter of Daniel Clark was born April 24th A.D. 1645.
10. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
11. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Josiah Clark, son of Daniel Clark, was born Janr 21st 1648.
12. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
13. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Daniel Clark was born Oct 28th 1651.
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9-10.
16. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mooses Cook of Wononoke and Elizabeth Clark of Windsor were married Novr 25th 69.
17. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John, son of Daniel Clark was born April 10th 1656.
18. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John Clark dyed Sept 1715.
19. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mary, daughter of Daniel Clark was born September 22nd 1658.
20. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
21. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John Gaylord and Mary Clark were married December 13th 1683.
22. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
23. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Samuel, son of Daniel Clark was born July 6th 1661.
24. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
25. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mehiteble, wife of Samuel Clark, dyed August 15th 1723.
26. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Sarah, daughter of Daniel Clark was born August 7 63, baptized ye 9th day.
27. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 11.
28. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Hannah, daughter of Daniel Clark was born August 29th 1665.
29. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Nathanael, son of Daniel Clark was born Sept 8 1666.
30. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
31. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 179-180.
32. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Daniel Clark, son of Daniel Clark was born Aprill 4th 1654.
33. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10, 21-21, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
34. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
35. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 22.
36. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 23.
37. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p. 28, 31-32, [source of name of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

38. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 31.
39. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 32.
40. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
41. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36-38, {marriage is recorded in the Goshen Society of Lebanon} ; [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
42. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36.
43. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 37.
44. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
45. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 37.
46. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
47. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 39.
48. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, This line was outlined on a typed document entitled, "The Clark Family of Barns Corners."
49. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 32.
50. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 added [page added March 1, 1970], [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
51. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
52. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
53. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
54. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
55. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 original, [source of parents].
56. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 (original).
57. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 original, [source of parents].
58. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 (original).
59. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
60. LDS IGI, [source of exact date / place of birth].
61. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction, [source of year of death].
62. LDS IGI, [source of exact date / place of death].
63. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
64. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction, [source of wife's name].
65. *1850 Census (USA)*, Canton family 780 lists Shubel 67, Hannah 63, Benjamin 24, Emily 19.
66. Lydia Clark died July 22, 1869 in Manitowoc. Said Lydia and Abel Clark had 5 girls and 5 boys and that all five of her daughters died from the same disease having to do with their lungs. They thought when they moved to Wisconsin from NY they could stop the sickness, but not long after their arrival their youngest daughter died. She was Angeline and she married C. M. Eddy. Angeline died 2/2/1857 at 23 years old and is buried at Evergreen cemetery in Manitowoc..
67. *1850 Census (USA)*.
68. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
69. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel.
70. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of spouse].
71. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date/ state of birth].
72. *1860 Census (USA)*, Lydia Clark was living next door to Ira in Manitowoc Co., WI, in 1860.
73. *1870 Census (USA)*, Lydia was living with Ira in 1870.
74. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, Lydia Clark died July 22, 1869 in Manitowoc. Said Lydia and Abel Clark had 5 girls and 5 boys and that all five of her daughters died from the same disease having to do with their lungs. They thought when they moved to Wisconsin from NY they could stop the sickness, but not long after their arrival their youngest daughter died. She was Angeline and she married C. M. Eddy. Angeline died 2/2/1857 at 23 years old and is buried at Evergreen cemetery in Manitowoc.
75. *Will / Intestate Estate*, mentioned in will of her father.
76. Pamela Schenian, found obituary of Polly Ann Clark, wife of Orlando Smith, died May 26 1859 of Consumption.
77. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel Clark, [source of spouse].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

78. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents] "Julia Cunningham, Daughter of Rhoda ann Cunningham a deceased daughter ..." intestate estate of Abel Clark.
79. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel, [source of date of death].
80. *Will / Intestate Estate*, Abel Clark's intestate estate, [source of spouse].
81. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 571, Potsdam, NY, listed after children of Nickloss; was she a child of Nickloss?
82. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 571, Potsdam, NY.
83. Pamela Schenian, newspaper announcement of Angeline Clark's marriage on 14 Mar 1857 to an Espy(?--microfilm was hard to read at this point). This announcement clearly stated that Angeline was the daughter of Lydia Clark.
84. *1850 Census (USA)*, Canton family 724: Augustus 39, Marian 35, Juliet 10, Betsy J 8, Marian 5, Almarin 2.
85. *1850 Census (USA)*, Canton family 712: Alanson Clark 51, Laura 42, Mary H 8, Catherine 6, Lois 73.
86. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date of death] children were living with grandparents.
87. *Will / Intestate Estate*, Intestate Estate of Abel, filed May 16, 1857, Source of names of Nickloss and his children: " ... Able Clark departed this life on the 12th day of March of 1857, dying a natural death. That he died in the town of Maple Grove in the State of Wisconsin. That he was on a visit to that State at the time, that at the time he was a resident of the town of Potsdam. That he left the following named here as next of kin to wit your petitioner his widow, residing in Potsdam aforesaid Samuel S. Clark, Polly Ann Smith wife of Orlando Smith, Ira Clark, Isaiah Clark residing in the State of Wisconsin, and Spencer S. Clark residing in the town of Potsdam besides there [sic] sons and daughters, there are the following named grandchildren George, Philinda, Mary, Franklin Clark Children of Nickloss Clark Deceased, Charles S. Bailey, Erstine E Bailey, Florance Bailey, children of Betsey M Bailey a deceased daughter, Julia Cunningham, daughter of Rhoda Ann Cunningham a deceased daughter that the above named are all of full age excepting the grandchildren. ..."
88. 1875-76 MANITOWOC (PRYOR & CO.) CITY DIRECTORY: Miller Mrs. Rebecca [resides at] Main south of Marshall.
89. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
90. *Will / Intestate Estate*, surrogate court records, [source of date of death].
91. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
92. *Will / Intestate Estate*, surrogate court records, [source of date of death].
93. Pamela Schenian, Frank W. Clark married Ada P. Barber in Manitowoc Co., WI, in October 1866. I am not sure that this is Nickloss' son. Are the people who are living in Franklin, WI, living in the city of Franklin, in Sheboygan County, or in the Township of Franklin (often written Town of Franklin), in Manitowoc County?.
94. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
95. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
96. *1860 Census (USA)*, house no 579, family 517, pag3 379.
97. *1860 Census (USA)*, Lois Backster age 16 born NY is living with this family.
98. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, birth of son 1849, [source of spouse's name].
99. p. 379, family 579/517, Town of Loto, Manitowoc County, WI, Samuel D. CLark 47, day laborer, Louisa 40, Charles 11, Frank 8, Alice 1.
100. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 23 Potsdam.
101. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel, [source of date of death].
102. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel Clark, [source of spouse].
103. *1870 Census (USA)*, family 23/25, 1850 Census lists parents and Charles, Erskine, and Florian.
104. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 23 Potsdam, Children were Charles S 9, Erskine E 4, Flonan 1 1/4; all born in NY[all children were mentioned in Abel's intestate estate].
105. Pamela Schenian, [source of date / place of death] Seymour BAILEY (24 Sep 1812-22 Dec 1876) is also in Old Clarks Mill Cemetery..
106. Census of the Inhabitants of the village of Potsdam, Aug 1838; 5 people living with Seymour.
107. *Will / Intestate Estate*, mentioned in father's will in 1875.
108. Pamela Schenian, [source of place of death].
109. Pamela Schenian, " Ira was born 4 Jan 1823, died 1 Nov 1892. Harriet Andrus Tucker Clark was born 10 Jul 1837 and died 28 May 1900. They had a baby who was born and died 26 aug 1863. They also had one or two sons, but there is some confusion--a cemetery record states that Darwin and Wilbur Clark were born 4 jul 1865 and died 9 Jun 1868, but another record states that Darwin Wilbur Clark was christened in 1868, so I don't know if there were one or two boys. Ira, Harriet, and the kids are buried in the Clarks Mill Cemetery in Manitowoc County, WI."
110. Pamela Schenian, [source of date of birth] Harriet Andrus Tucker Clark's father was Herman W. TUCKER (a doctor), who was born 6 Aug 1798 in Pittsfield, VT, and died 28 Mar 1877 in Manitowoc Co., WI, and is buried in Old Clarks Mill Cemetery (same cemetery as Harriet and Ira). Her mother was Laura WATKINS, who was born 15 Apr 1803 in Poultney, VT, and died 21 Mar 1853 in NY, according to her headstone, which is in Old Clarks Mill Cemetery..
111. *1860 Census (USA)*, family 521; house 583, page 379, Town of Loto, Manitowoc County, WI.
112. *Will / Intestate Estate*, mentioned in father's intestate estatell of 1857.
113. *1860 Census (USA)*, [source of residence].
114. *Vital Stats of Potsdam 1847-1850*, Married by Rev. I. Douglass of Potsdam.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

115. *1860 Census (USA)*, p. 379, family 583/521, Town of Loto, Manitowoc County, WI, Isiah Clark 36 gold miner, Freelove 34, Henry 9?, Ella 7, Celesta 5, Rhoda 4, Herman 11/12, Celesta Barrett or Burrett.
116. *Vital Stats of Potsdam 1847-1850*, marriage record.
117. Pamela Schenian, [source of year of birth].
118. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel Clark, [source of date of death].
119. Pamela Schenian, "Spencer S. CLARK (b. 1828 St. Lawrence Co., NY) was married twice. First to Mary A. BROWN, by whom he had son Frederick CLARK (b.1859 WI). Mary died before 1860, probably from complications of childbirth. Spencer married second Marit Mikkelsdatter ERIKSEN (b. 8 dec 1844, Norway- d.1905 WI) (I have her lines back several more generations). They had four children: Florence (b. 1864, Clarks Mill, Manitowoc Co., WI,- d. 1934 Brown Co., WI); Sherman E. Clark (b. 1866, WI), Elmer Clark (b.1867 WI), and Leslie Clark. Florence is the Florence is the grandmother of my mother's sister's husband. Sherman is the grandfather of country singer Roy Clark. All four children lived to adulthood, married, and had children--I have pages of descendants. I could mail or email this information to you."
120. Pamela Schenian, [source of spouse's name].
121. *Will / Intestate Estate*, intestate estate of Abel Clark, [source of residence].
122. Pamela Schenian, Ira and Spencer were both millers and entrepreneurs. Spencer settled first in Manitowoc Co., then moved to Brown Co..
123. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of birth].
124. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
125. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date of death].
126. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
127. *United Methodist Episcopal Church, Canton, NY*, [source of marriage data] witnesses were Leonard and Mary Eggleston, Martha's sister and brother-in-law.
128. *1870 Census (USA)*, Potsdam, family 1429/1415, George 28, farmer, Martha 28, Bertha 8, Nellie 4, Frank 1.
129. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
130. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
131. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
132. "Courrier Freeman," vol 41, p. 3, April 22, 1875, obituary, [source of date of death].
133. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
134. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
135. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
136. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
137. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
138. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
139. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
140. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of names].
141. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
142. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
143. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
144. *Will / Intestate Estate*, surrogate court records, [source of date of death].
145. Pamela Schenian, marriage record of Philinda Clark to James Juftus in May 1861 indicates she was 17 at the time of her marriage.
146. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, Philinda Clark married James Hamilton Tufts on May 23, 1861 in the home of Spencer Clark.
147. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
148. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of place of birth].
149. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
150. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of burial].
151. *Bible Records*, Bible of Ethel Dart [source of death date].
152. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
153. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
154. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of place of birth].
155. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
156. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
157. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
158. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [date / location of christening].
159. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
160. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
161. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
162. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
163. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
164. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
165. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
166. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

167. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
168. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
169. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
170. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
171. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
172. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
173. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
174. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
175. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
176. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
177. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
178. *Bible Records*, Bible of Wm and Ethel.
179. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
180. Social Security Death Index, [source of death date].
181. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
182. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
183. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
184. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
185. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
186. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
187. *Bible Records*, Bardon Rich Family Bible, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [source of names of children and their dates of birth].
188. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
189. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].

## Descendants of HENRY Cobb, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. HENRY<sup>1</sup> COBB, SR.<sup>1,2</sup> was born 1596, and died 1679 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA. He married (1) PATIENCE HURST Bef. 1632, daughter of JAMES HURST, DEACON. She died 1648 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA. He married (2) SARAH HINCKLEY December 12, 1649 in Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.

More About HENRY COBB, SR.:

Occupation: 1657, Deputy of General Court

Probate: June 03, 1679, Will proved

Religion: Puritan

Residence 1: 1632, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence 2: 1633, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA

Residence 3: 1639, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA

Will 1: April 04, 1678

Will 2: February 28, 1678/79, Codicil to will written

More About PATIENCE HURST:

Burial: May 04, 1648, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>

Comment: first to be buried at the new meeting house

Children of HENRY COBB and PATIENCE HURST are:

2.
  - i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> COBB, SR, b. June 07, 1632, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - ii. JAMES COBB, b. January 14, 1633/34, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. SARAH LEWES, December 26, 1663, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA.
  - iii. MARY COBB, b. March 24, 1636/37, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
  - iv. HANNAH COBB, b. October 05, 1639, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1728.
  - v. PATIENCE COBB, b. Abt. March 1641/42, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA; d. 1727; m. ROBERT PARKER, August 1667, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About PATIENCE COBB:

Christening: March 13, 1641/42, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA

- vi. GERSHOM COBB, b. January 10, 1644/45, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA.
- vii. ELEAZER COBB, b. March 30, 1648, Barnstable, Barnstable, Mass, USA.

Children of HENRY COBB and SARAH HINCKLEY are:

- viii. MEHITABLE<sup>2</sup> COBB, b. September 01, 1651, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA; d. March 08, 1651/52.
- ix. SAMUEL COBB, b. October 12, 1654, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA.
- x. SARAH COBB, b. January 15, 1657/58, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA; d. 1658.

More About SARAH COBB:

Died 2: Bef. 1662, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA

- xi. JONATHAN COBB, DEACON, b. April 10, 1660, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA; d. August 15, 1728, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. HOPE HUCKINS, March 01, 1682/83, Barnstable, Barnstable County, Mass, USA; b. Abt. 1662; d. July 26, 1728, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
- xii. SARAH COBB, b. January 15, 1657/58, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA; d. January 25, 1657/58.
- xiii. HENRY COBB, JR., b. September 03, 1665, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA; m. LOIS HALLET, April 10, 1690, Barnstable, Barnstable County, Mass, USA.
- xiv. MEHETABLE COBB, b. February 15, 1666/67, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA.
- xv. EXPERIENCE COBB, b. September 11, 1671, Barnstable, Barnstable County, MASS, USA.

Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> COBB, SR (*HENRY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>8,9</sup> was born June 07, 1632 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. He married (1) MARTHA NELSON August 28, 1658 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, daughter of WILLIAM NELSON and MARTHA FORD. She was born 1643 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died Bef. 1676. He married (2) JANE WOODWARD June 13, 1676 in Taunton, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN COBB, SR:

Comment: John Jr doesn't fit with dates

Residence 1: Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Taunton, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About JANE WOODWARD:

Residence: 1676, Taunton, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN COBB and MARTHA NELSON are:

3.
  - i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> COBB, JR, b. August 24, 1662, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. October 08, 1727, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - ii. SAMUEL COBB, b. 1663.
  - iii. ELIZABETH COBB, b. 1664.
  - iv. ISRAEL COBB, b. 1666.
  - v. PATIENCE COBB, b. August 10, 1668.
  - vi. EBENEZER COBB, b. August 09, 1671; d. 1752.

Children of JOHN COBB and JANE WOODWARD are:

- vii. ELISHA<sup>3</sup> COBB, b. April 03, 1679.
- viii. JAMES COBB, b. July 20, 1682.

Generation No. 3

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> COBB, JR (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *HENRY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>9,10</sup> was born August 24, 1662 in Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died October 08, 1727 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>. He married RACHEL SOULE September 05, 1688 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, daughter of JOHN SOULE and REBECCA SIMMONS. She was born Abt. 1662 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died September 18, 1727 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.

Children of JOHN COBB and RACHEL SOULE are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> COBB III, b. Abt. 1689; d. July 06, 1750, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. (1) JOANNA THOMAS, Bef. 1714; b. Abt. 1692; d. November 11, 1724, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (2) MARY CONANT, 1725; b. Abt. 1703; d. August 16, 1795, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.

More About MARY CONANT:

Comment: Parents were Josiah Conant and Elizabeth Washburn

- ii. ELIZABETH COBB, b. 1691.
4.
  - iii. MARTHA COBB, b. March 23, 1691/92, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. August 08, 1775, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - iv. PATIENCE COBB, b. 1693.
  - v. JAMES COBB, b. 1696; m. THANKFUL THOMAS, 1718; b. Abt. 1695; d. April 17, 1743, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.
  - vi. RACHEL COBB, b. December 08, 1702, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. June 24, 1769, Plympton, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; m. MOSES STANDISH; b. 1701; d. 1769.

Generation No. 4

4. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> COBB (*JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, HENRY<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 23, 1691/92 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>16,17</sup>, and died August 08, 1775 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She married (1) EPHRAIM THINKHAM June 24, 1708 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>. She married (2) AARON SIMMONS<sup>19</sup> 1716 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>20,21</sup>, son of MOSES SIMMONS and PATIENCE BARSTOW. He was born Bef. August 04, 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died February 06, 1757 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>22</sup>.

More About MARTHA COBB:

Comment: Widow of Ephraim Tinkham

More About AARON SIMMONS:

Christening: August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Children of MARTHA COBB and AARON SIMMONS are:

- i. DAVID<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS, SR, b. February 12, 1716/17, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; m. PRISCILLA (SIMMONS)<sup>23</sup>.
- ii. AARON SIMMONS, b. September 06, 1719, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iii. PATIENCE SIMMONS, b. February 21, 1722/23, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iv. MARTHA SIMMONS, b. January 11, 1728/29, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1755, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. NELSON FINNEY, 1749, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>24,25</sup>; b. Abt. 1728; d. June 22, 1781, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

More About NELSON FINNEY:

Comment: 1755, Married Rosamond Thomas

## Endnotes

1. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), pp 166-171, [initial source for this generation].
2. *First Settlers of Barnstable, Barnstable Co., Massachusetts*, ([http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/barnstable\\_vrs.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/barnstable_vrs.htm)), COB, Henry, m. Patience \_\_\_\_, who d. 4 May 1648; he m. 2nd Sarah HINKLEY, 12 Dec 1649; John, b. 7 Jun 1632 at Plymouth ; James, b. 14 Jan 1634 at Plymouth; Mary, b. 24 Mar 1637 at Scituate; Hannah, b. 5 Oct 1639 at Scituate; Patience, b. 15 Mar 1641 at Barnstable; Gershom, b. 10 Jan 1644 at Barnstable; Eleazer, b. 30 Mar 1648 at Barnstable; Mehitable, b. 1 Sep 1651, d. 8 Mar 1652; Samuel, b. 12 Oct 1654, d. 7 Dec 1727, Æ 73; Sarah, b. 15 Jan 1658, d. 25 Jan 1658; Jonathan, b. 10 Apr 1660; Sarah, b. 10 Mar 1662/3; Henry, b. 3 Sep 1665; Mehetable, b. 15 Feb 1667 ; Experience, b. 11 Sep 1671.
3. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), p. 170, [source of date / place of marriage].
4. *First Settlers of Barnstable, Barnstable Co., Massachusetts*, ([http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/barnstable\\_vrs.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/barnstable_vrs.htm)), "COB, Henry, m. Patience \_\_\_\_, who d. 4 May 1648; he m. 2nd Sarah HINKLEY, 12 Dec 1649."
5. *First Settlers of Barnstable, Barnstable Co., Massachusetts*, ([http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/barnstable\\_vrs.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/barnstable_vrs.htm)), [source of date / place of marriage].
6. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 22: bef 1708 Jonathan COBB (wife 23) Dea, d. 15 Aug 1728, ae abt 68.
7. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 23: bef 1708 Hope COBB (husband 22), d 26 Jul 1728, ae abt 76.
8. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), pp 166-171, [initial source for this generation].
9. *Mayflower Families through Five Generations*, vol 3: Soule.
10. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

11. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.
12. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 57: Mar 28, 1814 Rachel COBB, (17) m. 1688, nee SOUL, d 18 Sep 1727, ae 65th.
13. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 421: Jul 7, 1742 John COBB Sr., fa. 16, br 219, sis. 447, (119, 422) m. bef. 1714, and 1725, d. 6 Jul 1750 ae 61.
14. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 422: Jul 7, 1742 Mary COBB, (421), o. CONANT, mo. 101, d. 16 Aug 1795, ae 92d.
15. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 219: Jul 1, 1733 Thankful COBB, w. James, m. 1718, o. THOMAS, fa. 81, sis. 242, 105, d. 17 Apr 1743, ae 48th.
16. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 16, "Martha died aug 8th 1775, age 84."
17. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
18. LDS IGI, [source of name of spouse and marriage data].
19. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [major source for this generation].
20. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 17, [source of spouse] "Martha (Cobb) Tinkham, Daughter of John Cobb, Jr. and widow of Ephraim Tinkham ; [source of marriage year and place] ; [major source for birth dates and birth places for children].
21. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 447: Mar 13, 1743 Martha SIMMONS, w. Aaron m. 1716, (1st h. 40) o. COBB, fa. 17, br. 421, d. 8 Aug 1775, ae 84.
22. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of date / place of death].
23. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 21-22, [source of name of spouse] ; [major source for birth dates and place of birth for children].
24. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [source of year of marriage].
25. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 354: Mar 14, 1742 Nelson FINNEY, fa. 240?, m. Martha SIMMONS 1749, Rosamond THOMAS 1755, d. 22 Jun 1781, ae 53d.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of ROGER Conant

### Generation No. 1

1. ROGER<sup>1</sup> CONANT was born Bef. April 09, 1592 in East Budleigh, Devonshire, England, and died November 19, 1679 in Salem, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married SARAH HORTON November 11, 1618 in St. Ann's, Blackfriars, London, England<sup>2,3</sup>, daughter of THOMAS HORTON and CATHERINE SATCHFIELD. She died Bet. June - September 20, 1667<sup>4</sup>.

Notes for ROGER CONANT:

Notes for Roger CONANT by Amelia Morrow

Moved to London about 1620. On 20 Jan 1619/20, with brother Chris signed Composition Bond of brother John for first fruits of Rectory of Lymington as "salter, of London". Salters are on of the 12 guilds of London. Date of immigration unclear, but a 1671 affidavit says he had been there for 48 years, and his brother arrived in 1623 on the Ann.[327] "Mr. Connant" was one of the five prominent men to receive a two hundred acre farm in the freeman's lands at the head of Bass River 25 January 1635[6] [ STR 1:12, 19]

Governor of the Cape Ann Colony 1625-1628. He was to have been governor, but Endicott arrived from England with the proper charter. He was influential in the settling of both Salem and Beverly, across the river. Beverly was almost named "Budleigh" after Roger's home parish, but the founders named it Beverly after Beverly in York. (Beverly Town History: <http://www.thehannah.org/bev75a.html>)

From the Salem, Mass, web site describing the statue of Conant in town:

According to records, Roger Conant was baptized in East Budleigh, Devonshire, England in 1592, the youngest of eight children. In 1623 he emigrated to Plymouth with his wife, Sarah and son, Caleb. However, he was uncomfortable with the strict Pilgrim society in Plymouth and moved his family to Nantasket in 1624. In the late autumn of 1625, Conant was invited by the Rev. John White and other members of the Dorchester Company to move to their fishing settlement on Cape Ann as their governor.

Still looking for more favorable conditions for a settlement, he led a group of people to Naumkeag, now Salem, in 1626, and continued as their governor. In 1627 a patent was solicited from England and it was obtained by a group led by John Endicott who arrived in Naumkeag in 1628. Endicott and the other settlers of the New England Company now owned the rights to Naumkeag. Fortunately for the peaceful continuity of the settlement, Conant remained in Salem and, despite what must have been a disappointment for him, acceded to Endicott's authority as the new governor.

Conant built the first Salem house on what is Essex Street today, almost opposite the Town Market. In 1639, his was one of the signatures on the building contract for enlarging the meeting house in Town House Square for the First Church in Salem. This document remains part of the town records at City Hall. He was active in the affairs of the town throughout his life. In 1679, he died at the age of 87. This dramatic, cloaked statue of Roger Conant faces the Salem Common and stands atop a huge boulder brought from the woods near the floating bridge at Lynn. Artist Henry H. Kitson designed this heroic bronze statue for the Conant Family Association and the statue was dedicated on June 17, 1913. (<http://www.salemweb.com/roger.htm>)

Not all portrayals of Conant are positive - Bradford's account of Plymouth refers to a salter "...he whom they sent to make salt was an ignorant, foolish, selfwilled fellow ... he caused them to send carpenters to rear a great frame for a large house, to receive the salt & such other uses. But in the end all proved vain. Then he laid fault of the ground, in which he was deceived; but if he might have the lighter to carry clay, he was sure then he could do it ... he could not do anything but boil salt in pans, and yet would make them that were joined with him believe there was so great a mystery in it as was not easy to be attained, and made them do many unnecessary things to blind their eyes, till they discerned his subtlety. The next year he was sent to Cape Anne and the pans were set up there where the fishing

was; but before summer was out, he burnt the house, and the fire was so vehement as it spoiled..." Unless there were three salters at Plymouth (the other known salter was not sent to Cape Ann), this account refers to Roger. The more positive accounts of Roger as peacemaker may come from Hubbard's (also contemporary) General History of New England may be traced to the fact that Conant and Hubbard were known friends and Roger may have fed him a positively spun version of events. If true, this helps one understand why someone so prominent in the settlement of Salem would take no part in the larger affairs of the colony after the 1630s.

-----

Savage: ROGER, Salem, was one of the earliest sett. of Mass. hav. been in 1623 at Plymouth, next at Nantasket, thence rem. to Cape Ann, there resid. betw. one and two yrs. and rem. to Naumkeag, a. 1627. He was s. of Richard and Agnes, br. it is said of Dr. John of the gr. Assemb. of Divines at Westminster, tho. ano. acco. makes his f. William, b. in the hundred of E. Budleigh, bap. at the parish ch. of the same, in Devon, 9 Apr. 1593; appoint. 1625, gov., agent, or superintend. for the Dorchester project. of the planta. as Endicott, wh. supersed. him, was, 1629, for the Gov. and Comp. of Mass. bef. the com. of Winthrop the first chart. Gov. in the country. [Felt, I. 106. Hubbard, 109, 10.] Gibbs says his gr.f. John was of French, i. e. Norman, extract. his ancest. for many generat. hav. been at Gittisham, betw. Honiton and Ottery St. Mary's. He req. to be freem. 19 Oct. 1630, was adm. 18 May foll. was rep. at the first gen. Ct. of Mass. 1634, d. 19 Nov. 1679, in 87th yr. at Beverly (wh. he earnestly desir. to be name Budleigh). Young, Chron. 24, gives him four s. I think he had five; but even the assiduous fondness of Felt, in a Mem. of gr. dilig. filling fourteen pages of Geneal. Reg. II. has not furnish. complete fam. acco. His abstr. of the will, made 1 Mar. 1678, refers to s. Exercise and childr.; s. Lot's ten ch.; gr.ch. John, s. of Roger; gr.ch. Joshua C. whose f. may have been John, or Roger; [[vol. 1, p. 441]] ds. Elizabeth C. prob. never m.; Mary, wh. had been wid. in 1662, of the sec. John Batch, now w. of the sec. William Dodge, and her five ch.; Sarah, and her ch. John and four ds.; a gr.ch. Rebecca C. whose f. may have been either of the s. John, or Roger; beside cous. Mary, w. of Hilliard Verin, but whose d. is unkn.; Adoniram Verin, and his sis. Hannah, with her two ch. and three ds. of his cous. James Mason, dec. and it is equally unkn. wh. she was. Of Exercise, perhaps the third s. b. at Cape Ann, a. 1636, bap. 24 Dec. 1637; Joshua; and Lot, above, is all that is kn. to me; John was of Beverly ch. 1671, prob. d. bef. his f.; Roger, the first b. ch. at Salem is spok. of next. His w. was Sarah, but neither h. nor w. unit. early with the ch.

#### More About ROGER CONANT:

Died 2: November 19, 1679, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA [alternate place of death]<sup>5</sup>

Baptism: April 09, 1592, East Budleigh, Devonshire, England<sup>6</sup>

Comment 1: Died in his 88th year

Comment 2: Built the first house in Salem, Mass

Comment 3: Parents were Richard and Agnes (Clarke) Conant; Richard was church warden in E. Burleigh

Immigration: July 1623, Arrived on the Ann at Plymouth

Occupation 1: Bet. 1625 - 1626, Governor of the Colony at Cape Ann

Occupation 2: Bet. 1619 - 1620, Salter

Probate: September 25, 1679

Residence 1: Bet. 1619 - 1620, St. Lawrence Parish, Jewry, London, England

Residence 2: 1623, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 3: Abt. 1624, Hull, Norfolk, Mass, USA

Residence 4: Abt. 1624, Nantasket, Essex, Mass, USA

Residence 5: 1625, Gloucester [Cape Ann], Essex, Mass, USA

Residence 6: 1626, Salem [Naumkeog], Essex, Mass, USA

Will: March 01, 1676/77

#### Notes for SARAH HORTON:

NOTES from Amelia Morrow

Sarah was from a family heavily connected to Puritan circles in England. Her father's first wife was a Culverwell, a family which participated actively in Puritan affairs, the family remained in the parish, and

one of Sarah's half-sisters also married a Culverwell. In addition, the minister at Blackfriar's was from a family of prominent ministers.

"Sarah Connant" is included in the list of Salem church members compiled in late 1636 [ SChR 6]. She was alive in November 1660 to depose about the marriage of James Bede and the widow "Ellot" [ EQC 2:265]. She is not named in her husband's will and therefore probably died before 1 March 1677/8.

Children of ROGER CONANT and SARAH HORTON are:

- i. SARAH<sup>2</sup> CONANT, b. Bef. September 19, 1619.

More About SARAH CONANT:  
Burial: October 30, 1620, England  
Christening: September 19, 1619, London, England

- ii. CALEB CONANT, b. Bef. May 27, 1622, London, England; d. London, England.

More About CALEB CONANT:  
Died 2: England  
Christening: May 27, 1622, London, England  
Immigration: 1623, Arrived on the Ann at Plymouth, returned to England as an adult

2. iii. LOT CONANT, b. Abt. 1624, Gloucester, Essex, Mass, USA; d. September 29, 1674, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ROGER CONANT, b. 1626, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA; d. June 15, 1672<sup>7</sup>; m. ELIZABETH WESTON<sup>8</sup>.

More About ROGER CONANT:  
Comment: first European child born in Salem

- v. SARAH CONANT, b. Abt. 1628; d. June 1662<sup>9</sup>; m. JOHN LEACH<sup>10</sup>.
- vi. JOSHUA CONANT, b. Abt. 1630, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA; d. 1659, England; m. SEETH GARDNER<sup>11</sup>.

More About JOSHUA CONANT:  
Occupation: Sea captain  
Residence: Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

- vii. MARY CONANT, b. Abt. 1632, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA; m. (1) JOHN BALCH; m. (2) WILLIAM DODGE.
- viii. ELIZABETH CONANT, b. Abt. 1632, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA.
- ix. EXERCISE CONANT, b. Aft. December 24, 1637, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA; d. April 28, 1722; m. SARAH //<sup>12</sup>.

More About EXERCISE CONANT:  
Christening: December 24, 1637, Salem, Essex, Mass, USA

## Generation No. 2

2. LOT<sup>2</sup> CONANT (ROGER<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1624 in Gloucester, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>, and died September 29, 1674 in Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>14</sup>. He married ELIZABETH WALTON<sup>15</sup> Bef. 1650, daughter of WILLIAM WALTON and ELIZABETH COOKE. She was born Bef. October 07, 1629 in England, and died September 29, 1674<sup>16</sup>.

Notes for LOT CONANT:  
Notes from Amelia Morrow:

Except for Nathaniel, his children are all listed in the Beverly records up until Rebecca in 1670. However, he lived in Marblehead by 1657 - selectman in 1662 and still listed as a householder in 1674. On 20 Nov 1666, his father gave him the homestead at Beverly. Records refer to him as "of Beverly" after that, but he was still selling land in Marblehead until his death.

-----  
Savage: LOT, Salem, br. of the preced[\*\*]. b. 1624, perhaps at Cape Ann, had Nathaniel, John, Lot, Elizabeth all bapt. 26 May 1662; Martha, bapt. 12 Oct. 1664; and William and Sarah, 3 July 1667; one of the found. of ch. at Beverly, 1667, but in 1674, when he d. was of Marblehead, had ten ch. 5 s. 5 ds. provid. for in his f.'s will, 1678, wh. may render just conclus. of his prior d. but his own est. was good.

\*\*"preceding" entry is Joshua, m. 1676, gr.son of Roger by ? son. The one before that is Joshua son of Roger, Lot's brother

More About LOT CONANT:

Religion: 1667, Dismissed from the First Church in Salem to form the church at Bass River [Beverly]

Residence: Bef. 1657, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

Selectman: 1662

More About ELIZABETH WALTON:

Baptism: October 07, 1629, England<sup>17</sup>

Children of LOT CONANT and ELIZABETH WALTON are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> CONANT, b. July 28, 1650, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA; d. 1732<sup>18</sup>; m. HANNAH MANSFIELD<sup>19</sup>; b. Abt. 1656, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA; d. Aft. 1732.
3. ii. JOHN CONANT, b. December 15, 1652, Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA; d. September 30, 1724, Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA.
- iii. LOT CONANT, b. February 16, 1657/58, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH CONANT, b. May 13, 1660, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- v. MARY CONANT, b. July 14, 1662, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- vi. MARTHA CONANT, b. August 15, 1664, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- vii. SARAH CONANT, b. February 19, 1666/67, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- viii. WILLIAM CONANT, b. February 19, 1666/67, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- ix. ROGER CONANT, b. March 10, 1668/69, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- x. REBECCA CONANT, b. January 31, 1670/71, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA.

Generation No. 3

**3.** JOHN<sup>3</sup> CONANT (*LOT*<sup>2</sup>, *ROGER*<sup>1</sup>) was born December 15, 1652 in Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>, and died September 30, 1724 in Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>. He married BETHIAH MANSFIELD<sup>22</sup> May 07, 1678 in Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>, daughter of ANDREW MANSFIELD and BETHIAH GEDNEY. She was born April 07, 1658 in Lynn, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>, and died June 27, 1720 in Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>.

More About JOHN CONANT:

Military service: King Philip's war: member of Capt. Samuel Appleton's co., stationed at Hadley and Springfield

Occupation 1: farmer

Occupation 2: Mariner

Religion: August 23, 1691, Admitted to full communion in the First Church

Children of JOHN CONANT and BETHIAH MANSFIELD are:

- i. LOT<sup>4</sup> CONANT, b. Bef. June 01, 1679.

More About LOT CONANT:

Christening: June 01, 1679

- ii. ELIZABETH CONANT, b. January 14, 1681/82.
- iii. BETHIA CONANT, b. October 14, 1684.
- iv. JOHN CONANT, b. July 07, 1686.
- v. DEBORAH CONANT, b. February 20, 1687/88.
- vi. MARY CONANT, b. October 20, 1689.
- vii. DANIEL CONANT, b. November 19, 1694.
- viii. REBECCA CONANT, b. March 29, 1696.
4. ix. BENJAMIN CONANT, b. October 22, 1698, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. September 20, 1767,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA.  
x. JEMIMA CONANT, b. November 09, 1701.

Generation No. 4

4. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> CONANT (*JOHN<sup>3</sup>, LOT<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>*) was born October 22, 1698 in Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA, and died September 20, 1767 in Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA<sup>26</sup>. He married (1) MARTHA DAVISON 1720<sup>27</sup>, daughter of JOHN DAVISON and MARTHA DODGE. She was born Abt. 1699, and died January 05, 1745/46 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married (2) LYDIA LAMB September 1746<sup>29</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN CONANT:

Occupation: tailor

Residence 1: Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Abt. 1728, Dudley, Worcester, Worcester, Mass, USA

Residence 3: Abt. 1760, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA

Children of BENJAMIN CONANT and MARTHA DAVISON are:

- i. LYDIA<sup>5</sup> CONANT, b. February 05, 1721/22; m. ANDREW WHITE, February 14, 1744/45<sup>29</sup>.
5. ii. EZRA CONANT, b. March 05, 1722/23, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. December 07, 1804.
- iii. CHILD CONANT, b. Abt. 1724; d. March 12, 1725/26<sup>30</sup>.
- iv. ABIGAIL CONANT, b. Bef. March 12, 1726/27, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. December 29, 1736, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.

More About ABIGAIL CONANT:

Christening: March 12, 1726/27, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA

- v. BENJAMIN CONANT, b. June 06, 1729; d. January 06, 1736/37<sup>32</sup>.
- vi. EBENEZER CONANT, b. November 02, 1731; d. January 08, 1736/37<sup>32</sup>.
- vii. JOHN CONANT, b. June 06, 1733; d. January 05, 1736/37<sup>32</sup>.
- viii. ASA CONANT, b. April 26, 1736; d. January 07, 1736/37<sup>32</sup>.
- ix. MARTHA CONANT, b. January 08, 1737/38; m. JOSIAH CONANT<sup>33</sup>.
- x. BENJAMIN CONANT, b. October 20, 1740; d. September 16, 1786; m. (1) MARY DAVIS<sup>33</sup>; d. Bef. 1778; m. (2) JEMIMA, November 1778<sup>34</sup>.

More About JEMIMA:

Comment: Widow of Mr. Hill

Children of BENJAMIN CONANT and LYDIA LAMB are:

- xi. ABIJAH<sup>5</sup> CONANT, b. August 09, 1747; m. BATHSHEBA NICHOLS<sup>35</sup>.
- xii. ASA CONANT, b. June 29, 1750.
- xiii. ABIGAIL CONANT, b. March 04, 1752.
- xiv. LUCY CONANT, b. January 26, 1754; d. September 12, 1756<sup>36</sup>.
- xv. JEMIMA CONANT, b. December 20, 1755; d. October 20, 1756<sup>36</sup>.

Generation No. 5

5. EZRA<sup>5</sup> CONANT (*BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, LOT<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>37</sup> was born March 05, 1722/23 in Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA, and died December 07, 1804. He married MILLICENT NEWEL January 01, 1744/45 in Dudley, Worcester County, Mass, USA, daughter of JONATHAN NEWEL and MELLICENT MASON. She was born December 19, 1725 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA, and died July 06, 1769 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA.

More About EZRA CONANT:

Web site: <http://www.essexcountyma.org/wills/conantr.htm>

Child of EZRA CONANT and MILLICENT NEWEL is:

6. i. MILLICENT<sup>6</sup> CONANT, b. 1754; d. 1831.

Generation No. 6

6. MILLICENT<sup>6</sup> CONANT (*EZRA<sup>5</sup>, BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, LOT<sup>2</sup>, ROGER<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>38</sup> was born 1754, and died 1831. She married THOMAS RICH, LT. (SEE DART) August 09, 1770 in Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA ??<sup>39,40</sup>. He was born October 29, 1738 in Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>41</sup>, and died August 22, 1825 in Shoreham, Vt, USA.

Children of MILLICENT CONANT and THOMAS RICH are:

- i. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> RICH, b. September 13, 1771, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA; d. October 24, 1824, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>42</sup>; m. MOLLY WATTS<sup>43</sup>; d. April 25, 1817<sup>44</sup>.
- ii. JUDITH RICH, b. May 10, 1772, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1827<sup>44</sup>; m. WILLIAM PITT BAILEY<sup>45</sup>.
- iii. EBENEZER RICH, b. January 10, 1775, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH STOCKWELL, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>46</sup>.
- iv. JOHN RICH, b. December 12, 1777, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Wisconsin, USA<sup>47</sup>; m. BETSY WILLIAMS, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>48</sup>.

More About JOHN RICH:

Died 2: October 16, 1824, Addison, Vt on Rich Farm<sup>49</sup>

- v. MILLICENT RICH, b. November 18, 1779, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. MOULTON NEEDHAM, February 05, 1801<sup>50</sup>.
- vi. ANNA RICH, b. October 14, 1781, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1870, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>51,52</sup>; m. PETER RIPLEY LEONARD<sup>53</sup>; d. , Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>54</sup>.
- vii. CLARISSA RICH, b. January 29, 1784, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1809, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>55</sup>; m. CHRISTOPHER WILLSON<sup>56</sup>; b. June 09, 1780<sup>57</sup>; d. October 16, 1855<sup>58</sup>.
- viii. SAMUEL RICH, b. June 16, 1785, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA; d. December 18, 1828, Canada<sup>59</sup>; m. MARY OR POLLY BAILEY, January 29, 1804, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>60,61,62</sup>; b. Abt. 1785.
- ix. ELISABETH (BETSY) RICH, b. July 27, 1787, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. December 1877, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>63</sup>; m. (1) EZEKIEL WILLSON, January 29, 1804, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>64</sup>; m. (2) GUERDON SMITH, July 30, 1825, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>64</sup>.
- x. LUCINDA RICH, b. July 31, 1789, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. December 31, 1845, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>65</sup>; m. REUBEN WILLSON<sup>66</sup>.
- xi. LURETTA (OR LUCILLA) RICH, b. August 05, 1791, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>67</sup>; m. BENJAMIN HEALEY, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>68</sup>.
- xii. EZRA RICH, b. November 13, 1792, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1869, Wisconsin, USA<sup>69</sup>; m. ESTHER RICH, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>70</sup>; d. August 06, 1880, Minn, USA<sup>71</sup>.

Endnotes

1. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 157, [source of date / place of death].
2. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p. 157, [source of date of marriage].
3. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
4. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washiington, DC), vol II, p188, [source of approx. date of death].
5. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washiington, DC), vol II, p 188, [source of alternate place of death].
6. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 157.
7. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washiington, DC), vol II, p 189, [source of date of death].
8. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washiington, DC), vol II, p 189, [source of name of spouse].
9. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washiington, DC), vol II, p 189, [source of month / year of death].

10. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washington, DC), vol II, p. 189, [source of name of spouse].
11. Leon Clark Hills, *History and Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters and First Comers to Ye Olde Colonie*, (hills Pub. Co, Washington, DC), vol II, p 189, [source of name of spouse].
12. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of name of spouse].
13. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of year / place of birth].
14. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~amorrow/fg07/fg07\\_414.html](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~amorrow/fg07/fg07_414.html), Conant, Frederick ODell, History and Genealogy of the Conant Family, Portland (Private), 1887 [source of date / place of death].
15. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of name of father].
16. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of date of death].
17. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of date / country of Christening].
18. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, 158, [source of year of death].
19. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, 158, [source of name of spouse].
20. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of parents and date / place of birth].
21. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
22. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of parents].
23. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates of birth].
24. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of birth].
25. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
26. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
27. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their birth dates; birth place can be inferred from place of residence].
28. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
29. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of marriage].
30. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
31. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
32. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
33. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of name of spouse].
34. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of marriage].
35. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of name of spouse].
36. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
37. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].
38. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of name and year of birth / death].
39. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and date / place of their birth].
40. LDS IGI, lists birth place of all children to Betsy as Warwick, Franklin, Mass.; after Betsy, birth place is Shoreham, Vt.
41. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of birth].
42. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
43. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
44. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of death].
45. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
46. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of marriage].
47. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
48. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of marriage].
49. LDS IGI, [alternate death date / place].
50. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage].
51. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
52. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of year of death].
53. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
54. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
55. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
56. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
57. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
58. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of death].
59. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
60. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage].
61. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of spouse].
62. *Dale E. Rich*, [source for names of children and birth / death year].
63. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
64. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of marriage].
65. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
66. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

67. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of year of death].
68. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
69. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
70. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
71. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of FRANCIS Cooke

### Generation No. 1

1. CAPT. FRANCIS<sup>1</sup> COOKE was born 1577 in Blythe, York, England<sup>1,2</sup>, and died April 07, 1663 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married ESTER MAHIEU June 30, 1603 in The Netherlands<sup>4,5,6</sup>. She was born 1592 in Walloon, Belgium ???, and died Aft. 1663 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>8</sup>.

Notes for CAPT. FRANCIS COOKE:  
NOTES from Amelia Morrow

First appeared in Leiden in April 1603 as a witness to the betrothal of Raphael Roelandt, another woolcomber would would witness his own betrothal in June. He is described in the betrothal record as a bachelor from England. There is no record of their actual marriage, which was probably at the Leiden Walloon Reformed Church (records of which from before 1604 are missing). Hester and Francis were later members of the church - they had their children baptized there and letters of transfer were written to Norwich on their behalf.[408] They left for Norwich on 8 Aug 1606, and Francis Cooke was readmitted to the Leiden church by communion on New Year's Day, 1608. They returned briefly during this time to have their son baptized there. [NEHGR 189:197] An article in Mayflower Descendant 27:145-55 points out that intentions were entered in July 4 and 5. Banns then would have been read the next three Sundays: July 6, 13 and 20th, meaning the 20th was the soonest the marriage could have taken place. [357]

Sailed on the Mayflower with his son John (who was the last surviving member of the Pilgrims, dying in 1695). His wife Hester and their children came on the Ann in 1623.[297] Active in Plymouth civil affairs in the 1630s and 40s - committees to lay out land grants and highways, petit jury, grand jury, coroner's jury. He appears on the 1643 Plymouth list of those able to bear arms. In 1623 Plymouth land division received two acres as passenger on Mayflower, plus four acres for the rest of his family which came on the Anne in 1623 [ PCR 12:4, 5]; some of this land had apparently been sold to William Bradford by 1639 [ PCR 12:51].[472] At some point in 1638 or afterward, he settled at Rocky Nook on Jones River, within the limits of Kingston, a few miles from Plymouth. He named his place "Cooke's Hollow.

Francis' birth date is placed by a group of somewhat conflicting records: a note in Winthrop's Journal says he died above the age of 80, he is listed on an Aug 1643 list of men aged 16-60 able to bear arms, and he was married without accompanying family in 1603. (Mayflower Genealogy: <http://members.aol.com/calebj/passenger.html>)

More About CAPT. FRANCIS COOKE:

Comment: 17th signer of the Mayflower Compact

Freeman: 1633, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Immigration 1: 1620, Mayflower with son John

Immigration 2: Bef. 1603, fled to Holland with Pastor Robinson

Military service: 1637, Pequot War

Occupation: Carpenter, woolcomber

Religion 1: Bef. 1676, Puritan

Religion 2: Leiden Walloon Church, a congregation of French-speaking Belgian people whose beliefs were very similar to those of the English Separatists

Religion 3: 1676, Baptist with Obadiah Holmes in Newport

Web site: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/fcooke.html>

More About ESTER MAHIEU:

Immigration: 1623, Arrived on the Ann with children Jacob, Jane and Esther

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of FRANCIS COOKE and ESTER MAHIEU are:

2.
  - i. JANE<sup>2</sup> COOKE, b. 1612, Holland; d. 1666.
  - ii. JOHN COOKE, b. Bef. 1620, Holland; m. SARAH WARREN<sup>9</sup>.
  - iii. ESTHER COOKE, b. Bef. 1623, Holland; m. RICHARD WRIGHT, November 1644<sup>10</sup>.
  - iv. JACOB COOKE, b. Bef. 1623, Holland.
  - v. MARY COOKE, b. 1626, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. March 21, 1714/15<sup>12</sup>; m. JOHN THOMSON, December 26, 1645<sup>13,14</sup>; b. Abt. 1616<sup>15</sup>; d. June 16, 1696<sup>16</sup>.

Generation No. 2

2. JANE<sup>2</sup> COOKE (*FRANCIS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>17</sup> was born 1612 in Holland<sup>18,19</sup>, and died 1666<sup>20</sup>. She married EXPERIENCE MITCHELL Abt. 1628 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>21</sup>. He was born Abt. 1609 in Leyden, Holland<sup>22,23</sup>, and died 1689 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>.

More About JANE COOKE:

Immigration: 1623, Arrived on the Ann<sup>25</sup>

Notes for EXPERIENCE MITCHELL:

NOTES from Amelia Morrow:

Able to Bear Arms in Duxburrow, August 1643. Given liberty to look for land between Bridgewater and the Bay line in 1664. He was eventually granted land on the west side of the Namasskett River, between the Mattapoisett River and Acushena, and at Namassakett.<sup>408</sup>

Great Migrations entry (abstract):

ORIGIN: Leiden, Holland MIGRATION: 1623 on Anne FIRST RESIDENCE: Plymouth

REMOVES: Duxbury by 1639, Bridgewater between 1684 and 1689

FREEMAN: In "1633" Plymouth list of freemen in close proximity to those admitted 1 January 1632/3 [ PCR 1:4]. In Plymouth Colony list of 7 March 1636/7 [ PCR 1:53]. In Duxbury section of lists of freemen dated 1639 through March 1683/4 [ PCR 5:274, 8:174, 198, 203].

EDUCATION: His inventory included "books" valued at 14s. He signed his will.

OFFICES: Plymouth jury appearances 1647 to 1662. Surveyor of highways 1 Jun 1658 for Duxbury.

ESTATE: In 1623 Plymouth land division, George Morton and Experience Mitchell together received eight acres [ PCR 12:6]. In 1627 Plymouth cattle division "Experience Michael" was the tenth person in the first company with Francis Cooke [ PCR 12:9].

On 9 May 1631 Experience Michell sold to Samuell Eddy his dwelling house and part of his garden plot [ PCR 12:18].

Assessed 18s. in Plymouth tax list of 25 March 1633 and 9s. in list of 27 March 1634 [ PCR 1:10, 27]. He was forty-ninth on the list of Purchasers [ PCR 2:177].

In an undated entry, but probably in 1645, Mr. John Holmes of Plymouth, messenger, sold Experience Mitchell of Duxbury two acres of marsh meadow [ PCR 12:109]. On 20 March 1647 Samuel Eedy sold Experience Mitchell one acre of marsh meadow [ PCR 12:151].

On 1 July 1650 Experience Mitchell purchased two acres of marsh meadow in Duxbury at Blewfish River from Andrew Ringe of Plymouth [ PCR 12:189]. On 20 November 1650 William Paybody of Duxbury, planter, sold to Experience Mitchell of Duxbury, planter, a house and ten acres of land at Blewfish River in Duxbury [ PCR 12:198].

On 3 October 1662 Experience Mitchell was one of a group nominated for consideration for lands on the northerly bounds of Taunton "if any be left over" [ PCR 4:27].

-----  
Savage: EXPERIENCE, Plymouth, a youth, came in the Ann, 1623, had been one of the goodly comp. at Leyden, where he left a br. Thomas, who d. there. Perhaps he was under the care of Francis Cook, at least, he is of his comp. in partak. sh. of cattle 1627, and soon aft. m. his d. Jane, was of Duxbury aft. 1631, and long aft. rem. to Bridgewater, there d. 1689, aged above 80 yrs. His ch. were Elizabeth wh. m. 1645, [[vol. 3, p. 220] John Washburn; Thomas; Mary, m. 24 Dec. 1652, James Shaw, and d. 1679; Edward; Sarah; Jacob; John; and Hannah, but the order of b. is uncert. and so may be the mo. for he had sec. w. Mary. Sarah m. John Hayward; and Hannah m. Joseph Hayward, as his third w.

More About EXPERIENCE MITCHELL:

Immigration: 1623, arrived on the "Ann" (third ship)

Property 1: 1623, Shared in the first division of lots in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass

Property 2: 1627, Shared in the division of live stock in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass

Residence 1: Bet. 1623 - 1631, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 2: one of 54 "Original Proprietors" of the "Bridgewater Purchase"; sold his share to Thomas Hayward

Residence 3: 1631, Duxbury, Plymouth, Mass; Blue Fish River; one of founders of Duxbury

Will: 1688, [http://www.mayflowerfamilies.com/wills/experience\\_mitchell\\_estate.htm](http://www.mayflowerfamilies.com/wills/experience_mitchell_estate.htm)

Children of JANE COOKE and EXPERIENCE MITCHELL are:

- i. SARAH<sup>3</sup> MITCHELL<sup>26</sup>, d. 1731<sup>27</sup>; m. JOHN HAYWARD<sup>28,29</sup>; b. , England ??<sup>30</sup>; d. Abt. 1710, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.

More About JOHN HAYWARD:

Emigration: March 1634/35, left on Hercules with John Ames

- ii. ELIZABETH MITCHELL, b. 1629, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>32</sup>; m. JOHN WASHBURN<sup>33</sup>, 1645<sup>34</sup>; b. November 1621, Bengeworth, England; d. November 12, 1686, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- iii. THOMAS MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- iv. MARY MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1679<sup>35</sup>; m. JAMES SHAW, December 24, 1652<sup>36</sup>.
- v. EDWARD MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1717; m. MARY HAYWARD, Bef. 1668<sup>37,38</sup>; b. 1651<sup>39</sup>; d. Abt. 1707, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>40</sup>.
- vi. JACOB MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- vii. JOHN MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- viii. HANNAH MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; m. JOSEPH HAYWARD<sup>41</sup>; b. 1642<sup>42</sup>; d. 1718, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
2. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7, source of date of birth.
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date / place of death].
4. *Society Of Mayflower Descendants Of NY*, (1912), [source of date of marriage].
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of marriage] ; [lists children as John, Jacob, Jane, Esther, and Mary b. 1626; children born in Holland except for Mary].
6. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7, source of year of marriage.
7. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7, source of date of birth.
8. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
9. Annie Arnoux Haxtun, *Signers of the Mayflower Compact*, (1968, Genealogical Pub. Co.), 54, Sarah Warren was daughter of Richard Warren.
10. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date / place of birth].
12. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
13. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
14. Annie Arnoux Haxtun, *Signers of the Mayflower Compact*, (1968, Genealogical Pub. Co.), 55.
15. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of birth].
16. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
17. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
18. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
19. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7, source of year of birth.
20. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7, source of year of death.
21. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p. 219-220, [source of date of marriage] ; [source of names of children].
22. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
23. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
24. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
25. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p 447.
26. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
27. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

28. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children].
29. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
30. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 393, [source of place of birth].
31. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
32. [year born comes from Helen Stewart].
33. [birth, death data for John Washburn comes from Helen Stewart].
34. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
35. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
36. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
37. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of husband/wife].
38. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 219, Mitchell, Edward, son of Experience, married Mary d. of Thomas Hayward, and in 40 yrs. by her had no chi. m. next, 1708 Alice Bradford and had several children.
39. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
40. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
41. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
42. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
43. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of THOMAS Cooper, Sr. Deacon

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> COOPER, SR. DEACON He married ANNE //.

More About THOMAS COOPER, SR. DEACON:

Burial: March 17, 1689/90, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>

More About ANNE //:

Burial: February 01, 1679/80, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>

Child of THOMAS COOPER and ANNE // is:

2. i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> COOPER, JR., d. August 16, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> COOPER, JR. (*THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*) died August 16, 1698 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married MARY //<sup>4</sup>. She died September 18, 1700 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

Children of THOMAS COOPER and MARY // are:

3. i. MARY<sup>3</sup> COOPER, b. October 05, 1658, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
ii. THOMAS COOPER, b. August 08, 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
iii. ELIZABETH COOPER, b. August 08, 1662, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 08, 1744/45, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
iv. DEBORAH COOPER, b. September 21, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
v. SARY COOPER, b. September 26, 1666, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
vi. SAMUELL COOPER, b. August 09, 1669, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
vii. RACHALL COOPER, b. August 06, 1671, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
viii. JUDETH COOPER, b. September 11, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> COOPER (*THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*) was born August 08, 1662 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died February 08, 1744/45 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>. She married TIMOTHY IDE, SR October 20, 1687 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7,8</sup>, son of NICHOLAS IDE and MARTHA //. He was born October 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died April 05, 1735 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

Children of ELIZABETH COOPER and TIMOTHY IDE are:

4. i. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> IDE, JR LIEUT., b. October 01, 1688, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. December 26, 1768, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.  
ii. ELIZABETH IDE, b. March 16, 1689/90, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. DANIEL REED, December 08, 1715, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.  
iii. MARY IDE, b. April 02, 1692, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
iv. SARAH IDE, b. April 09, 1694, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
v. EXPERIENCE IDE, b. May 28, 1696, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1751, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
vi. RACHEL IDE, b. May 28, 1696, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
vii. JOSIAH IDE, b. October 20, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY WALKER, June 18, 1724, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.  
viii. DANIELL IDE, b. June 04, 1701, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 4

4. EXPERIENCE<sup>4</sup> IDE (*ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> COOPER, THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 28, 1696 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died September 04, 1751 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>. She married THOMAS LINDLEY May 09, 1717 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13,14</sup>. He was born Bef. 1697, and died April 07, 1750 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.

More About EXPERIENCE IDE:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About THOMAS LINDLEY:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of EXPERIENCE IDE and THOMAS LINDLEY are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> LINDLEY, JR, b. January 23, 1717/18, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1719/20, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. BARBARA LINDLEY, b. October 12, 1721, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.
- iv. JOSHUA LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1724/25, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 19, 1736, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- v. MARY LINDLEY, b. March 06, 1726/27, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. JOSIAH LINDLEY, b. January 26, 1727/28, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 30, 1738, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.
- vii. ISAIAH (JOSIAH) LINDLEY, b. December 01, 1731, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ANNA CHANNING, May 14, 1752, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>19,20,21</sup>; b. June 1735<sup>22</sup>; d. October 26, 1820, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>23</sup>.

#### Endnotes

1. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 817, [source of date / place of death].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 817, [source of date / place of burial] Anne, wife of Deacon \_\_\_ Cooper.
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 817, [source of date / place of death] Thomas Cooper, Jr.
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 595, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth] children of "Thomas Cooper, Jr.
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 817, [source of date / place of death] wife of Thomas.
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, [source of date / place of death] Elizabeth Ide, widow, died in her 83rd year.
7. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 202, [source of date / place of marriage] Timothy Ide and Elizabeth Cooper.
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 649, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, [source of date / place of death] Capt. Timothy Ide.
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, "Lieut. Timothy died in 81st year."
11. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
13. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Thomas Lindley and Experience Ide, both of Rehoboth.
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 666, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
15. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of death].
16. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth ... agrees with vital record].
17. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
18. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

death].

19. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children and their dates of birth].

20. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Isaiah and Anna Channing, both of Rehoboth, married by Thomas Bowen, Esq.

21. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 667, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].

22. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].

23. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of WILLIAM Curtis

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> CURTIS<sup>1</sup> was born 1592 in Nazeing, Essex, England, and died December 08, 1672 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA. He married (1) MARY RAWLYNS in St Margaret Moses, London<sup>2</sup>. She died Abt. 1618 in Nazeing, Essex, England. He married (2) SARA ELIOT August 06, 1618 in Nazeing, Essex, England<sup>3,4</sup>, daughter of BENNET ELIOT and LETTICE AGAR. She was born Bef. January 13, 1599/00 in Widford, Essex, England, and died Bet. March 20 - 26, 1672/73 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

#### More About WILLIAM CURTIS:

Baptism: November 12, 1592, Nazeing, Essex, England<sup>5</sup>

Freeman: March 04, 1632/33

Immigration: September 16, 1632, Arrived on the "Lion" at Boston

Occupation: Farmer

#### More About SARA ELIOT:

Baptism: January 13, 1599/00, Widford, Essex, England

#### Children of WILLIAM CURTIS and MARY RAWLYNS are:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> CURTIS, JR., b. Bef. 1618; d. 1634.

#### More About WILLIAM CURTIS, JR.:

Immigration: 1631, Arrived on the "Lion"

- ii. MARY CURTIS, SEE DART, b. Abt. 1618, England; d. 1713; m. EDWARD DEVOTION, SEE DART.

#### Children of WILLIAM CURTIS and SARA ELIOT are:

- iii. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> CURTIS, b. Bef. March 12, 1619/20; d. Bef. 1623.

#### More About THOMAS CURTIS:

Baptism: March 12, 1619/20, Nazeing, Essex, England

- iv. THOMAS CURTIS, b. Bef. January 19, 1623/24, England; d. June 1650, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

#### More About THOMAS CURTIS:

Baptism: January 19, 1623/24, Nazeing, Essex, England

Burial: June 26, 1650, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- v. ELIZABETH CURTIS, b. Bef. February 13, 1624/25, Nazeing, Essex, England; d. January 1627/28, Nazeing, Essex, England.

#### More About ELIZABETH CURTIS:

Baptism: February 13, 1624/25, Nazeing, Essex, England

Burial: January 16, 1627/28, Nazeing, Essex, England

- vi. SARA CURTIS, b. Bef. August 05, 1627, Nazeing, Essex, England; d. Bef. 1632.

#### More About SARA CURTIS:

Baptism: August 05, 1627, Nazeing, Essex, England

- vii. JOHN CURTIS, b. Bef. July 17, 1629, Nazeing, Essex, England; m. (1) REBECCA WHEELER; m. (2) DORCAS PEAKE.

#### More About JOHN CURTIS:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Baptism: July 17, 1629, Nazeing, Essex, England

- viii. PHILIP CURTIS, b. Bef. March 25, 1632, Nazeing, Essex, England; d. November 09, 1675, Slain by Indians at or near Mendham.

More About PHILIP CURTIS:

Baptism: March 25, 1632, Nazeing, Essex, England

2. ix. HANNAH CURTIS, b. Aft. 1634; m. WILLIAM GEARY, August 25, 1651, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.  
x. ELIZABETH CURTIS, b. Aft. 1637, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. 1707, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.  
xi. ISAAC CURTIS, b. July 22, 1641, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. May 31, 1695, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; m. HANNAH POLLEY, May 10, 1670, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; b. February 15, 1651/52, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. February 06, 1719/20, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> CURTIS (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born Aft. 1637 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA, and died 1707 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA. She married ISAAC NEWELL, SR.<sup>6</sup> December 14, 1659 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA, son of ABRAHAM NEWEL and FRANCIS [NEWEL]. He was born Abt. 1632 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England, and died December 08, 1707 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.

Children of ELIZABETH CURTIS and ISAAC NEWELL are:

- i. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> NEWEL, JR.<sup>7</sup>, b. December 11, 1660, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; d. March 28, 1738, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. SARAH //; b. Abt. 1670.  
ii. JOSIAH NEWEL, b. December 01, 1662, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. Abt. 1678.

More About JOSIAH NEWEL:

Baptism: December 07, 1662, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iii. SARAH NEWEL, b. March 22, 1664/65, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About SARAH NEWEL:

Baptism: March 26, 1665, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iv. ABRAHAM NEWEL, b. February 28, 1666/67, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. Abt. 1678.

More About ABRAHAM NEWEL:

Baptism: March 03, 1666/67, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- v. ELIZABETH NEWEL, b. January 06, 1668/69, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About ELIZABETH NEWEL:

Baptism: January 24, 1668/69, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- vi. HANNAH NEWEL, b. February 04, 1670/71, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; m. JOHN HOLMES, April 09, 1690.

More About HANNAH NEWEL:

Baptism: February 19, 1670/71, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- vii. EBENEZER NEWEL, b. November 29, 1673, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About EBENEZER NEWEL:

Baptism: February 01, 1673/74, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- viii. EXPERIENCE NEWEL, b. January 29, 1677/78, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; m. SAMUEL WILLIS, May 23, 1700.  
ix. JOSIAH NEWEL, b. March 06, 1679/80, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About JOSIAH NEWEL:

Baptism: March 14, 1679/80, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] WILLIAM, Roxbury 1632, came in the Lion, arr. at Boston 16 Sept. with w. Sarah, and ch. Thomas Mary, John, and Philip; freem. 4 Mar. 1633, first nam. in the list of that day; had here, says Ellis, Hannah; Elizabeth; and Isaac, b. 22 July 1641. His eldest s. William, wh. came in 1631, perhaps with Eliot in the Lion, was "a hopeful scholar, but God took him in 1634," says the ch. rec. Thomas, d. 26 June 1650, of "long and tedious consumpt." says the ch. rec. unm. it is presum. His d. Hannah m. 25 Aug. 16 William Geary; and Elizabeth m. 14 Dec. 169, John Newell. He d. 8 Dec. 1672, aged 80; ana his wid. d. 20 or 26 Mr. foll. aged 73.
2. Robert Charles Anderson, *Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633*, (Boston, 1995), [source of place of marriage].
3. Robert Charles Anderson, *Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633*, (Boston, 1995), [source of date / place of marriage] [source of birth date / place for children].
4. *Vital Records of Roxbury, Mass*, [source of marriage and death data for children].
5. Robert Charles Anderson, *Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633*, (Boston, 1995), [source of date / place of baptism].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ISAAC, Roxbury, brot. by his f. Abraham from Eng.; by w. Elizabeth d. of William Curtis, m. 14 Dec. 1658, tho. the rec. then calls him John, I think, had Isaac, b. 11 Dec. 1660; Josiah, 1, bap. 7 Dec. 1662, d. at 16 yrs.; Sarah, 22, bap. 26 Mar. 1665; Abraham, 28 Feb. bap. 3 Mar. 1667, d. at 11 yrs. Elizabeth 6, bap. 24 Jan. 1669; Hannah, 4, bap. 19 Feb. 1671; Ebenezer, 29 Nov. 1673, bap. 1 Feb. foll.; Experience, 29 Jan. 1678; and Josiah again, 6, bap. 14 Mar. 1680. The f. d. 8 Dec. 1707. Hannah m. 9 Apr. 1690, John Holmes; and the same rec. says her sis. Elizabeth was the same day, but it does not give the import. informat. of the name of the h.; and Experience m. 23 May 1700, Samuel Willis.
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ISAAC, Roxbury, s. prob. of the preced. by w. had Isaac, b. 1 Feb. 1688; Philip, 26 Mar. 1693; Mehitable, 2 Apr. 1695; Abigail, 15 Nov. 1697, d. soon; Jonathan, 10 Oct. 1701.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of ROBERT Day

### Generation No. 1

1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> DAY was born Abt. 1604 in of Ipswich, Suffolk, England, and died Aft. May 20, 1648. He married EDATHA STEBBINS.

More About ROBERT DAY:

Freeman: May 06, 1635, Cambridge, Mass, USA

Immigration: 1634, Arrived in Cambridge on the Elizabeth from Ipswich<sup>1</sup>

Residence: 1634, Cambridge, Mass, USA

More About EDATHA STEBBINS:

Caste: Sister of Deacon Edward Stebbins

Children of ROBERT DAY and EDATHA STEBBINS are:

2.
  - i. SARAH<sup>2</sup> DAY, b. Abt. 1636; d. September 19, 1677, Hatfield, Hampshire County, Mass, USA.
  - ii. THOMAS DAY.
  - iii. MARY DAY, d. 1725<sup>2</sup>; m. (1) SAMUEL ELY, October 28, 1659<sup>2</sup>; b. Of Springfield, Conn; m. (2) THOMAS STEBBINS, April 12, 1694<sup>2</sup>; m. (3) JOHN COLEMAN, DEAC., December 11, 1696<sup>2</sup>; b. Of Hatfield, Mass.
  - iv. JOHN DAY, m. SARAH MAYNARD<sup>3</sup>.

More About JOHN DAY:

Residence: Hartford, Hartford County, Conn

### Generation No. 2

2. SARAH<sup>2</sup> DAY (*ROBERT*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1636, and died September 19, 1677 in Hatfield, Hampshire County, Mass, USA. She married (1) NATHANIEL GUNN September 1658<sup>4</sup>. He was born in Of Hartford, Hartford County, Conn. She married (2) SAMUEL KELLOGG, SR. November 24, 1664<sup>5</sup>. He was born Abt. 1632 in Braintree, Essex, England<sup>6</sup>, and died January 17, 1710/11 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.

More About SARAH DAY:

Burial: Killed by Indians in the massacre

Children of SARAH DAY and SAMUEL KELLOGG are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, JR., b. April 11, 1669, Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>; d. August 24, 1708, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. HANNAH DICKINSON; b. January 10, 1665/66, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>; d. 1745.

More About SAMUEL KELLOGG, JR.:

Comment 1: September 19, 1677, Carried off by Indians when mother and brother killed

Comment 2: Aft. May 22, 1678, returned by Indians from Canada

- ii. NATHANIEL KELLOGG, b. 1671.

More About NATHANIEL KELLOGG:

Residence: Colchester, Conn<sup>8</sup>

- iii. EBENEZER KELLOGG, b. 1674.

More About EBENEZER KELLOGG:

Residence: Colchester, Conn<sup>8</sup>

- iv. JOSEPH KELLOGG, b. 1676; d. September 19, 1677, Hatfield, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 26, Day.
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 27, Day.
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 26, Day.
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 27, Day.
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 27 Day.
6. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 28.
7. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 34.
8. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 6, Kellogg.

## Descendants of DANIEL Davison

### Generation No. 1

1. DANIEL<sup>1</sup> DAVISON<sup>1</sup> was born 1630 in Scotland, and died December 05, 1693 in Wenham, Essex, Mass, USA. He married MARGARET LOW April 13, 1657 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>2,3</sup>, daughter of THOMAS LOW and MARGARET TODD. She was born June 17, 1632 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA, and died July 08, 1668 in Wenham, Essex, Mass, USA.

Notes for DANIEL DAVISON:

SAVAGE: DANIEL Davison, Ipswich, prob. s. of Nicholas, rem. to Newbury, m. Abigail, d. of Peter Coffin of Dover, had Nicholas, b. 16 May 1680; Sarah, 1 Feb. 1682; Daniel, 23 May 1686; Mary, 21 May, 1689; and Peter, 20 Oct. 1692; was a man of note, ar. co. 1672, maj. of the Co. regim. had liv. first at Charlestown, was a merch. in 1676, by w. Abigail had Abigail, bapt. 13 Feb. of that yr.; and Joanna, 29 Apr. 1677; both at C.; may have short time rem. to Stonington

NOTES FROM: The Family of Jim and Selma Burrows brons@eldacur.com  
<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=AHN&db=brons&id=I556>

Daniel is NOT Daniel the son of Nicholas. THAT Daniel b. c. 1650-1

Daniel was probably a lowland Scot in Cromwell's army transported to America as an indentured servant. He probably came over in about 1651. By 1661 he was a landowner (farm of 110 acres in Ipswich). In 1666 He signs a petition in Ipswich. In 1667 he purchases land from Richard Hubbard and builds a house. Peter and Thomas move to Preston, CT (c. 1694) soon after the death of their father (1693).

Ipswich V. R. list Daniel and Margaret m. 8 April 1657

Daniel b. ~1662, William b. ~1664, John b. ~1666 Peter m. 6 Jan 1695-6, Elizabeth m. 23-March 1681-2 Bridget may be Elizabeth. Bridget appears only in will. Elizabeth does not. Daniel Reddington (of Beverly) is son of John & Mary (Gould). Ann Morgan is dau. Joseph Morgan Nicholas Williams is son of John & Martha (Knight)

William's gravestone is in Hamilton. Says he died 1730 age 66. May have died 1728.

Daniel was a victim of Cromwellian victories over the Scotch Covenanters 1650-1. Taken prisoner at Dunbar, Scotland 3 Sep. 1650, Worcester, England 3 Sep 1651, or some battle in between. At Dunbar 10,000 prisoners were taken, 5,100 wounded were paroled. About 2000 were transported, 1500 to Ginea and about 200 to New England. Daniel was probably taken at Dunbar and indentured, working 3 days for the master (probably the Hammersmith Iron Works on the Saugus River) and 4 days for himself. Freed when he paid off the price the master paid, about 6-8 yrs.

The Falmouth Book shows Daniel as the son of Nicholas and Joan Hedges, but we have since rejected him as the wrong Daniel as he was born in 1650/51 and even the Falmouth book lists his dates as 1630-1693.

There are still other records that seem to list Nicholas's son as born in 1639, again too late to be the transported Daniel, but possibly of the right age to marry Margaret Lowe. This, however doesn't explain why our Daniel signs his will with his mark, suggesting that he was illiterate, which Nicholas's son shouldn't be.

Probate Records, Salem, Massachusetts, Vol. 303; "12/15/1692-Last will and Testament of Daniel Davison, Deceased" Dated Dec. 5, 1693

In the name of God, Amen. I, Daniel Davison of Ipswich in the county of Essex in New England, being sick in body, but in sound and disposing memory praise be given to God for the same do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following: First: and principal I resign my soul into the merciful hands of almighty God my creator Asuredly hoping through the merits of my Blessed Saviour to obtain pardon and remission of all my sins & my body I comit to the earth whence it was taken to be decently buried by the discretion of my Executor hereinafter named & for the worldly goods and estate the Lord hath given me, I dispose thereof as follows: I give unto my son William my dwellinghouse and barne and all my outhouses & orchards together with twenty acres of upland and the rest of the upland adjoining to the house lott on the west & northwest to my son William's at my beloved wives decease or when she marries. Item: I give unto my son John fifteen acres of upland adjoining to Edward Potter and Samuel Lumass their land & so to front upon the road way to Boston also I give to my son John five acres of meadow in Bay Path meadow. Item: I give unto my son Thomas fifteen acres of upland joining to the land I have given my son Daniel & to joyne to Mr. Whipple's land; also I give to my son Thomas five acres of meadow in Bay Meadow. Item: I give to my son Peter fifteen acres of upland joyning to the land I have given my son Daniel on the one side & joyining to John Gilbert's land also I give to my son Peter five acres of meadow in Bay path meadow and I do oblige my sons John, Thomas and Peter their proportions of upland and meadow to my Beloved wife in the same termes as I have obliged my son William. And whereas there is thirty acres of upland lying Between William and Peter's land not disposed which I value to be worth one hundred & twenty pounds, I doe lieue it in the hands of my Beloved wife whome I constitute & appoint to be my sole executrix of this my last will and testament, to be improved for Legacies to my Daughters Bridget & Dorcas distributing the overplus making them all equal and I doe appoint my son William to pay ten pounds for the use of his mother in order to my daughters portions Bridget & Dorcas; and my sons Daniel, & Thomas, & Peter shall have the priviledge of a high way to the Bay Road throught each others land & if by Gods providence any of my sons dy without issue then their part of land shall be equally divided among the survivors; In Witness of this my firm act and deed I have hereunto sett my hand and seals\_\_\_\_\_

Signed Sealed in presence of Richard Walker Senr; Isaac Swaine.  
The Mark of Danll Davison (Seal)

Before ye Honoured Bartho Gedney Esq. Dec. 5, 1693\_\_\_\_\_  
Richard Walker Senr; & Isaac Swaine the witnesses within subscribe oath that they saw Daniel Davison sign & seal & heard him declare the written to be his last will & testament and that he was then of a disp

Attest Steph Sewall Regr. Dated Dec. 5, 1693

Inventory of Daniel Davison, From: Probate records of Salem, Mass. Vol. 303.  
The inventory of the Estate of Daniel Davison deceased taken this 27th day of November, 1693, by us whose names are under subscribed

A Dwelling House and Barne and outhouses 70£,  
Home Lott and orchard and meadow belonging 110£,  
12 acres of tillage land 72£,  
Pasture land and Meadow 76 acres 304£,  
Neet cattle and sheep 34£ 1s,  
Swine and horse and mair 12£ 7s,  
Feather bed and stock bed with furniture 20£,  
Sheets, table linen and pewter 7£,  
Iron potts, brass kettle and warming pan 3£,  
Chests and boxes and three musketts 4£ 10s,  
Tramel fire pan tongues and frying pan,  
All utensells of Husbandry 21£ 10s,  
Sadle pollion and bridle and sword 2£ 10s,  
Spinning wheels and other lumber tables and chairs 2£,  
Indian corn and barley, wheat and rye 34£ 14s,  
Hay in Barne and oates threshed 17£ 12s,  
Sider and flax 14£ 10s,

Total 720£ 12s,  
Debts due from the estate fiz, General expense 8£ 5s,  
Other debts 8£ 1s.

Richard Walker John Gilbert Davison Exrx.

Before the Honored Bartho Gedney, Esq. 12/5/1693 made oath that the above is a true perfect inventory of ye estate of her late husband Daniel Davison deceased if more comes to her knowledge she will ad the same. Attest Steph Sewall

More About DANIEL DAVISON:

Will: December 05, 1693, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

More About MARGARET LOW:

Burial: Ancient Cemetery, Wenham, Essex, Mass

Children of DANIEL DAVISON and MARGARET LOW are:

2.
  - i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DAVISON, b. 1666, Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA; d. November 1735, Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA.
  - ii. WILLIAM DAVISON.
  - iii. THOMAS DAVISON.
  - iv. DANIEL DAVISON.
  - v. PETER DAVISON.
  - vi. BRIDGET DAVISON.
  - vii. DORCAS DAVISON.
  - viii. JOHN DAVISON, b. October 1657, Ipswich, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>; d. November 1657, Ipswich, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.
  - ix. MARGARET DAVISON, b. September 24, 1658, Ipswich, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.

#### Generation No. 2

**2.** JOHN<sup>2</sup> DAVISON (*DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1666 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA, and died November 1735 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA. He married MARTHA DODGE November 1735 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA, daughter of RICHARD DODGE and MARY EATON. She was born June 07, 1674 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.

Child of JOHN DAVISON and MARTHA DODGE is:

3.
  - i. MARTHA<sup>3</sup> DAVISON, b. Abt. 1699; d. January 05, 1745/46, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA.

#### Generation No. 3

**3.** MARTHA<sup>3</sup> DAVISON (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *DANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1699, and died January 05, 1745/46 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>. She married BENJAMIN CONANT 1720<sup>8</sup>, son of JOHN CONANT and BETHIAH MANSFIELD. He was born October 22, 1698 in Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA, and died September 20, 1767 in Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN CONANT:

Occupation: tailor

Residence 1: Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Abt. 1728, Dudley, Worcester, Worcester, Mass, USA

Residence 3: Abt. 1760, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA

Children of MARTHA DAVISON and BENJAMIN CONANT are:

- i. LYDIA<sup>4</sup> CONANT, b. February 05, 1721/22; m. ANDREW WHITE, February 14, 1744/45<sup>10</sup>.
- ii. EZRA CONANT<sup>11</sup>, b. March 05, 1722/23, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. December 07, 1804; m. MILLICENT NEWEL, January 01, 1744/45, Dudley, Worcester County, Mass, USA; b. December 19,

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

1725, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. July 06, 1769, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA.

More About EZRA CONANT:

Web site: <http://www.essexcountyma.org/wills/conantr.htm>

- iii. CHILD CONANT, b. Abt. 1724; d. March 12, 1725/26<sup>12</sup>.
- iv. ABIGAIL CONANT, b. Bef. March 12, 1726/27, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. December 29, 1736, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

More About ABIGAIL CONANT:

Christening: March 12, 1726/27, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA

- v. BENJAMIN CONANT, b. June 06, 1729; d. January 06, 1736/37<sup>14</sup>.
- vi. EBENEZER CONANT, b. November 02, 1731; d. January 08, 1736/37<sup>14</sup>.
- vii. JOHN CONANT, b. June 06, 1733; d. January 05, 1736/37<sup>14</sup>.
- viii. ASA CONANT, b. April 26, 1736; d. January 07, 1736/37<sup>14</sup>.
- ix. MARTHA CONANT, b. January 08, 1737/38; m. JOSIAH CONANT<sup>15</sup>.
- x. BENJAMIN CONANT, b. October 20, 1740; d. September 16, 1786; m. (1) MARY DAVIS<sup>15</sup>; d. Bef. 1778; m. (2) JEMIMA, November 1778<sup>16</sup>.

More About JEMIMA:

Comment: Widow of Mr. Hill

## Endnotes

1. <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=AHN&db=brons&id=I556> The Family of Jim and Selma Burrows.
2. *Will / Intestate Estate*, sons William, John, Thomas, Daniel and Peter, and daughters Bridget and Dorcas are mentioned in will.
3. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass, 1657-1658*, Daniel Davison & Margrett Low 8 of Aprill [1657].
4. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass, 1657-1658*, John sonn of Darriell Davison October 1657.
5. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass, 1657-1658*, John sonn of Daniell Davison dyed 22 of November.
6. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass, 1657-1658*, Margrett daughter of Daniell Davison born the 24 of Sept 1658.
7. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
8. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their birth dates; birth place can be inferred from place of residence].
9. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
10. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of marriage].
11. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].
12. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
13. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
14. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of death].
15. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of name of spouse].
16. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of NATHANIEL Dickinson, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. NATHANIEL<sup>1</sup> DICKINSON, SR. was born 1600 in Ely, Cambridge, England<sup>1</sup>, and died June 16, 1676 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married ANNA // January 1629/30 in East Bergholt, County Suffolk, England<sup>3</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL DICKINSON, SR.:

Freeman: 1661

Immigration: 1634, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass

Occupation 1: 1637, Wethersfield: firstTown Clerk

Occupation 2: Hadley: first Town Clerk, Town assessor, Magistrate

Occupation 3: Bet. 1646 - 1656, representative

Religion: Puritan

Residence 1: Abt. 1637, Wethersfield, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1660, Hadley, Mass, USA

Children of NATHANIEL DICKINSON and ANNA // are:

- i. SGT. JOHN<sup>2</sup> DICKINSON, b. 1630, England<sup>4</sup>; d. May 19, 1676, King Philip's War: Falls Fight (or Turner's Fight)<sup>5</sup>; m. FRANCES //, 1647, Wethersfield, Conn, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. JOSEPH DICKINSON, b. 1632, England<sup>6</sup>; d. September 04, 1675, King Philip's War<sup>6</sup>; m. PHEBE BRACY, 1665, Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. THOMAS DICKINSON, b. 1633, England<sup>6</sup>; d. 1716, Wethersfield, Conn, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. HANNAH CROW, 1668, Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>; b. July 13, 1649.
- iv. ANNA DICKINSON, b. 1636, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; m. (1) JOHN CLARY, JR., 1670<sup>8</sup>; m. (2) ENOS KINGSLEY, Aft. 1670.
- v. SAMUEL DICKINSON, b. July 1638, Wethersfield, Conn, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. MARTHA BRIDGMAN, January 04, 1667/68, Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.
- vi. OBADIAH DICKINSON, b. April 15, 1641, Wethersfield, Conn, USA<sup>9</sup>; d. June 10, 1698; m. (1) SARAH BEARDSLEY, January 08, 1668/69<sup>9</sup>; m. (2) MEHITABLE HINSDALE, 1690.

More About OBADIAH DICKINSON:

Comment 1: 1677, House burned by Indiana

Comment 2: 1677, Captured by Indians; escaped from captivity in Canada

2. vii. NATHANIEL DICKINSON, JR, b. August 1643, Wethersfield, Conn, USA.
- viii. NEHEMIAH DICKINSON, b. Abt. 1644.
- ix. HEZEKIAH DICKINSON, b. February 1644/45.
- x. AZARIAH DICKINSON, b. October 04, 1648.

### Generation No. 2

2. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> DICKINSON, JR (*NATHANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born August 1643 in Wethersfield, Conn, USA<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) HANNAH //. She died February 23, 1678/79 in Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>. He married (2) ELIZABETH GILLET, MRS. 1680<sup>11</sup>. He married (3) ELIZABETH // 1684<sup>11</sup>.

Children of NATHANIEL DICKINSON and HANNAH // are:

3. i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> DICKINSON III, b. May 01, 1663, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. (1) HEPZIBAH GIBBS; d. 1713; m. (2) LYDIA //.
- ii. HANNAH DICKINSON, b. January 10, 1665/66, Hatfield, Mass, USA; d. 1745.
- iii. JOHN DICKINSON, b. November 01, 1667, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. December 21, 1761, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>; m. (1) MARY //, 1688<sup>12</sup>; d. 1707; m. (2) HEPZIBAH WELLS, Aft. 1707.
- iv. MARY DICKINSON, b. February 02, 1672/73, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. NATHANIEL SMITH.
- v. DANIEL DICKINSON, b. March 03, 1674/75.
- vi. REBECCA DICKINSON, b. March 1676/77, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. THOMAS ALLEN, 1713<sup>13</sup>.

Generation No. 3

3. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> DICKINSON (*NATHANIEL*<sup>2</sup>, *NATHANIEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born January 10, 1665/66 in Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>, and died 1745. She married SAMUEL KELLOGG, JR., son of SAMUEL KELLOGG and SARAH DAY. He was born April 11, 1669 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>, and died August 24, 1708 in Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>.

More About SAMUEL KELLOGG, JR.:

Comment 1: September 19, 1677, Carried off by Indians when mother and brother killed

Comment 2: Aft. May 22, 1678, returned by Indians from Canada

Children of HANNAH DICKINSON and SAMUEL KELLOGG are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> KELLOG, d. Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.<sup>15</sup>; b. March 26, 1693, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. May 20, 1737, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>16</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.:

Burial: Exeter cemetery, Lebanon, New London County, Conn

- ii. SAMUEL KELLOG III.

More About SAMUEL KELLOG III:

Occupation: 1707, Fence Viewer

Residence: 1707, Colchester, Conn, USA

- iii. JOSEPH KELLOG.
- iv. EUNICE KELLOG.

Endnotes

1. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 284, [source of year / place of birth].
2. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 33.
3. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285, Vol II.
4. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285-6 vol ii.
5. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285-6, vol ii.
6. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285 vol ii.
7. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 286 vol ii.
8. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285 vol ii.
9. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 286 vol ii.
10. Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, The*, (1975, New Hampshire Pub., Co, Somersworth, in collaboration with the Wethersfield Hist. Soc.), 285 vol ii.
11. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 34.
12. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 35.
13. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 34.
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 28.
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p. 28, 31-32, [source of name of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
16. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 23.

## Descendants of RICHARD Dodge, Jr.

### Generation No. 1

1. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> DODGE, JR. (*RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born July 03, 1644 in Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA, and died April 13, 1705 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA. He married MARY EATON<sup>2</sup> February 23, 1667/68 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA, daughter of WILLIAM EATON and MARTHA JENKINS. She was born February 08, 1642/43 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA, and died November 28, 1716 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.

More About RICHARD DODGE, JR.:

Freeman: 1690

Children of RICHARD DODGE and MARY EATON are:

2.
  - i. MARTHA<sup>3</sup> DODGE, b. June 07, 1674, Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.
  - ii. RICHARD DODGE, b. July 12, 1670, Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.
  - iii. MARY DODGE, b. March 30, 1672, Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.
  - iv. DANIEL DODGE, b. April 26, 1677, Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.
  - v. WILLIAM DODGE, b. 1678, Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. MARTHA<sup>3</sup> DODGE (*RICHARD*<sup>2</sup>, *RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>) was born June 07, 1674 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA. She married JOHN DAVISON November 1735 in Wenham, Essex County, Mass, USA, son of DANIEL DAVISON and MARGARET LOW. He was born 1666 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA, and died November 1735 in Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA.

Child of MARTHA DODGE and JOHN DAVISON is:

- i. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> DAVISON, b. Abt. 1699; d. January 05, 1745/46, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>; m. BENJAMIN CONANT, 1720<sup>4</sup>; b. October 22, 1698, Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA; d. September 20, 1767, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN CONANT:

Occupation: tailor

Residence: Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), RICHARD Dogdg, Wenham, s. of the preced. freem. 1690, m. 23 Feb. 1668, Mary Eaton, had Richard, b. 12 July 1670; Mary, 30 Mar. 1672; Martha, 1674; Daniel, 26 Apr. 1677; and William, 1678; and d. 13 Apr. 1705. His wid. d. 28 Nov. 1716, aged 75.
2. [http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr01/rr01\\_431.html](http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr01/rr01_431.html), [source of spouse].
3. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].
4. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their birth dates; birth place can be inferred from place of residence].
5. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachussets*, 788, [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of BENJAMIN Dunbar

### Generation No. 1

1. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> DUNBAR was born March 31, 1790 in Mass, USA<sup>1,2</sup>, and died October 25, 1860 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married EUNICE T. SIMMONS<sup>4</sup>, daughter of DAVID SIMMONS and OLIVE WILSON. She was born April 15, 1790 in Woodstock, Vt, USA, and died August 07, 1871 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN DUNBAR:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY

More About EUNICE T. SIMMONS:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY

Children of BENJAMIN DUNBAR and EUNICE SIMMONS are:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup> DUNBAR<sup>6</sup>, b. Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; m. JOEL ESTES<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. DULSENA DUNBAR<sup>8</sup>, m. SIMEON HARRIMAN<sup>9</sup>.
- iii. AZEL S. DUNBAR<sup>10</sup>, d. December 21, 1841, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>11</sup>.

More About AZEL S. DUNBAR:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

- iv. OUR LITTLE ALFRED DUNBAR<sup>12</sup>, d. Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>13</sup>.
2. v. CHARLES M. DUNBAR, b. Abt. 1817, NY, USA; d. 1897, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
3. vi. NATHAN S[IMMONS] DUNBAR, b. 1819, NY; d. April 05, 1866, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- vii. CHARLOTTE DUNBAR, b. Abt. 1821, NY, USA<sup>14</sup>; d. 1904, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>15</sup>; m. (1) BENJAMIN TYRON<sup>16</sup>; b. 1802<sup>17</sup>; d. 1885<sup>18</sup>; m. (2) // SPERRY<sup>19</sup>.

More About CHARLOTTE DUNBAR:

Education: Went to school in Brasher Falls, NY

- viii. GEORGE DUNBAR, b. 1826, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>20</sup>.

More About GEORGE DUNBAR:

Occupation: farmer, 90 acres 3 mi from Potsdam

4. ix. MARTHA L. DUNBAR, b. August 27, 1830, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. April 15, 1917, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- x. LYSANDER B. DUNBAR, b. 1834, NY, USA<sup>21,22</sup>; d. March 13, 1910, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>23</sup>; m. HARRIET L. RHODES<sup>24</sup>; b. 1834<sup>25</sup>.

More About LYSANDER B. DUNBAR:

Occupation 1: Tin peddler

Occupation 2: Taught at St. Lawrence Academy

### Generation No. 2

2. CHARLES M.<sup>2</sup> DUNBAR (*BENJAMIN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>26</sup> was born Abt. 1817 in NY, USA<sup>27</sup>, and died 1897 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married (1) ORPHA MILES in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>29</sup>, daughter of NOAH MILES and SARAH HICKS. She was born 1820 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>30</sup>, and died 1883 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>31</sup>. He married (2) SARAH CLARK<sup>32</sup>.

More About ORPHA MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY, USA

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Child of CHARLES DUNBAR and ORPHA MILES is:

- i. NOAH<sup>3</sup> DUNBAR<sup>33</sup>, m. CORNELIA MINERVA RICH<sup>34</sup>, December 14, 1869, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>35</sup>; b. August 16, 1847, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>36</sup>; d. Aft. 1869, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>37</sup>.

More About NOAH DUNBAR:

Comment: 1880, Nellie Clark, daughter of Cornelia's sister, living with this family in 1880<sup>38</sup>

3. NATHAN S[IMMONS]<sup>2</sup> DUNBAR (*BENJAMIN*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1819 in NY<sup>39</sup>, and died April 05, 1866 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>40</sup>. He married MARY ANN //<sup>41,42</sup>. She was born Abt. 1823 in NY, and died May 28, 1856 in St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>43</sup>.

Child of NATHAN DUNBAR and MARY // is:

- i. MARTHA M<sup>3</sup> DUNBAR, b. Abt. 1847<sup>44</sup>.

4. MARTHA L.<sup>2</sup> DUNBAR (*BENJAMIN*<sup>1</sup>) was born August 27, 1830 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>45</sup>, and died April 15, 1917 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>46</sup>. She married SENECA MILES, SR.<sup>47</sup> Bef. 1855<sup>48</sup>, son of NOAH MILES and SARAH HICKS. He was born October 03, 1814 in NY, USA<sup>49,50</sup>, and died July 19, 1890 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>51</sup>.

More About SENECA MILES, SR.:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Children of MARTHA DUNBAR and SENECA MILES are:

- i. PHEBE E. (ALBERTA)<sup>3</sup> MILES, b. Abt. 1856, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>52</sup>; d. Aft. 1914, Gouverneur, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>53</sup>; m. ELI PETTIS.
- ii. BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES, b. May 25, 1858, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>54,55,56</sup>; d. July 01, 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>57,58</sup>; m. BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK, May 17, 1878, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>59</sup>; b. December 20, 1862, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>60,61</sup>; d. March 07, 1946, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>62,63,64</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK:

Baptism: May 01, 1885, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>65</sup>

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- iii. CHARLES H. MILES, b. March 1860, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>66</sup>; d. Aft. 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>67</sup>; m. MARY ANN CLARK, July 04, 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>68</sup>; b. Abt. 1855, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>69</sup>; d. Aft. 1883.
- iv. SENECA MILES, JR., b. Abt. 1865, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>70</sup>; d. Bef. 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>71</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date of birth].
2. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
3. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death] Benjamin Dunbar d. Oct 25 1860 age 70 yrs 8 m 25 d.
4. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of spouse].
5. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
6. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
7. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
8. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

9. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
10. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of parents].
11. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
12. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of parents].
13. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of place of death].
14. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
15. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
16. *Land Records*, [source of spouse].
17. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
18. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
19. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
20. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth and parents].
21. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
22. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, letter from a descendant of Lysander.
23. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date / place of death].
24. *Land Records*, [source of spouse].
25. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
26. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
27. *1880 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
28. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
29. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
30. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
31. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
32. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
33. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt.*, (1911), 878, [source of parents].
34. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
35. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
36. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
37. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
38. *1880 Census (USA)*, family 68 / 69, Potsdam.
39. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth and parents].
40. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
41. *Notes at St. Lawrence Co. Historical Society, Canton, NY*, [source of spouse].
42. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 914/964, Nathan 31, Maryann 27, and daughter Martha 3 all b. NY.
43. *Notes at St. Lawrence Co. Historical Society, Canton, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
44. *1850 Census (USA)*, Potsdam family 914 Nathan 31, Mary Ann 27, Martha M. 3, Nancy Perkins 28, Henry Western 18; all born NY.
45. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of date / place and parents].
46. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
47. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
48. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, death of Benjamin Miles gives parents as Martha Dunbar and Seneca Miles.
49. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
50. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
51. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
52. *1860 Census (USA)*, [source of date of birth] ; [source of parents].
53. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
54. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
55. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of place of birth].
56. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
57. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
58. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
59. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
60. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
61. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of place of birth].
62. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
63. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of burial].
64. *Bible Records*, Bible of Ethel Dart [source of death date].
65. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [date / location of christening].
66. *1860 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of parents].
67. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
68. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
69. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
70. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date of birth] [source of parents].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

71. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].

## Descendants of SAMUEL Eddy

### Generation No. 1

1. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> EDDY (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born Bef. May 15, 1608 in Cranbrook, Kent, England, and died November 12, 1687 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH SAVORY Abt. 1636 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She was born Abt. 1607, and died May 24, 1689 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

#### Notes for SAMUEL EDDY:

SAVAGE: SAMUEL Eddy, Plymouth, s. of Rev. William, it is said, of Cranbrook in Kent, but liv. at Boxted, Co. Suff. came in the Handmaid to Plymouth, Oct. 1630, is call. br. of the first John, by w. Elizabeth wh. d. 1682, aged 81, had John, b. 25 Dec. 1637; Zechariah, 1639; Caleb, 1643; Obadiah, 1645; and Hannah, 23 June 1647. He d. 1688 at Swanzey, aged a. 87. Caleb d. 23 Mar. 1713.

#### More About SAMUEL EDDY:

Baptism: May 15, 1608, Cranbrook, Kent, England  
Burial: Eddy Cemetery, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA  
Immigration: October 1630, came in the Handmaid to Plymouth  
Occupation: tailor  
Residence 1: Boxted, Suffield County, England  
Residence 2: Cranbrook, Kent, England  
Residence 3: Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA  
Web site: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>

#### Children of SAMUEL EDDY and ELIZABETH SAVORY are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> EDDY, b. December 25, 1637, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. May 27, 1715, Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes County, MASS, USA; m. HEPZIBAH DOGGETT; b. 1643; d. May 03, 1726, Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Dukes County, MASS, USA.

#### More About JOHN EDDY:

Burial: West Tisbury Cemetery  
Occupation: Blacksmith

#### More About HEPZIBAH DOGGETT:

Burial: West Tisbury Cemetery

- ii. ZACHARIAH EDDY, b. Abt. 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1718, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ALICE PADDUCK, May 07, 1663, East Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; b. March 07, 1639/40, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. September 24, 1692, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

#### Notes for ZACHARIAH EDDY:

SAVAGE: ZECHARIAH Eddy, Plymouth, s. of the preced. [Samuel] rem. to Swanzey, but prob. first at Middleborough, m. 7 May 1663, Alice, d. of Robert Paddock, had Zechariah, b. 10 Apr. 1664; John, 10 Oct. 1666; Elizabeth 3 Aug. 1670; Samuel, 4 June 1673; Ebenezer, 8 Feb. 1676; Caleb, 21 Sept. 1678; Joshua, 21 Feb. 1681; and Obadiah, 2 Sept. 1683; all of wh. exc. Samuel, had fams.; and d. 4 Sept. 1718. Elizabeth m. 26 Feb. 1691, Samuel Whipple of Providence. Alice and Elinor, ds. of Zechariah jun. appear on the rec. as does his m

#### More About ZACHARIAH EDDY:

Burial: Eddy Cemetery, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA

#### More About ALICE PADDUCK:

Comment: daughter of Robert PADDOCK & Mary HOLMES

2. iii. CALEB EDDY, b. 1643, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. March 23, 1712/13, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. OBIDIAH EDDY, b. 1645, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. 1727; m. BENNET ELLIS, Abt. 1669; b. February 27, 1649/50.

More About OBIDIAH EDDY:  
Occupation: Shoemaker

- v. HANNAH EDDY, b. June 23, 1647, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 2

**2.** CALEB<sup>3</sup> EDDY (*SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>2,3</sup> was born 1643 in Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died March 23, 1712/13 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH BULLOCK December 06, 1671 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>, daughter of RICHARD BULLOCK and ELIZABETH INGRAHAM. She was born October 09, 1650 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About CALEB EDDY:  
Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI  
Religion: Baptist

Children of CALEB EDDY and ELIZABETH BULLOCK are:

- i. CALEB<sup>4</sup> EDDY, JR., b. May 29, 1672, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1747; m. (1) SARAH BUTCHER, June 05, 1696; d. May 15, 1711; m. (2) HANNAH BROWN, Aft. 1711; d. 1750.
- 3. ii. SAMUEL EDDY, b. July 15, 1675, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 27, 1745, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. BENJAMIN EDDY, b. Abt. 1676; m. MARY HALLOWELL, November 13, 1712.
- iv. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. April 20, 1678; m. NATHANIEL COLE, Abt. 1700; d. 1744.
- v. HANNAH EDDY, b. Aft. 1682; d. May 15, 1768, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. BENJAMIN COLE, June 27, 1701; b. Abt. 1678; d. September 29, 1748.

More About HANNAH EDDY:  
Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

More About BENJAMIN COLE:  
Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

- vi. ZACHARIAH EDDY, b. January 28, 1682/83, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 26, 1682/83, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. HOPESTILL EDDY, b. Aft. 1685; m. JACOB ORMSBEE, Aft. December 22, 1705.
- viii. MARY EDDY, b. November 30, 1693, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. April 19, 1738; m. JOSEPH COLE, January 09, 1717/18; b. March 19, 1687/88; d. July 18, 1730.

Generation No. 3

**3.** SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> EDDY (*CALEB<sup>3</sup>, SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>5</sup> was born July 15, 1675 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died March 27, 1745 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married SARAH ESTABROOK April 10, 1707, daughter of THOMAS ESTABROOK and SARAH WOODCOCK. She was born September 19, 1676 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About SAMUEL EDDY:  
Occupation: Weaver

Children of SAMUEL EDDY and SARAH ESTABROOK are:

- i. CALEB<sup>5</sup> EDDY, b. March 02, 1707/08, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 19, 1793, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MEHITABLE LUTHER, June 18, 1730, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; b. April 11, 1712; d. January 04, 1780.
- ii. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. March 26, 1711, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SARAH EDDY, b. December 08, 1713, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. (1) DANIEL CARPENTER, November 05, 1730; d. Bef. 1744; m. (2) ELKANAH BULLOCK, Bef. May 18, 1744.
- 4. iv. HANNAH EDDY, b. January 23, 1722/23, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 4

4. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> EDDY (*SAMUEL*<sup>4</sup>, *CALEB*<sup>3</sup>, *SAMUEL*<sup>2</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born January 23, 1722/23 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married JOHN BULLOCK Bef. May 18, 1745<sup>6</sup>, son of DANIEL BULLOCK and MARY SALISBURY. He was born March 19, 1710/11 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About HANNAH EDDY:

Web site: [http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1\\_5.htm](http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1_5.htm)

Children of HANNAH EDDY and JOHN BULLOCK are:

- i. A.<sup>6</sup> BULLOCK, b. May 14, 1740, Swansea, Mass, USA.
- ii. SARAH BULLOCK, CHECK ANCESTRY, b. August 17, 1741, Swansea, Mass, USA; d. February 11, 1784, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. NATHAN HICKS, December 07, 1763, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9,10</sup>; b. August 23, 1742, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source of this generation] SAMUEL, Plymouth, s. of Rev. William, it is said, of Cranbrook in Kent, but liv. at Boxted, Co. Suff. came in the Handmaid to Plymouth, Oct. 1630, is call. br. of the first John, by w. Elizabeth wh. d. 1682, aged 81, had John, b. 25 Dec. 1637; Zechariah, 1639; Caleb, 1643; Obadiah, 1645; and Hannah, 23 June 1647. He d. 1688 at Swanzey, aged a. 87. Caleb d. 23 Mar. 1713.
2. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), CALEB, Swanzey, s. of Samuel, by w. Elizabeth had Caleb, b. 29 May 1672; Samuel, 15 July 1675; and Zechariah, wh d. soon. He was a deac. and liv. to be 70 yrs. old.
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), 131, "Caleb Eddy [Ede] [Edy] of Swanzey and Elizabeth Bullock of Rehoboth married at Swansey Dec 6, 1670."
5. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
6. LDS IGI, [source of children].
7. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p 833, [source of date / place of death] "Sarah Hix wife of Lieut. Nathan .."
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, 636, [source of names of children and their birth dates / place].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 177, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Elder John Hix; intentions April 19, 1764.



## Descendants of Leonard N. Eggleston

### Generation No. 1

1. LEONARD N.<sup>1</sup> EGGLESTON was born 1826<sup>1</sup>, and died 1896 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married MARY ROSANNAH RICH<sup>3</sup> June 19, 1852 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>4,5,6</sup>, daughter of BARDEN RICH and LETTITIA AMES. She was born October 03, 1831 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died March 15, 1910 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>8,9</sup>.

More About LEONARD N. EGGLESTON:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About MARY ROSANNAH RICH:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Child of LEONARD EGGLESTON and MARY RICH is:

- i. ELLA L.<sup>2</sup> EGGLESTON<sup>10</sup>, b. November 14, 1853, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. 1944, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>12</sup>; m. ANSEL E. BAILEY, January 31, 1872, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>13</sup>; b. 1849, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>14</sup>; d. 1910, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>15</sup>.

More About ELLA L. EGGLESTON:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About ANSEL E. BAILEY:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

### Endnotes

1. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
2. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
3. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
4. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
5. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
6. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of spouse].
7. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
8. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
9. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
10. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
11. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
12. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
13. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
14. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
15. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].



## Descendants of Family of Estabrook

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. FAMILY OF<sup>1</sup> ESTABROOK

Children of FAMILY OF ESTABROOK are:

2. i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> ESTABROOK, b. 1630, Enfield, Middlesex, England; d. April 14, 1713, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOSEPH ESTABROOK, REV<sup>1</sup>, b. Abt. 1640; d. September 16, 1711, Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; m. MARY MASON, May 20, 1668<sup>2</sup>; b. December 18, 1640, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.
3. iii. THOMAS ESTABROOK, b. 1649; d. January 28, 1720/21, Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

**2.** THOMAS<sup>2</sup> ESTABROOK (*FAMILY OF<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>4,5,6</sup> was born 1630 in Enfield, Middlesex, England, and died April 14, 1713 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married SARAH WOODCOCK Bef. 1667. She was born Abt. 1647 in <http://www.temple-genealogy.com/d109.htm>, and died Bef. 1683 in <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>.

More About THOMAS ESTABROOK:

Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI<sup>7</sup>

Comment: May be of Flemish origin

Will: November 04, 1710, Wife not mentioned. Sons John & Thomas Eastabrook. Daus. Elizabeth Bozworth & Sarah Eddy.

Children of THOMAS ESTABROOK and SARAH WOODCOCK are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> ESTABROOK, b. May 02, 1668, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; d. April 26, 1728, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MEHITABEL [ESTABROOK].  
  
More About JOHN ESTABROOK:  
Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI
- ii. THOMAS ESTABROOK, JR., b. October 18, 1670, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1724.  
  
More About THOMAS ESTABROOK, JR.:  
Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI
- iii. ELIZABETH ESTABROOK, b. December 19, 1673, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. EDWARD BOSWORTH; b. Hull, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
4. iv. SARAH ESTABROOK, b. September 19, 1676, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

**3.** THOMAS<sup>2</sup> ESTABROOK (*FAMILY OF<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1649, and died January 28, 1720/21 in Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>. He married SARAH TEMPLE May 03, 1683 in Concord, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>. She was born May 08, 1662 in Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>, and died November 29, 1726 in Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.

More About THOMAS ESTABROOK:

Immigration: 1660

Child of THOMAS ESTABROOK and SARAH TEMPLE is:

- i. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> ESTABROOK, JR., b. August 06, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

Generation No. 3

4. SARAH<sup>3</sup> ESTABROOK (*THOMAS*<sup>2</sup>, *FAMILY OF*<sup>1</sup>) was born September 19, 1676 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married SAMUEL EDDY<sup>14</sup> April 10, 1707, son of CALEB EDDY and ELIZABETH BULLOCK. He was born July 15, 1675 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died March 27, 1745 in Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About SAMUEL EDDY:

Occupation: Weaver

Children of SARAH ESTABROOK and SAMUEL EDDY are:

- i. CALEB<sup>4</sup> EDDY, b. March 02, 1707/08, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 19, 1793, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MEHITABLE LUTHER, June 18, 1730, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; b. April 11, 1712; d. January 04, 1780.
- ii. ELIZABETH EDDY, b. March 26, 1711, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SARAH EDDY, b. December 08, 1713, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. (1) DANIEL CARPENTER, November 05, 1730; d. Bef. 1744; m. (2) ELKANAH BULLOCK, Bef. May 18, 1744.
- iv. HANNAH EDDY, b. January 23, 1722/23, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOHN BULLOCK, Bef. May 18, 1745<sup>15</sup>; b. March 19, 1710/11, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.

More About HANNAH EDDY:

Web site: [http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1\\_5.htm](http://www.eddyfamily.com/gen1_5.htm)

Endnotes

1. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 162, The Rev. Joseph Estabrook died September 16, 1711 [The Rev. Dr. Ripley, Half Century Sermon, p.28 says, May 23d but all other authorities concur in the 16th of September] aged 71. He was born in Enfield, England and after receiving a preparatory education, emigrated to this country, entered Harvard College and was graduated in 1664. Mr. Estabrook married Mary the daughter of Capt. Hugh Mason of Watertown, May 20, 1668; and had six children: Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, Samuel, Daniel, and Ann.
2. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
3. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p8, [source of date / place of birth].
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), THOMAS Estabrook, Swanzy, by w. Sarah had Elizabeth b. 19 Dec. 1673. Six of this name had, in 1834, been gr. at Harv. and four at other N. E. coll. Often it is spelt Easterbrook.
5. <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=jbullock&id=I16018>, [original source for this generation].
6. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 163, Thomas Estabrook, a brother of the Rev. Joseph Estabrook, married Sarah Temple, May 3, 1683 and had a son Thomas born 1685 who had sons: Samuel, Thomas & Abraham, born 1710, 1713 and 1717 from whom most of the name in Concord were descended.
7. New England Historic Genealogical Society, *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*; vol. 48, p. 442, Burials at Warren and Barrington, R. I.
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), 607, John Estabrook, son of Thomas born May 2, 1668.
9. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 100, ""Thomas Estabrooks Husband to Sarah his wife dyed January 28 day 1720/1."
10. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 26, "Tho Estabrook and Sarah Temple married 11.3.[16]83."
11. <http://www.temple-genealogy.com/d109.htm>, Article cited in Boston Transcript newspaper. 11 Mar 1929.
12. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 110, "Sarah Estabrook widow to Thomas Estabrook Died November 29: 1726."
13. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 29, "Thomas Estabrooke the son of Tomas Estabrooke borne the 6 August 1685."
14. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
15. LDS IGI, [source of children].
16. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].

## Descendants of DANIEL Galusha / Gelusha / Guletia

### Generation No. 1

1. DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA /<sup>1</sup> GULETIA died November 16, 1706 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada<sup>1,2</sup>. He married HANNAH GOOLD<sup>3</sup> October 10, 1676 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>, daughter of FRANCIS GOLD and ROSE //. She was born July 18, 1655.

More About DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA / GULETIA:

Comment: 1706, during Queen Anne's War, the Galusha house was one of the fortified garrisons; it was attacked on July 3 1706 and Rachel was slain

Residence 1: 1676, Springfield, Hampden, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Aft. 1676, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 3: 1697, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA

More About HANNAH GOOLD:

Residence 1: 1697, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA near Salmon Brook

Residence 2: 1713, Brookline, Norfolk, Mass, USA

Children of DANIEL GULETIA and HANNAH GOOLD are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> GALUSHA, b. September 10, 1677, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
2. ii. JACOB GALUSHA, b. April 22, 1680, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- iii. RACHEL GALUSHA, b. July 18, 1683, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; d. July 03, 1706, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About RACHEL GALUSHA:

Comment: killed by Indians

- iv. DANIEL GALUSHA, b. March 31, 1686, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. SARAH WARREN, July 05, 1710, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

More About DANIEL GALUSHA:

Residence 1: 1716, Colchester, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1711, Weston [then west Watertown], Middlesex, Mass, USA

- v. NATHANIEL GALUSHA, b. December 22, 1691, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. ANNA //.

More About NATHANIEL GALUSHA:

Residence 1: Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Rutland, Worcester, Mass, USA

- vi. DINAH GALUSHA, b. January 14, 1694/95, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- vii. RICHARD GALUSHA, b. December 04, 1696, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. JACOB<sup>2</sup> GALUSHA (*DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA /<sup>1</sup> GULETIA*)<sup>6</sup> was born April 22, 1680 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA. He married SARAH READ July 05, 1710 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA, daughter of DANIEL READ and HANNAH PECK. She was born April 01, 1684 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Children of JACOB GALUSHA and SARAH READ are:

- i. JACOB<sup>3</sup> GELUSHA, JR., b. July 02, 1712, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
3. ii. HANNAH GELUSHA, b. April 25, 1713, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- iii. CHARITY GELUSHA, b. May 19, 1716; m. EDWARD THURBER, February 21, 1734/35, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. MARY GELUSHA, b. Abt. 1717; m. EPHRAIM HICKS III, Aft. February 14, 1735/36, Rehoboth, Bristol,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; b. May 28, 1714, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
v. SAMUEL GELUSHA, b. Abt. 1718.

Generation No. 3

**3. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GELUSHA** (*JACOB<sup>2</sup> GALUSHA, DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA / GULETIA*) was born April 25, 1713 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA. She married JOHN HICKS June 05, 1735 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9,10</sup>, son of EPHRAIM HICKS and SARAH KINGSLEY. He was born May 10, 1712 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Children of HANNAH GELUSHA and JOHN HICKS are:

- i. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HICKS, b. October 17, 1735, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JACOB HICKS, b. January 01, 1737/38, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SUBMIT PECK, October 29, 1758, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.
- iii. JOHN HICKS, JR., b. July 20, 1740, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. NATHAN HICKS, b. August 23, 1742, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SARAH BULLOCK, CHECK ANCESTRY, December 07, 1763, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12,13</sup>; b. August 17, 1741, Swansea, Mass, USA; d. February 11, 1784, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.
- v. JOSIAH HICKS, b. August 20, 1745, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. HANNAH HICKS, b. September 20, 1747.
- vii. ANNA HICKS, b. June 20, 1750, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. DANIEL HICKS, b. November 30, 1755, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p 22, "Richard, son of Widow Galusha, was born Dec 4 1696" However, Daniel was described as an "old man" in July 1706; this contradicts Hannah's being a widow in 1696.
2. LDS IGI, [gives death date / place as 16 Nov 1706, Montreal].
3. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p21, [source of parents].
4. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), 21, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
5. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p 23, killed by Indians.
6. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].
7. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 453; p. 152, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 04, 1734/35.
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 453, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 14, 1735/36.
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 176, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Rev. David Turner; intentions March 15, 1734/5.
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 635, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
11. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, 636, [source of names of children and their birth dates / place].
13. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 177, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Elder John Hix; intentions April 19, 1764.
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p 833, [source of date / place of death] "Sarah Hix wife of Lieut. Nathan .."

## Descendants of EDWARD Garfield

### Generation No. 1

1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> GARFIELD was born Abt. 1575 in Kilsby, Northamptonshire, England<sup>1</sup>, and died June 14, 1672 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married REBECCA //. She was born 1606, and died April 16, 1661.

More About EDWARD GARFIELD:

Died 2: Age about 97

Comment: Ancestor of President James A Garfield

Freeman: May 06, 1635, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA

Occupation 1: Proprietor in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA

Occupation 2: 1638, Selectman

Occupation 3: 1655, Selectman

Occupation 4: 1662, Selectman

Children of EDWARD GARFIELD and REBECCA // are:

2. i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> GARFIELD, b. England; d. November 20, 1684, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.
- ii. EDWARD GARFIELD, b. England.
- iii. JOSEPH GARFIELD, b. September 11, 1637, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>; m. SARAH GALE, April 03, 1663.
- iv. REBECCA GARFIELD, b. March 10, 1640/41, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>5,6</sup>; d. March 16, 1682/83<sup>7</sup>; m. ISAAC MIXER, JR, January 10, 1661/62<sup>8</sup>.
- v. BENJAMIN GARFIELD, b. Abt. 1643, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. November 28, 1717, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>; m. (1) MEHITABEL HAWKINS; d. December 09, 1675<sup>10</sup>; m. (2) ELIZABETH BRIDGE; d. Aft. 1717.

More About BENJAMIN GARFIELD:

Burial: Old Waltham Burying Ground, "Heer Lyes Buried the Body of Capt. Benjamin Garfield Aget 74 year Who departed This Life November the 28th, 1717"

More About ELIZABETH BRIDGE:

Comment: October 25, 1720, Married Daniel Harrington

- vi. ABIGAIL GARFIELD, b. June 29, 1646, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. October 18, 1726<sup>11</sup>; m. JOHN PARKHURST, 1670.

### Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> GARFIELD (*EDWARD*<sup>1</sup>) was born in England, and died November 20, 1684 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (1) SUSANNA BENFIELD Bef. 1644, daughter of MR. BENFIELD. She was born Abt. 1625 in England, and died May 02, 1652 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (2) MARY BENFIELD, OR BANFIELD September 28, 1652 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>, daughter of MR. BENFIELD. She was born in Benfield / Banfield not in Savage.

More About MARY BENFIELD, OR BANFIELD:

Will: January 1708/09, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>

Children of SAMUEL GARFIELD and SUSANNA BENFIELD are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GARFIELD, b. February 08, 1645/46, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; d. 1649, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.
- ii. EPHRAIM GARFIELD, b. November 20, 1649, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

Children of SAMUEL GARFIELD and MARY BENFIELD are:

- iii. MARY<sup>3</sup> GARFIELD, b. June 30, 1653, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.
- iv. SARAH GARFIELD, b. January 17, 1654/55, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>; m. // GUILÉ.
3. v. RACHEL GARFIELD, b. November 23, 1656.
- vi. ELIZABETH GARFIELD, b. December 08, 1659, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.
- vii. DEBORAH GARFIELD, m. BROOK.
- viii. JOHN GARFIELD, b. July 07, 1664, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- ix. RUTH GARFIELD, b. April 25, 1666, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.
- x. LYDIA GARFIELD, b. August 31, 1668, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.
- xi. DANIEL GARFIELD, b. November 05, 1670, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>.
- xii. ANNA GARFIELD, b. Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; m. // JACKSON.

### Generation No. 3

**3. RACHEL<sup>3</sup> GARFIELD (SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>)** was born November 23, 1656<sup>21</sup>. She married JOHN PRIEST<sup>22</sup>. He was born in Of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.

Children of RACHEL GARFIELD and JOHN PRIEST are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> PRIEST<sup>23</sup>, b. September 12, 1679, Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>; d. December 03, 1754, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>; m. DANIEL RUGG, January 05, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>26,27</sup>; b. November 15, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>28,29</sup>; d. June 23, 1758, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>.
- ii. JOHN PRIEST, b. November 01, 1681, Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.
- iii. DANIEL PRIEST, b. July 19, 1686, Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 993.
2. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 36 vol 1.
3. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 993.
4. <http://www.rays-place.com/town/ma/boston/watertown-1633.htm>, Watertown Births & Burials recorded in Boston 1630 - 1644: "Joseph the son of Edward & Rebecca GARFIELD borne 11 (7) 1637."
5. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 993.
6. <http://www.rays-place.com/town/ma/boston/watertown-1633.htm>, Watertown Births & Burials recorded in Boston 1630 - 1644: "Rebecca ye daught of Edward & Rebecca GARFIELD borne 10 (1) 1640."
7. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 993.
8. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 232.
9. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 62 vol 2.
10. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 232.
11. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 993.
12. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 16 vol 1.
13. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 232.
14. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 17 vol 1.
15. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 18 vol 1.
16. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 21 vol 1, [source of date / place of birth].
17. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 26, vol 1.
18. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 28 vol 1.
19. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 30, vol 1.
20. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 33 vol 1.
21. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 19 vol 1, [source of date / place of birth].
22. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of spouse].
23. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of parents].
24. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
25. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
26. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
27. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

28. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
29. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
30. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
31. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 487, Priest.



## Descendants of James Gawkroger-Platts

### Generation No. 1

1. JAMES<sup>1</sup> GAWKROGER-PLATTS He married MARTHA RILEY.

Child of JAMES GAWKROGER-PLATTS and MARTHA RILEY is:

2. i. MARY<sup>2</sup> GAWKROGER-PLATTS, b. Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. 1694, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. MARY<sup>2</sup> GAWKROGER-PLATTS (JAMES<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>2</sup>, and died 1694 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. She married JOHN PRESCOTT, SR<sup>4</sup> April 11, 1629 in Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>5</sup>, son of RALPH PRESCOTT and ELLEN //. He was born 1604 in (Shevington?), Lancashire, England<sup>6</sup>, and died December 20, 1681 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About JOHN PRESCOTT, SR:

Comment: 1645, founcher of Lancaster, Mass

Occupation: Blacksmith

Residence 1: 1638, Barbados, owned 10 acres of land

Residence 2: 1640, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA

Residence 3: 1645, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Children of MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS and JOHN PRESCOTT are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> PRESCOTT, b. Bef. February 24, 1629/30, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. September 12, 1706, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. THOMAS SAWYER, June 1648, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

More About MARY PRESCOTT:

Christening: February 24, 1628/29, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>10</sup>

- ii. INFANT 1 PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1631, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. March 07, 1630/31, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>11</sup>.
- iii. MARTHA PRESCOTT, b. March 11, 1631/32, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. January 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>12,13,14</sup>; m. JOHN RUGG, SR., November 04, 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>15</sup>; b. Abt. 1632, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>16</sup>; d. January 1696/97, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>17,18</sup>.

More About JOHN RUGG, SR.:

Christening: February 12, 1653/54, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>19</sup>

Freeman: 1669, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Residence: 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

- iv. INFANT 2 PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1633, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England.

More About INFANT 2 PRESCOTT:

Burial: January 03, 1633/34, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>20</sup>

- v. JOHN PRESCOTT, JR, b. Bef. April 01, 1635, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??; m. (1) SARAH HAYWARD, 1668, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>; m. (2) MARY HAYNES<sup>22</sup>, Aft. 1711<sup>23</sup>.

More About JOHN PRESCOTT, JR:

Christening: April 01, 1635, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>24</sup>

Occupation 1: farmer

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Occupation 2: Blacksmith

More About MARY HAYNES:

Comment: Widow of Josiah Howe

- vi. SARAH PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1637, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; m. (1) RICHARD WHEELER, August 02, 1658, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>; d. February 10, 1675/76, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (2) JOSEPH RICE, SEE DART, February 22, 1676/77, Dedham, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>26</sup>; b. Abt. 1637.

More About RICHARD WHEELER:

Comment: killed in the Indian massacre

Residence: Medford, Mass, USA

More About JOSEPH RICE, SEE DART:

Residence: Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA

- vii. HANNAH PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1639, Barbados<sup>27</sup>; d. September 22, 1697, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>28,29</sup>; m. JOHN RUGG, SR., May 04, 1660, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>; b. Abt. 1632, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>31</sup>; d. January 1696/97, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>32,33</sup>.

More About JOHN RUGG, SR.:

Christening: February 12, 1653/54, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>34</sup>

Freeman: 1669, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Residence: 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

- viii. LYDIA PRESCOTT, b. August 15, 1641, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>35,36</sup>; m. (1) JONAS FAIRBANK, May 28, 1658, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>37</sup>; b. England; d. February 10, 1675/76, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (2) ELLIAS BARRON<sup>38</sup>, 1713.

More About JONAS FAIRBANK:

Comment: killed in the Indian massacre

- ix. JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR.<sup>39</sup>, b. Abt. 1646, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>40</sup>; d. December 05, 1721, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>41</sup>; m. (1) DOROTHY //, August 03, 1670<sup>42</sup>; d. October 08, 1675<sup>43</sup>; m. (2) ELIZABETH HOAR, December 23, 1675, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>44</sup>; b. , Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>45</sup>; d. September 25, 1687, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>46</sup>; m. (3) REBECCA //, December 18, 1689, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>47</sup>; d. February 20, 1716/17, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>48</sup>; m. (4) RUTH BROWN, Aft. 1690<sup>49</sup>; d. February 09, 1739/40<sup>50</sup>.

More About JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR.:

Comment: Driven from Lancaster, Worcester, Mass

More About ELIZABETH HOAR:

Comment: also see Shattuck, p. 382

More About REBECCA //:

Comment 1: December 18, 1689, Mrs. Peter Buckley, Jr.

Comment 2: April 16, 1667, Mrs. Wheeler

- x. JONAS PRESCOTT, CAPT ESQ<sup>51</sup>, b. June 1648, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>52</sup>; d. December 31, 1723<sup>53</sup>.

Endnotes

1. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of parents].
2. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of place of birth].
3. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of death].
4. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 489, [source of name of father].
5. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

6. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date of birth].
7. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
8. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p. 589, [source of date / place of death] d. ... at 90 years.
9. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].
10. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of christening].
11. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of death].
12. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), p 1145, [source of date of death].
13. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
14. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
15. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] : [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
16. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of birth].
17. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
18. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
19. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of christening].
20. 1966, *Colonial Clergy and Colonial Churches of New England*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of burial].
21. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].
22. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of spouse's name].
23. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of name of second wife].
24. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of christening].
25. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 490, [source of date / place of marriage].
26. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 590, [source of date / place of marriage].
27. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of birth].
28. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
29. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
30. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
31. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of birth].
32. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
33. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
34. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of christening].
35. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of birth] 15 (6) 1641.
36. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 9, [source of date / place of birth].
37. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of marriage].
38. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of name of spouse].
39. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 461, Prescott, [source of parents].
40. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of Capt Esqof birth].
41. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
42. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott.
43. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 48, Prescott.
44. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
45. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 431, Hoar, [source of place of birth].
46. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
47. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 31, [source of date / place of marriage].
48. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
49. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of spouse].
50. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott.
51. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
52. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of birth].
53. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of John George

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GEORGE (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born Bef. 1662.

More About JOHN GEORGE:

Comment: August 05, 1677, "young man"

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of JOHN George

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> GEORGE<sup>1</sup> died September 12, 1666. He married ELIZABETH (GEORGE).

Notes for JOHN GEORGE:

SAVAGE: JOHN, Charlestown 1657, had been in Mar. 1641 apprent. for 8 yrs. to Gov. Winthrop with his own consent, so that he may have been of full age, and a differ. person from him wh. was one of the found. of the first Bapt. ch. in Boston 1665, d. 12 Sept. 1666. Hutch. Coll. 399, shows the sad proceed. just bef. by the Court against him. His nuncup. will names wid. Elizabeth ch. Elizabeth Glazier, Martha Roe, or Row, John, Ruth, Hannah, and Mary. His wid. m. a. Harbour, and she had her ch. bapt. Mary George, 15 Apr. 1677; and John George, call. young man, 5 Aug. 1677. Mary m. 11 July 1678, Joseph Dowse; Hannah m. 25 Nov. 1673, James Miller; and Ruth m. 1668, Samuel Frothingham.

More About JOHN GEORGE:

Occupation: Bet. 1633 - March 1640/41, Apprentice to Gov. Winthrop

Residence 1: 1657, Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA ??

Residence 2: 1633, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN GEORGE and ELIZABETH (GEORGE) are:

2. i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> GEORGE, b. Abt. 1641, Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA ??; d. April 07, 1691, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- ii. MARTHA GEORGE.
- iii. JOHN GEORGE, b. Bef. 1662.

More About JOHN GEORGE:

Comment: August 05, 1677, "young man"

- iv. RUTH GEORGE, m. SAMUEL FROTHINGHAM, 1668.
- v. HANNAH GEORGE, m. JAMES MILLER, November 25, 1672.
- vi. MARY GEORGE, m. JOSEPH DOWSE, July 11, 1678.

More About MARY GEORGE:

Baptism: April 15, 1677

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> GEORGE (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1641 in Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA ??, and died April 07, 1691 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>. She married JOHN GLAZIER<sup>3</sup>. He was born Abt. 1641 in Woburn, Bedford, England.

Children of ELIZABETH GEORGE and JOHN GLAZIER are:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> GLAZIER, b. Abt. 1680<sup>4</sup>; m. SARAH STEDMAN, October 08, 1702, Woburn, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>; b. August 13, 1683, Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. JOHN GLAZIER, JR., b. 1663, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Bef. 1669, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iii. ZECHARIAH GLAZIER, b. April 20, 1666, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH GLAZIER, b. August 04, 1668, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- v. JOHN GLAZIER, JR., b. December 15, 1669, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- vi. RUTH GLAZIER, b. May 30, 1671, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- vii. SAMUEL GLAZIER, b. July 05, 1672, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- viii. GEORGE GLAZIER, b. June 03, 1676, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] JOHN, Charlestown 1657, had been in Mar. 1641 apprent. for 8 yrs. to Gov. Winthrop with his own consent, so that he may have been of full age, and a differ. person from him wh. was one of the found. of the first Bapt. ch. in Boston 1665, d. 12 Sept. 1666. Hutch. Coll. 399, shows the sad proceed. just bef. by the Court against him. His nuncup. will names wid. Elizabeth ch. Elizabeth Glazier, Martha Roe, or Row, John, Ruth, Hannah, and Mary. His wid. m. a. Harbour, and she had her ch. bapt. Mary George, 15 Apr. 1677; and John George, call. young man, 5 Aug. 1677. Mary m. 11 July 1678, Joseph Dowse; Hannah m. 25 Nov. 1673, James Miller; and Ruth m. 1668, Samuel Frothingham.
2. LDS IGI, [source of date / location of death].
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] GLAZIER, JOHN, Woburn, by w. Elizabeth d. of John George of Charlestown, had John, b. 1663; Zechariah, 20 Apr. 1666; Elizabeth 4 Aug. 1668; John, 15 Dec. 1669; Ruth, 30 May 1671; Samuel, 5 July 1672; and George, 3 June 1676.
4. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of birth].
5. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of spouse].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman, date of birth makes the relationship between Sarah daughter of George and Sarah wife of Joseph possible.

## Descendants of JOHN Glazier

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> GLAZIER<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1641 in Woburn, Bedford, England. He married ELIZABETH GEORGE, daughter of JOHN GEORGE and ELIZABETH (GEORGE). She was born Abt. 1641 in Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA ??, and died April 07, 1691 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>.

Children of JOHN GLAZIER and ELIZABETH GEORGE are:

2. i. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> GLAZIER, b. Abt. 1680.
- ii. JOHN GLAZIER, JR., b. 1663, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Bef. 1669, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iii. ZECHARIAH GLAZIER, b. April 20, 1666, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH GLAZIER, b. August 04, 1668, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- v. JOHN GLAZIER, JR., b. December 15, 1669, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- vi. RUTH GLAZIER, b. May 30, 1671, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- vii. SAMUEL GLAZIER, b. July 05, 1672, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- viii. GEORGE GLAZIER, b. June 03, 1676, Woburn, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup> GLAZIER (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1680<sup>3</sup>. He married SARAH STEDMAN October 08, 1702 in Woburn, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>, daughter of GEORGE STEDMAN and HANNAH COBURN. She was born August 13, 1683 in Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

Children of JOSEPH GLAZIER and SARAH STEDMAN are:

3. i. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GLAZIER, b. Aft. 1702, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. RUTH GLAZIER, b. April 12, 1724, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Holden, Mass, USA ??.

### Generation No. 3

3. RUTH<sup>3</sup> GLAZIER (*JOSEPH*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born April 12, 1724 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died in Holden, Mass, USA ??. She married JOSEPH RUGG June 15, 1738<sup>8</sup>, son of DANIEL RUGG and ELIZABETH PRIEST. He was born June 02, 1723 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA, and died September 22, 1797 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

Children of RUTH GLAZIER and JOSEPH RUGG are:

- i. DAVID<sup>4</sup> RUGG, b. June 09, 1746, Holden, Mass, USA; m. (1) SALLY DAVIS, February 15, 1777<sup>10</sup>; b. May 10, 1760, Hubbardston, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. Bef. 1779; m. (2) LUCY BALL, April 20, 1779.

More About DAVID RUGG:

Military service: American Revolution

- ii. JOSEPHUS RUGG, b. December 19, 1753, Holden, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>; d. February 08, 1823, Compton, Canada<sup>13</sup>; m. HEPZIABAH NURSE; b. July 01, 1755, Ruthland, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; d. January 12, 1813, Packerfield (now Nelson), NH, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- iii. RUTH RUGG, b. July 19, 1757, Holden, Mass, USA; m. BELA DAVIS, March 06, 1771<sup>16</sup>.
- iv. ZERUIAH RUGG, b. July 12, 1759, Holden, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>17</sup>; m. EPHRAIM MILES, December 13, 1781, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>18,19,20</sup>; b. December 06, 1759, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>; d. September 14, 1838, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>23</sup>.

More About ZERUIAH RUGG:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: 1781, Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About EPHRAIM MILES:  
Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY  
Residence: Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] GLAZIER, JOHN, Woburn, by w. Elizabeth d. of John George of Charlestown, had John, b. 1663; Zechariah, 20 Apr. 1666; Elizabeth 4 Aug. 1668; John, 15 Dec. 1669; Ruth, 30 May 1671; Samuel, 5 July 1672; and George, 3 June 1676.
2. LDS IGI, [source of date / location of death].
3. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of birth].
4. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of spouse].
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman, date of birth makes the relationship between Sarah daughter of George and Sarah wife of Joseph possible.
6. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of birth and source of parents].
7. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
8. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
9. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
10. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
11. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 938, [source of birth date / place].
12. *Vital Records of Holden, Mass*, [source of date / place of birth].
13. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 938, [source of date / location of death].
14. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 938, [source of date / place of birth].
15. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 938, [source of date / place of death].
16. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
17. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
18. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth] ; [source of date / place of marriage] "She further declares that she was married to the said Ephraim Miles in 1781 on the 13th day of Dec. by the Rev. Asapt Rice at Westminster, Mass.
19. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of marriage].
20. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, Ephraim Miles and Zeniah [sic] Rugg of Princeton, intentions filed on March 25 1781.
21. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth] Dec .. 1759.
22. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, "72 years the 6th day of Dec 1831."
23. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
24. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), p 166, "of Princeton."

## Descendants of FRANCIS Goold / Gould/ Gold

### Generation No. 1

1. FRANCIS GOOLD / GOULD/<sup>1</sup> GOLD<sup>1</sup> was born in England. He married ROSE //.

More About FRANCIS GOOLD / GOULD/ GOLD:

Residence 1: Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA

Residence 3: Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Children of FRANCIS GOLD and ROSE // are:

2. i. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> GOOLD, b. July 18, 1655.
- ii. JOHN GOOLD.

More About JOHN GOOLD:

Residence: Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA

- iii. SAMUEL GOOLD.

More About SAMUEL GOOLD:

Residence: Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA

### Generation No. 2

2. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> GOOLD (*FRANCIS GOOLD / GOULD/<sup>1</sup> GOLD*)<sup>2</sup> was born July 18, 1655. She married DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA / GULETIA October 10, 1676 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He died November 16, 1706 in Montreal, Quebec, Canada<sup>4,5</sup>.

More About HANNAH GOOLD:

Residence 1: 1697, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA near Salmon Brook

Residence 2: 1713, Brookline, Norfolk, Mass, USA

More About DANIEL GALUSHA / GELUSHA / GULETIA:

Comment: 1706, during Queen Anne's War, the Galusha house was one of the fortified garrisons; it was attacked on July 3 1706 and Rachel was slain

Residence 1: 1676, Springfield, Hampden, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Aft. 1676, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 3: 1697, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Children of HANNAH GOOLD and DANIEL GULETIA are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GALUSHA, b. September 10, 1677, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- ii. JACOB GALUSHA<sup>6</sup>, b. April 22, 1680, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. SARAH READ, July 05, 1710, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; b. April 01, 1684, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. RACHEL GALUSHA, b. July 18, 1683, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; d. July 03, 1706, Dunstable, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About RACHEL GALUSHA:

Comment: killed by Indians

- iv. DANIEL GALUSHA, b. March 31, 1686, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. SARAH WARREN, July 05, 1710, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

More About DANIEL GALUSHA:

Residence 1: 1716, Colchester, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1711, Weston [then west Watertown], Middlesex, Mass, USA

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- v. NATHANIEL GALUSHA, b. December 22, 1691, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. ANNA //.

More About NATHANIEL GALUSHA:

Residence 1: Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Rutland, Worcester, Mass, USA

- vi. DINAH GALUSHA, b. January 14, 1694/95, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.  
vii. RICHARD GALUSHA, b. December 04, 1696, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p 25, [source of the residences of Francis].
2. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p21, [source of parents].
3. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), 21, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
4. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p 22, "Richard, son of Widow Galusha, was born Dec 4 1696" However, Daniel was described as an "old man" in July 1706; this contradicts Hannah's being a widow in 1696.
5. LDS IGI, [gives death date / place as 16 Nov 1706, Montreal].
6. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].
7. Ezra S Stearns, *Founders of Old Dunstable*, (1911), p 23, killed by Indians.

## Descendants of THOMAS Goodnow

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> GOODNOW was born Abt. 1570 in Semley, Wiltshire, England ??, and died December 20, 1617 in Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England. He married URSULA HAYNES Abt. 1593 in Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England. She was born Abt. 1574, and died May 22, 1634 in Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England.

Children of THOMAS GOODNOW and URSULA HAYNES are:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1596; d. May 28, 1654, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. JANE //; d. Aft. 1654.

More About JOHN GOODNOW:

Immigration: April 24, 1638, Boston, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Residence 1: Semley, Wiltshire, England

Residence 2: Aft. 1638, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Will: May 24, 1654

2.
  - ii. THOMAS GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1608, Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England; d. September 22, 1666, Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
  - iii. URSULA GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1610.
  - iv. EDMUND GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1611; d. 1688; m. ANNE //.

More About EDMUND GOODNOW:

Immigration: April 24, 1638, Boston, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Occupation: churchwarden, Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England<sup>1</sup>

Residence: Donhead, Wiltshire, England

- v. DOROTHY GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1614; m. JOHN RUDDOCK.

More About DOROTHY GOODNOW:

Residence 1: Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA

### Generation No. 2

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> GOODNOW (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1608 in Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England<sup>2</sup>, and died September 22, 1666 in Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA. He married JANE RUDDOCK<sup>3</sup>. She was born Abt. 1611 in Shaftstesbury, Dorset, England<sup>4</sup>, and died July 16, 1666 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About THOMAS GOODNOW:

Christening: December 20, 1617, Donhead St Andrew, Wiltshire, England<sup>6</sup>

Freeman: May 10, 1643, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Immigration: April 24, 1638, Boston, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Residence 1: Semley, Wiltshire, England

Residence 2: Shaftstesbury, Dorset, England<sup>7</sup>

Residence 3: Aft. 1638, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Residence 4: 1656, Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Will: September 29, 1666

Children of THOMAS GOODNOW and JANE RUDDOCK are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1632; d. December 28, 1653, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. JANE GOODNOW, b. Abt. 1635; m. CHRISTOPHER BANISTER<sup>9</sup>.
- iii. THOMAS GOODNOW, JR., b. 1637, England; d. October 05, 1663, Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. JOANNA //, December 18, 1662, Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. MARY GOODNOW, b. August 25, 1640, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. JAMES ROSS, December 05, 1658<sup>12</sup>.
- v. ABIGAIL GOODNOW, b. March 11, 1641/42; m. THOMAS BARNES, July 02, 1662, Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.
- vi. SUSANNAH GOODNOW, b. February 20, 1642/43; d. died young<sup>14</sup>.
- vii. SAMUEL GOODNOW, b. February 28, 1645/46.
3. viii. SUSANNA GOODNOW, b. December 21, 1647, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA; d. Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??.

## Generation No. 3

**3.** SUSANNA<sup>3</sup> GOODNOW (*THOMAS*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>15</sup> was born December 21, 1647 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>, and died in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ?? . She married (1) JOHN REDIAT Bef. 1679 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>17</sup>. She married (2) JOHN MILES, SR. April 10, 1679 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>18,19</sup>. He was born Bef. 1623 in England ??, and died August 26, 1693 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>20</sup>.

Children of SUSANNA GOODNOW and JOHN MILES are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> MILES, JR., b. May 20, 1680, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>21</sup>; d. August 23, 1725, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>22</sup>; m. MARY PRESCOTT<sup>23</sup>, April 16, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>24,25</sup>; b. August 04, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>26</sup>; d. Aft. 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>27</sup>.
- ii. SAMUEL MILES, b. February 14, 1680/81, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>28</sup>; d. October 11, 1758, Mass, USA ??<sup>29</sup>; m. SARAH FOSTER, January 23, 1705/06, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>30</sup>.
- iii. SARAH MILES, b. March 25, 1686, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>31</sup>; m. EDWARD [SEE DART PUTNAM, May 16, 1705, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. cited in Archd. of Wilts Act. Book, 1636, 1637.
2. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of birth].
3. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
4. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of birth].
5. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of death].
6. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of christening].
7. Sumner Chilton Powell, *Puritan Village*, (Wesleyan Univ. Press, Middletown, Conn), 167.
8. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date / place of death].
9. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of spouse's name].
10. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date / place of death].
11. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date / place of marriage].
12. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date of marriage].
13. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date / place of marriage].
14. *Genealogical Record of the Goodnoughs*, [source of date of death].
15. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of parents].
16. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of birth].
17. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
18. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of marriage] John Miles and Susannah Rediat married.
19. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
20. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
21. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
22. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
23. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
24. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
25. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place marriage] both of Concord, married by Justice Minott.
26. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 28, [source of date / place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

27. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
28. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
29. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
30. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
31. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 33, [source of date / place of birth].
32. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of JOHN Hammond, LT.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HAMMOND, LT. (*WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>1</sup> was born July 02, 1626 in Lavenham, Suffolk, England, and died November 22, 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (1) ABIGAIL SALTER Bef. 1653. She was born November 09, 1623 in Rattlesden, Suffolk, England, and died 1663 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (2) SARAH NICHOLS 1664 in Charleston, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. She was born Abt. 1643, and died January 14, 1687/88. He married (3) PRUDENCE [HAMMOND] Aft. 1688. She died September 1711.

More About JOHN HAMMOND, LT.:

Comment: Richest man in Watertown

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on the Francis from Ipswich, Suffolk County, England with mother

Children of JOHN HAMMOND and ABIGAIL SALTER are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND, b. February 03, 1653/54, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>; d. October 01, 1659, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.
2. ii. ELIZABETH HAMMOND, b. May 06, 1655, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. November 12, 1715, Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iii. ABIGAIL HAMMOND, b. June 21, 1658; m. JOHN HASTINGS, June 18, 1679.
- iv. JOHN HAMMOND, b. Aft. 1658.

Children of JOHN HAMMOND and SARAH NICHOLS are:

- v. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND, d. 11 Sept. 1674.
- vi. HANNAH HAMMOND, b. April 10, 1669; m. JOHN POULTER.
- vii. NATHANIEL HAMMOND, b. July 1677; d. Abt. 1677.
- viii. SAMUEL HAMMOND, b. February 25, 1679/80; d. Died young.
- ix. HEPZIBAH HAMMOND, b. Aft. 1680; m. WILLIAM SHATTUCK, September 23, 1708.

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND (*JOHN<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 06, 1655 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>, and died November 12, 1715 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>5</sup>. She married JOHN MASON, SR.<sup>6</sup> January 05, 1675/76 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>7,8</sup>, son of HUGH MASON and ESTHER WELLS. He was born January 01, 1643/44 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA, and died Abt. 1730<sup>9</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, SR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Children of ELIZABETH HAMMOND and JOHN MASON are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MASON, JR., b. January 22, 1676/77; d. March 24, 1737/38, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. ELIZABETH SPRING, October 18, 1699, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>11,12</sup>; b. April 07, 1675, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, JR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA

- ii. ELIZABETH MASON, b. November 10, 1678; m. THOMAS BROWN.

More About THOMAS BROWN:

Occupation: Innholder

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Residence: Boston, Mass, USA

- iii. ABIGAIL MASON, b. December 16, 1679.
- iv. SAMUEL MASON, b. January 22, 1689/90.
- v. HANNAH MASON, b. January 26, 1695/96.
- vi. DANIEL MASON, b. November 10, 1698.

More About DANIEL MASON:  
Occupation: farmer  
Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN, Watertown, s. of William, brot. by his mo. at the age of 7, in the Francis from Ipswich, 1634, was a lieut. by first w. Abigail had John, b. 3 Feb. 654, wh. d. 1 Oct. 1658; Elizabeth 6 May 1655; and Abigail, 21 June 1658; and ano. John; by sec. w. Sarah Nichols, m. at Charlestown 1664, wh. d. 14 Jan. 1688, aged 45, had Sarah, wh. d. 11 Sept. 1674, yrs.; Hannah, b. 10 Apr. 1669; Nathaniel, July 1677, d. soon; Samuel, 25 Feb. 1680, d. young; and Hepzibah. Her mo. d. 14 Jan. 1689, and by third w. Prudence who surv. him, and d. Sept. 1711, prob. ano ch.; and he d. 22 Nov. 1709. Elizabeth m. a. 1676, John Mason; Abigail m. 18 June 1679, John Hastings; Hannah m. John Poulter, Hepzibah m. 23 Sept. 1708, William Shattuck. He was the richest man in the town, selectman 1664, and often after. His will, dat. 4 days bef. his d. names w. Prudence, and s. John, four ds. with their hs.
2. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p17, [source of date / place of birth].
3. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 21, [source of date / place of death].
4. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p. 18, [source of date / place of birth].
5. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] JOHN, Cambridge vill. now Newton, s. of Hugh of Watertown, freem. 1690, was a lieut. selectman, by w. Elizabeth eldest d. of lieut. John Hammond, had John, b. 22 Jan. 1677; Elizabeth 10 Nov. 1678; Abigail, 16 Dec. 1679; Samuel, 22 Jan. 1690; Hannah, 26 Jan. 1696; and Daniel, 10 Nov. 1698; w. d. 1714, and he d. a. 1720.
7. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for names of children and their birth dates].
8. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*.
9. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
10. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
11. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names and birth dates / place].
12. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
13. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].

## Descendants of // Hayward

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. //<sup>1</sup> HAYWARD

Children of // HAYWARD are:

2. i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HAYWARD, SR, b. January 01, 1600/01, Aylesford, Kent, England; d. 1681, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH HAYWARD, m. JOHN AMES IV, October 20, 1645<sup>7</sup>; b. December 10, 1610, Bruton, Somersetshire, England<sup>2</sup>; d. 1698, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass<sup>3</sup>.

More About ELIZABETH HAYWARD:

Comment: Sister of Thomas Hayward who accompanied John Ames on the Hercules<sup>4</sup>

More About JOHN AMES IV:

Comment 1: 1645, one of 54 "Original Proprietors" of the "Bridgewater Purchase"

Comment 2: no children, but "adopted" nephew John (son of Wm.) as heir

Emigration: March 1634/35, left Sandwich, England on the Hercules; landed in Boston<sup>5</sup>

Occupation: Constable

Residence 1: 1643, Duxbury, Plymouth, Mass<sup>6</sup>

Residence 2: 1656, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass on Town River<sup>7,8</sup>

### Generation No. 2

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HAYWARD, SR (//<sup>1</sup>) was born January 01, 1600/01 in Aylesford, Kent, England<sup>9</sup>, and died 1681 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>. He married SUSANNA TOWNE, -- SEE DART<sup>11,12</sup>. She was born Bef. October 20, 1625 in Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England, and died 1678 in Mass.

More About THOMAS HAYWARD, SR:

Comment: Susannah Towne may have been second wife

Freeman: 1646

Immigration 1: 1632, Possibly with Winslow on the William and Francis

Immigration 2: 1635, On the Hercules, with wife Susanna and 5 children

Occupation: tailor<sup>13</sup>

Residence 1: Bef. 1638, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence 2: Abt. 1651, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; one of the first proprietors

More About SUSANNA TOWNE, -- SEE DART:

Christening: October 20, 1625, St. Nicholas Church, Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, England<sup>14</sup>

Children of THOMAS HAYWARD and SUSANNA TOWNE are:

3. i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HAYWARD, b. England ??; d. Abt. 1710, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ii. MARTHA HAYWARD, m. JOHN HOWARD<sup>15</sup>.
- iii. THOMAS HAYWARD, JR, d. August 15, 1698, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>; m. SARAH AMES<sup>17</sup>; b. January 01, 1649/50, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA.
4. iv. JOSEPH HAYWARD, b. 1642; d. 1718, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA.
- v. NATHANIEL HAYWARD, b. November 13, 1642<sup>18</sup>; d. December 19, 1720, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>; m. HANNAH WILLIS<sup>20</sup>; b. Abt. 1652, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
- vi. ELISHA HAYWARD, b. Abt. 1649<sup>21</sup>; d. 1703, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>22</sup>.
- vii. MARY HAYWARD, b. 1651<sup>23</sup>; d. Abt. 1707, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>; m. EDWARD MITCHELL, Bef. 1668<sup>25,26</sup>; b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1717.

### Generation No. 3

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HAYWARD (*THOMAS*<sup>2</sup>, //<sup>1</sup>) was born in England ??<sup>27</sup>, and died Abt. 1710 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married SARAH MITCHELL<sup>29,30,31</sup>, daughter of EXPERIENCE MITCHELL and JANE COOKE. She died 1731<sup>32</sup>.

More About JOHN HAYWARD:

Emigration: March 1634/35, left on Hercules with John Ames

Children of JOHN HAYWARD and SARAH MITCHELL are:

- i. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HAYWARD, b. October 25, 1663, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>33</sup>; m. NATHANIEL BRETT, November 21, 1683, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>34</sup>.
- ii. JOHN HAYWARD, JR, b. April 20, 1667, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>35</sup>; m. SARAH WILLIS, December 24, 1706, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>36</sup>.
- iii. JOSEPH HAYWARD, b. November 23, 1669, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>37</sup>; m. MEHETABLE DUNHAM, May 30, 1700, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>.
5. iv. MARY HAYWARD, b. April 20, 1672, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. November 05, 1712, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- v. THOMAS HAYWARD, b. January 10, 1674/75, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>39</sup>; d. May 18, 1746, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>40</sup>; m. SUSANNAH HAYWARD, November 11, 1702, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>41</sup>; d. June 09, 1746, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>42</sup>.
- vi. BENJAMIN HAYWARD, b. November 26, 1677, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>; d. October 04, 1684, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>44</sup>.
- vii. SUSANNA HAYWARD, b. August 10, 1680, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>45</sup>.
- viii. ELIZABETH HAYWARD, b. April 16, 1683, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>46</sup>.
- ix. BENONI HAYWARD, b. March 17, 1685/86, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>47</sup>; m. HANNAH GOOLD, September 22, 1717, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>48</sup>.
- x. MERCY HAYWARD, b. October 29, 1687, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>49</sup>.

4. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> HAYWARD (*THOMAS*<sup>2</sup>, //<sup>1</sup>) was born 1642<sup>50</sup>, and died 1718 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>51</sup>. He married HANNAH MITCHELL<sup>52</sup>, daughter of EXPERIENCE MITCHELL and JANE COOKE. She was born in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.

Child of JOSEPH HAYWARD and HANNAH MITCHELL is:

- i. MARY<sup>4</sup> HAYWARD, b. March 18, 1684/85, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>53</sup>; m. THOMAS AMES; b. February 21, 1681/82, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 03, 1736/37<sup>54</sup>.

#### Generation No. 4

5. MARY<sup>4</sup> HAYWARD (*JOHN*<sup>3</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>2</sup>, //<sup>1</sup>) was born April 20, 1672 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>55</sup>, and died November 05, 1712 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>56</sup>. She married WILLIAM AMES, SR.<sup>57</sup> December 13, 1698 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>58,59</sup>, son of JOHN AMES and SARAH WILLIS. He was born November 06, 1673 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died November 20, 1712 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>60</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, SR.:

Burial: Scituate, Plymouth,, Mass, USA ??

Children of MARY HAYWARD and WILLIAM AMES are:

- i. MARY<sup>5</sup> AMES, b. December 18, 1699, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH ALGER, 1719<sup>61</sup>.

More About MARY AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- ii. WILLIAM AMES, JR., b. September 18, 1701, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1799, died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>62,63</sup>; m. (1) ELIZABETH D. JENNINGS<sup>64</sup>, June 29, 1721, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>65,66</sup>; b. April 16, 1701, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>67</sup>; d. February 06, 1764, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>68</sup>; m. (2) MARY STOELL, Aft. 1764<sup>69</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, JR.:

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Residence: 1737, moved from Bridgewater to Mansfield in about spring of 1737 (w. 11 children from 5 mo to 14 yr)

- iii. MARTHA AMES, b. March 07, 1703/04, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. THOMAS CONANT<sup>69</sup>.

More About MARTHA AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- iv. BETHIAH AMES, b. April 25, 1706, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. TIMOTHY KEITH, 1737<sup>70</sup>.

More About BETHIAH AMES:

Comment: raised by aunt Hannah Ames Packard

- v. SARAH AMES, b. July 27, 1708, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About SARAH AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- vi. HANNAH AMES, b. September 21, 1710, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL KEITH, 1734<sup>70</sup>.

More About HANNAH AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

## Endnotes

1. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 26.
2. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
3. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 12.
5. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 9-10.
6. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
7. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
8. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 12.
9. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of birth].
10. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 394, [source of name of wife and names of children].
12. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of children of Thomas Hayward].
13. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 395, Hayward.
14. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of christening].
15. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p394, Hayward.
16. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 394, Hayward.
17. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of spouse].
18. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
19. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
20. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
21. LDS IGI, [source of approximate year of birth].
22. LDS IGI, [source of year / place of death].
23. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
24. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
25. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of husband/wife].
26. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 219, Mitchell, Edward, son of Experience, married Mary d. of Thomas Hayward, and in 40 yrs. by her had no chi. m. next, 1708 Alice Bradford and had several children.
27. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 393, [source of place of birth].
28. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
29. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
30. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of

children].

31. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
32. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
33. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 153, [source of / place of birth].
34. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date/place of marriage].
35. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 149, [source of date of birth].
36. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of marriage].
37. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 149, [source of / place of birth].
38. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date/place of marriage].
39. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 155, [source of / place of birth].
40. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of death].
41. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
42. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of death].
43. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 144, [source of / place of birth].
44. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 483, [source of date of death].
45. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 154, [source of / place of birth] d. of John and Susanna.
46. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 146, [source of / place of birth].
47. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, p144, [source of / place of birth].
48. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
49. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 152, [source of / place of birth].
50. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
51. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
52. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
53. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 151, dau. of Joseph Sr & Hannah [3rd wife].
54. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
55. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 151, [source of date / place of birth].
56. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
57. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
58. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and birth data of children].
59. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
60. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
61. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
62. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
63. LDS IGI, [source of year of death].
64. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
65. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [major source of names of children and their birth data].
66. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
67. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
68. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
69. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
70. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of ROBERT Hicks

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> HICKS

Child of ROBERT HICKS is:

2. i. EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup> HICKS, SR., b. Check Swansea.

### Generation No. 2

#### 2. EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup> HICKS, SR. (*ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born in Check Swansea.

Child of EPHRAIM HICKS, SR. is:

3. i. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> HICKS, JR., b. Abt. 1687.

### Generation No. 3

3. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> HICKS, JR. (*EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1687. He married SARAH KINGSLEY Aft. December 18, 1708 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>1,2</sup>, daughter of JOHN KINGSLEY and SARAH SABIN. She was born October 09, 1690 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died October 1727 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>.

More About EPHRAIM HICKS, JR.:

Residence: 1708, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About SARAH KINGSLEY:

Residence: 1708, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of EPHRAIM HICKS and SARAH KINGSLEY are:

4. i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HICKS, b. May 10, 1712, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. EPHRAIM HICKS III, b. May 28, 1714, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY GELUSHA, Aft. February 14, 1735/36, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>; b. Abt. 1717.
- iii. BARNARD HICKS, b. April 11, 1719, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. ALETHEA HICKS, b. February 18, 1722/23, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. ENOCH KELTON, December 23, 1746, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

### Generation No. 4

4. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HICKS (*EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 10, 1712 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married HANNAH GELUSHA June 05, 1735 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8,9</sup>, daughter of JACOB GALUSHA and SARAH READ. She was born April 25, 1713 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

Children of JOHN HICKS and HANNAH GELUSHA are:

- i. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HICKS, b. October 17, 1735, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JACOB HICKS, b. January 01, 1737/38, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SUBMIT PECK, October 29, 1758, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- iii. JOHN HICKS, JR., b. July 20, 1740, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
5. iv. NATHAN HICKS, b. August 23, 1742, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. JOSIAH HICKS, b. August 20, 1745, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. HANNAH HICKS, b. September 20, 1747.
- vii. ANNA HICKS, b. June 20, 1750, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. DANIEL HICKS, b. November 30, 1755, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 5

**5.** NATHAN<sup>5</sup> HICKS (*JOHN<sup>4</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born August 23, 1742 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married SARAH BULLOCK, CHECK ANCESTRY December 07, 1763 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11,12</sup>, daughter of JOHN BULLOCK and HANNAH EDDY. She was born August 17, 1741 in Swansea, Mass, USA, and died February 11, 1784 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

Children of NATHAN HICKS and SARAH BULLOCK are:

6.
  - i. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HICKS, 2ND, b. September 28, 1764, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. April 30, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
  - ii. ZELPHA HICKS, b. June 02, 1766, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. AARON THRESHER, June 03, 1787, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.
  - iii. SARAH HICKS, b. May 16, 1768.
  - iv. ASAH<sup>6</sup> HICKS, b. September 16, 1770, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - v. HANNAH HICKS, b. June 07, 1773.
  - vi. MARY HICKS, b. February 22, 1776, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 6

**6.** JACOB<sup>6</sup> HICKS, 2ND (*NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, JOHN<sup>4</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>15</sup> was born September 28, 1764 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>, and died April 30, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>17</sup>. He married ESTER LINDLEY July 02, 1785 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18,19,20</sup>, daughter of ISAIAH LINDLEY and ANNA CHANNING. She was born November 07, 1767 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died August 17, 1854 in Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>21</sup>.

More About JACOB HICKS, 2ND:

Comment: Married by Rev Jacob Hix

Children of JACOB HICKS and ESTER LINDLEY are:

- i. STEPHEN<sup>7</sup> HICKS.  
  
More About STEPHEN HICKS:  
Residence: 1841, Worcester, Worcester, Mass, USA
7.
  - ii. SARAH HICKS, b. 1787, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. April 16, 1848, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
  - iii. JOHN HICKS, b. Abt. 1788<sup>22</sup>; d. February 28, 1879, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>23</sup>; m. (1) EMILY STEVENS<sup>24</sup>; b. 1808<sup>25</sup>; d. June 23, 1829<sup>26</sup>; m. (2) ADELIN<sup>7</sup> COX, April 02, 1830<sup>27</sup>.
  - iv. ESTHER ANN HICKS, b. November 08, 1794, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>28</sup>; d. February 20, 1869, Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>29</sup>; m. GARDNER COX<sup>30</sup>.

Generation No. 7

**7.** SARAH<sup>7</sup> HICKS (*JACOB<sup>6</sup>, NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, JOHN<sup>4</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1787 in Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>31</sup>, and died April 16, 1848 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>32,33</sup>. She married NOAH MILES February 05, 1812 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>34,35,36</sup>, son of EPHRAIM MILES and ZERUIAH RUGG. He was born November 19, 1784 in Royalton, Vt., USA, and died March 25, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>37</sup>.

More About SARAH HICKS:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Comment: Died of consumption

More About NOAH MILES:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Military service: 1812, War of 1812

Residence: June 01, 1807, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

Children of SARAH HICKS and NOAH MILES are:

- i. STEPHEN C.<sup>8</sup> MILES, b. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. ELIZA J. CRARY, August 02, 1849, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>38</sup>; b. 1829<sup>39</sup>; d. 1861, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>40</sup>.

More About STEPHEN C. MILES:

Military service: Civil War in a Wisconsin regiment

More About ELIZA J. CRARY:

Burial: Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY

- ii. SENECA MILES, SR.<sup>41</sup>, b. October 03, 1814, NY, USA<sup>42,43</sup>; d. July 19, 1890, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>44</sup>; m. (1) PHEBE //, Bef. 1842<sup>45</sup>; b. Abt. 1818<sup>46</sup>; d. September 01, 1842, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>47</sup>; m. (2) MARTHA L. DUNBAR, Bef. 1855<sup>48</sup>; b. August 27, 1830, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>49</sup>; d. April 15, 1917, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>50</sup>.

More About SENECA MILES, SR.:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

More About PHEBE //:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

- iii. ORPHA MILES, b. 1820, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>51</sup>; d. 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>52</sup>; m. CHARLES M. DUNBAR<sup>53</sup>, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>54</sup>; b. Abt. 1817, NY, USA<sup>55</sup>; d. 1897, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>56</sup>.

More About ORPHA MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY, USA

- iv. JACOB HICKS MILES<sup>57</sup>, b. October 1822, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>58</sup>; d. December 30, 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>59,60</sup>; m. MARY P. CHANDLER, February 02, 1847, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>61</sup>; b. 1823<sup>62,63</sup>; d. August 06, 1872, Ellsworth, St. Lawrence [Madison?] County, NY, USA<sup>64</sup>.

More About JACOB HICKS MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: 1849, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

Notes for MARY P. CHANDLER:

Unidentified Newscipping - 1872

Mrs. Mary P., wife of Jacob H. MILES, died at Ellsworth, St. Lawrence County, New York, August 9, 1872, in the 49th year of her age. She in connection with her husband, experienced religion about twelve years since, under the labors of Rev. W. H. HAWKINS, and they together immediately united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, walking in its communion and fellowship until she was removed by death. Her sufferings were protracted and severe, being produced by rheumatism and heart disease, of which she finally died. But she died like a Christian, and rests from her labors. She has left an

aged mother, a husband, son and daughter, to mourn below, while she rejoices above. May they all meet in heaven. Rufus E. KING

West Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, New York

September 13, 1872

More About MARY P. CHANDLER:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Endnotes

1. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 634, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part I, p 460, intentions recorded Dec 18, 1708; Ephraim Hix of Swanzey and Sarah Kinsley of Rehoboth.
3. *George A. Pohl*, [source of date of death].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 833, [source of month-year / place of death] Sarah wife of Ephraim Jr.
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 453, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 14, 1735/36.
6. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
7. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 176, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Rev. David Turner; intentions March 15, 1734/5.
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 635, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
10. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
11. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, 636, [source of names of children and their birth dates / place].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 177, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Elder John Hix; intentions April 19, 1764.
13. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p 833, [source of date / place of death] "Sarah Hix wife of Lieut. Nathan .."
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 178, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 821-2, [source of parents] "Jacob Hicks, Son of Nathan and Sarah, b. Sep 28 1764, Pehoboth (?), Mass; d. Apr 30, 1842, Hannawa Falls, NY."
16. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
17. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of date / place of death] names widow Esther, daughter Esther, wife of Gardner Cox, and daughter Sarah, wife of Noah Miles, both of Potsdam; Son Stephen and son John.
18. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of place of marriage].
19. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of spouse's first name, and children Sarah, Esther, Stephen, John].
20. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 230, [source of date / place of marriage] Esther Lindley and Jacob Hix 2d, both of Rehoboth, married by Elder Jacob Hix.
21. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
22. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of apprixomate year of birth].
23. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
24. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse].
25. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
26. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of death].
27. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of marriage].
28. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
29. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
30. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of spouse].
31. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
32. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date/place of death].
33. *1815 Census/Tax Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of death information].
34. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
35. Miscellaneous: (see detailed notes), [source of place of marriage].
36. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of names].
37. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
38. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
39. *Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY*, [source of date of birth].
40. *Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
41. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
42. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
43. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
44. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
45. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of spouse].
46. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

47. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
48. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, death of Benjamin Miles gives parents as Martha Dunbar and Seneca Miles.
49. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of date / place and parents].
50. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
51. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
52. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
53. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
54. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
55. *1880 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
56. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
57. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
58. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of birth].
59. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
60. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of place of death].
61. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, Potsdam Marriages, [source of date / place of marriage].
62. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date of birth].
63. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of year of birth].
64. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of // Hoar

### Generation No. 1

1. //<sup>1</sup> HOAR<sup>1</sup> died in Soon after arriving in Boston. He married JOANNA //. She died 1661 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>.

More About // HOAR:

Occupation: Wealthy banker

Residence: Settled in Boston, Mass

Children of // HOAR and JOANNA // are:

2.
  - i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOAR, b. England; d. April 02, 1704, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
  - ii. JOANNA HOAR, m. EDWARD QUINCY, COL.<sup>2</sup>.
  - iii. MARGERY HOAR, m. H. FLINT<sup>2</sup>.
  - iv. DANIEL HOAR, d. England ??.

More About DANIEL HOAR:

Immigration: 1653, returned to England

- v. LEONARD HOAR, d. 1675, Boston, Mass, USA.

More About LEONARD HOAR:

Degree: 1650, graduated from Harvard with MD

Occupation: Bet. 1672 - 1675, president of Harvard University

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOAR (//<sup>1</sup>)<sup>3</sup> was born in England, and died April 02, 1704 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>4,5</sup>. He married ALICE //. She died June 05, 1696 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>6</sup>.

More About JOHN HOAR:

Residence 1: Bet. 1643 - 1655, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence 2: 1660, Settled in Concord, Middlesex, Mass

Children of JOHN HOAR and ALICE // are:

3.
  - i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> HOAR, b. Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. September 25, 1687, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
  - ii. MARY HOAR, b. Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>7</sup>; m. BENJAMIN GRAVES, October 21, 1668, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>8,9</sup>.
  - iii. DANIEL HOAR, b. 1650, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. (1) MARY STRATTON, July 19, 1677, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>11,12</sup>; m. (2) MARY LEE, October 16, 1717<sup>13</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

3. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> HOAR (JOHN<sup>2</sup>, //<sup>1</sup>) was born in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>14</sup>, and died September 25, 1687 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>15</sup>. She married JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR.<sup>16</sup> December 23, 1675 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>17</sup>, son of JOHN PRESCOTT and MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS. He was born Abt. 1646 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>, and died December 05, 1721 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>19</sup>.

More About ELIZABETH HOAR:

Comment: also see Shattuck, p. 382

More About JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR.:

Comment: Driven from Lancaster, Worcester, Mass

Children of ELIZABETH HOAR and JONATHAN PRESCOTT are:

- i. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> PRESCOTT, JR. DR., b. April 05, 1677, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. REBECCA BULKLEY, July 09, 1701, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>21</sup>; b. August 24, 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH PRESCOTT, b. November 27, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>22</sup>.
- iii. DOROTHY PRESCOTT, b. May 31, 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- iv. JOHN PRESCOTT, b. July 13, 1683, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>24</sup>.
- v. MARY PRESCOTT<sup>25</sup>, b. August 04, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>26</sup>; d. Aft. 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>27</sup>; m. (1) JOHN MILES, JR., April 16, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>28,29</sup>; b. May 20, 1680, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>30</sup>; d. August 23, 1725, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>31</sup>; m. (2) JOHN DODD, Aft. 1725, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>32</sup>.
- vi. BENJAMIN PRESCOTT, b. September 16, 1687<sup>33</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 374, The ancestor of this family, according to tradition, was a wealthy banker from London, and died soon after his arrival in Boston. Mrs. Joanna Hoar, probably his wife, died in Braintree 1661.
2. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 297.
3. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 374, John Hoar of Concord, who lived in Scituate from 1643 to 1655, came to Concord about 1660; was a lawyer, distinguished for bold, independent mind and actions; died April 2, 1704; his wife, Alice died June 5, 1697. His daughter, Elizabeth Hoar m. Jonathan Prescott. His daughter Mary Hoar m. Benjamin Graves; and his only son, Daniel Hoar m. Mary Stratton 1677 and had: John, Leonard, Daniel, Joseph, Jonathan, Mary, Samuel, Isaac, David and Elizabeth Hoar. Of these, Lieut. Daniel Hoar, the 3d son, m. Sarah Jones 1705 and d. Feb 8, 1773 aged 93 years, having had four sons, John, Daniel, Jonathan and Timothy and several daughters. John m. Elizabeth Coolidge of Watertown and was father to the Hon. Samuel Hoar and Leonard H. Hoar of Lincoln, Mass., and grandfather to Hon. Samuel Hoar of Concord.
4. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 68.
5. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 297.
6. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 57.
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 431, Hoar.
8. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 14.
9. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 297.
10. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date / place of birth].
11. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 297.
12. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 20.
13. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 297.
14. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 431, Hoar, [source of place of birth].
15. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
16. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 461, Prescott, [source of parents].
17. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
18. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of Capt Esqof birth].
19. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
20. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
21. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 52, [source of date / place of marriage].
22. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 22, [source of date / place of birth].
23. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
24. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 26, [source of date / place of birth].
25. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
26. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 28, [source of date / place of birth].
27. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
28. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
29. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place marriage] both of Concord, married by Justice Minott.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

30. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
31. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
32. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
33. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of date / place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of // Hodgkins

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. //<sup>1</sup> HODGKINS

Children of // HODGKINS are:

2.
  - i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> HODGKINS, b. Abt. 1612, Stepney, Greater London, England?; d. Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
  - ii. WILLIAM HODGKINS, m. (1) SARAH CUSHMAN, November 02, 1636; m. (2) ANN HAYNES, December 21, 1638.

More About WILLIAM HODGKINS:  
Residence: Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> HODGKINS (//<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1612 in Stepney, Greater London, England?<sup>1</sup>, and died in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??. She married (1) WILLIAM PALMER, JR March 27, 1634 in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>2</sup>. He died Bef. 1636. She married (2) JOHN WILLIS<sup>3</sup> January 02, 1636/37 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>4,5,6</sup>, son of THOMAS WILLIS. He was born Abt. 1610, and died April 15, 1692 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>7</sup>.

Notes for ELIZABETH HODGKINS:

On 2/12 Janry 1637/8, Francis Cooke was a member of the jury which tried the case of John and Elizabeth (Hodgkins) (Palmer) Willis against the executors of the estate of William Palmer, Sr. John Willis was quite visible in the early records. Not a great deal is known about William but he is with some frequency mentioned in early records.

More About ELIZABETH HODGKINS:

Comment: Elizabeth's mother may have been born in Aghadown, Cork, Ireland to John Winthrop and Elizabeth Powlden

More About JOHN WILLIS:

Comment: in his will, he states that he had four brothers, Jonathan, Lawrence, Nathaniel, and Francis, and leaves us to regret that only two of them can be well discerned through the distance<sup>8</sup>

Occupation: Deacon (first deacon of Bridgewater)<sup>9</sup>

Probate: 1693, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence: 1640, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Will: 1692, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>

Children of ELIZABETH HODGKINS and JOHN WILLIS are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> WILLIS, b. Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
- ii. JOHN WILLIS, JR, b. Abt. 1637, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
- iii. JONATHAN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1639, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
- iv. COMFORT WILLIS, b. Abt. 1641, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
- v. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1643.
- vi. ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1647, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. // HARVEY<sup>11,11</sup>.
- vii. JOSEPH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1651.
- viii. SARAH WILLIS<sup>12,13</sup>, b. March 01, 1650/51, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. JOHN AMES, 1672, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>; b. May 24, 1647, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA; d. March 01, 1725/26, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.

More About JOHN AMES:

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Military service: June 1675, Battle of Swansea (near Fall River) in King Philip's War<sup>17</sup>

Occupation: farmer

Residence: 1672, moved to West Bridgewater by 1672

- ix. HANNAH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1652, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. NATHANIEL HAYWARD<sup>18</sup>; b. November 13, 1642<sup>19</sup>; d. December 19, 1720, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>.
- x. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1657, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. May 12, 1696, Bridgewater, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.

## Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
2. Plymouth Vital Records [p. 59, under 1634]: "William Palmer junior & Elizabeth Hodgekins were married the 27 of March."
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN, Duxbury 1640, bec. one of the first sett. of Bridgewater, where he was deac. m. Elizabeth wid. of the sec. William Palmer, wh. was a Hodgkins, had five s. and three ds. John; Nathaniel; Jonathan; Comfort; Benjamin; Hannah; Elizabeth; and Sarah; says Winsor; but Mitchell gives Joseph instead of Jonathan. In the absence of the means of informat. I would suggest the inquiry, if that wid. were not sec. w. of Mr. Willis, and some of his ch. b. by a former one.
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of approximate year of marriage] ; [source of names of children].
5. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 37, [source of spouse];[source of children].
6. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
7. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
8. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p 575.
9. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
10. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965).
12. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
13. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1, Sarah Willis, dau. of Deacon John and Elizabeth Willis.
14. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
15. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for children's names and birth data].
16. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/ place of death].
17. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 34.
18. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
19. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
20. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of STEPHEN Hosmer, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. STEPHEN<sup>1</sup> HOSMER, SR. was born December 26, 1570 in Hawkhurst, Kent, England<sup>1</sup>, and died 1632. He married DOROTHY SELDEN February 1600/01 in England ??<sup>2</sup>. She was born Abt. 1582 in Ticehurst, East Sussex, England, and died February 05, 1640/41.

Children of STEPHEN HOSMER and DOROTHY SELDEN are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HOSMER, b. January 02, 1602/03, England; d. February 07, 1685/86, Conn, USA<sup>3</sup>; m. (1) FRANCES BUSHNELL<sup>4</sup>; m. (2) CATHERINE MRS. WALTON, May 06, 1679<sup>5</sup>.
- ii. STEPHEN HOSMER, JR., b. September 16, 1604, England.
2. iii. JAMES HOSMER, b. December 08, 1605, England; d. February 07, 1684/85, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ANNE HOSMER, b. September 29, 1611, England; d. Bef. 1614.
- v. ANNE HOSMER, b. April 30, 1614, England.
- vi. JOHN HOSMER, b. April 30, 1615, England; d. Bef. 1618.
- vii. JOHN HOSMER, b. April 26, 1618, England.

### Generation No. 2

2. JAMES<sup>2</sup> HOSMER (*STEPHEN*<sup>1</sup>) was born December 08, 1605 in England, and died February 07, 1684/85 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>6</sup>. He married (1) ANN //<sup>7</sup>. He married (2) MARY // Bef. 1639. She died November 03, 1641 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>8</sup>. He married (3) ALICE // Abt. 1641<sup>9</sup>. She died March 03, 1664/65 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>10</sup>.

Child of JAMES HOSMER and MARY // is:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> HOSMER, b. January 11, 1639/40, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. June 18, 1642, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>12</sup>.

Children of JAMES HOSMER and ALICE // are:

3. ii. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> HOSMER, SR, b. November 27, 1642, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. December 15, 1714, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iii. HANNAH HOSMER, b. August 16, 1644, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. JOSEPH HAYWARD, October 26, 1665, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>14</sup>.
- iv. MARY HOSMER, b. April 14, 1646, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>15</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

3. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> HOSMER, SR (*JAMES*<sup>2</sup>, *STEPHEN*<sup>1</sup>) was born November 27, 1642 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>16</sup>, and died December 15, 1714 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>17</sup>. He married ABIGAIL WOOD May 24, 1667 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>18</sup>, daughter of MICHAEL WOOD. She was born April 10, 1642 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>19</sup>, and died January 05, 1716/17 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>20</sup>.

Children of STEPHEN HOSMER and ABIGAIL WOOD are:

- i. MARY<sup>4</sup> HOSMER, b. May 02, 1668, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>21</sup>; m. SAMUEL WHEELER, February 13, 1688/89, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>22</sup>.
- ii. ABIGAIL HOSMER, b. November 06, 1669, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- iii. JOHN HOSMER, b. August 31, 1671, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- iv. BRIDGET HOSMER, b. August 28, 1675, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- v. DORITY HOSMER, b. December 10, 1677, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>.
4. vi. STEPHEN HOSMER, JR, b. June 27, 1680, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. December 21, 1754, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vii. HANNAH HOSMER, b. December 09, 1682, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>24</sup>.
- viii. JAMES HOSMER, b. June 27, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>25</sup>; d. September 28, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>26</sup>.

Generation No. 4

4. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> HOSMER, JR (*STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, JAMES<sup>2</sup>, STEPHEN<sup>1</sup>*) was born June 27, 1680 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>27</sup>, and died December 21, 1754 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married PRUDENCE BILLINGS February 26, 1705/06 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>29</sup>. She was born in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??, and died October 06, 1770 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>30</sup>.

Children of STEPHEN HOSMER and PRUDENCE BILLINGS are:

- i. PRUDENCE<sup>5</sup> HOSMER, b. November 27, 1707, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>31</sup>; d. October 14, 1791, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32</sup>; m. THOMAS JR. HOSMER, April 29, 1731, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>33</sup>; b. February 07, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>34</sup>; d. January 10, 1787, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>35</sup>.
- ii. STEPHEN HOSMER, CAPT., b. November 13, 1709, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>36</sup>; d. February 04, 1782, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>37</sup>; m. MELLESCENT WOOD, August 09, 1732, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>38</sup>.
- iii. JOSHUA HOSMER, b. October 08, 1714, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>39</sup>.
- 5. iv. HULDAH [HOSMER??], b. April 15, 1729, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. March 10, 1809, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 5

5. HULDAH<sup>5</sup> [HOSMER??] (*STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> HOSMER, JR, STEPHEN<sup>3</sup>, JAMES<sup>2</sup>, STEPHEN<sup>1</sup>*) was born April 15, 1729 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>40</sup>, and died March 10, 1809 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>41,42</sup>. She married (1) NOAH BROOKS March 13, 1748/49 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>43</sup>. She married (2) NOAH MILES, CAPT. 1750 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>44</sup>, son of JOHN MILES and ELIZABETH BROOKS. He was born April 29, 1730 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA, and died October 21, 1811 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>45,46</sup>.

More About HULDAH [HOSMER??]:

Comment: WHAT WAS MAIDEN NAME OF HULDAH MILES?: Vital records of Concord have Hulda Hosmer marrying Noah BROOKS; Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. Mar 10 1809, age 80

More About NOAH MILES, CAPT.:

Comment: Capt. Noah Miles's Co. marched for Cambridge in 1775.

Children of HULDAH [HOSMER??] and NOAH MILES are:

- i. NOAH<sup>6</sup> MILES, JR., b. December 22, 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>47</sup>; d. 1831<sup>48</sup>; m. JANE PEARSON, November 16, 1789<sup>49</sup>.
- ii. STEPHEN MILES, b. September 26, 1754, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>50</sup>; d. August 10, 1812, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>51</sup>; m. SARAH HOAR, January 04, 1781, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>52</sup>.
- iii. JOEL MILES, b. November 29, 1756, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>53</sup>; d. December 25, 1843, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>54</sup>; m. MARY ESTABROOKS, December 26, 1780, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>55</sup>.
- iv. EPHRAIM MILES, b. December 06, 1759, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>56,57</sup>; d. September 14, 1838, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>58</sup>; m. ZERUIAH RUGG, December 13, 1781, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>59,60,61</sup>; b. July 12, 1759, Holden, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>62</sup>.

More About EPHRAIM MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

### More About ZERUIAH RUGG:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY  
Residence: 1781, Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>63</sup>

- v. OLIVER MILES, b. August 28, 1762, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>64</sup>; d. Bef. 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??.
- vi. ASAHIEL MILES, b. April 20, 1765, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>65</sup>; d. Aft. 1803, Vt, USA ??<sup>66</sup>; m. MARY TENNEY, May 15, 1791, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>67</sup>.
- vii. HULDA MILES, b. 1767, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1791<sup>68</sup>; m. SAMUEL BROOKS, March 31, 1791, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>69,70</sup>; b. May 14, 1694, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

### More About HULDA MILES:

Comment: There is no record of Hulda's birth in Westminster's vital records; there is a record of her marriage to Samuel Brooks; it is an assumption that Noah and Huldah were her parents

- viii. OLIVER MILES, b. August 28, 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>71</sup>; d. Vt, USA ??; m. SARAH JOSLIN, January 27, 1796<sup>72</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
2. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and date / place of birth].
3. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
4. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
5. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
6. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
7. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
8. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 2, [source of date / place of death] ; [source of name of spouse].
9. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
10. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
11. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 2, [source of date / place of birth].
12. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
13. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 4, [source of date / place of birth].
14. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 12, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 5, [source of date / place of birth]14 02 16..
16. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 2, [source of date / place of birth].
17. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
18. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
19. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 3, [source of father and of date / place of birth] "Abigail the daughter of Michael Wood was borne 10 (2) 1642."
20. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
21. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
22. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
23. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
24. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
25. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
26. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
27. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 24, [source of date / place of birth].
28. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
29. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
30. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
31. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
32. *Descendants of John White*, [source of date / place of death].
33. *Descendants of John White*, [source of date / place of marriage].
34. *Descendants of John White*, [source of date / place of birth].
35. *Descendants of John White*, [source of date / place of death].
36. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
37. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
38. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
39. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
40. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 123, [source of date / place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

41. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
42. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 236, [source of date / place of death] "Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. March 10 1809 age 80."
43. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 176, [source of date / place of marriage].
44. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and the dates / places of their birth].
45. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
46. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source date / place of death] "Capt. Noah, h. Huldah, Oct 23, 2822, age 82].
47. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
48. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
49. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
50. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 62, [source of date / place of birth].
51. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
52. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
53. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
54. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
55. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
56. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth] Dec .. 1759.
57. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, "72 years the 6th day of Dec 1831."
58. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
59. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth] ; [source of date / place of marriage] "She further declares that she was married to the said Ephraim Miles in 1781 on the 13th day of Dec. by the Rev. Asapt Rice at Westminister, Mass.
60. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of marriage].
61. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, Ephraim Miles and Zeniah [sic] Rugg of Princeton, intentions filed on March 25 1781.
62. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
63. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), p 166, "of Princeton."
64. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 62, [source of date / place of birth] Aug .. 1762.
65. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
66. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
67. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
68. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
69. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
70. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, [source of date / place of marriage].
71. *Vital Records of Westminister Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
72. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of NICHOLAS Ide

### Generation No. 1

1. NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup> IDE died Bef. November 03, 1676 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married MARTHA //<sup>1,2,3</sup>, daughter of THOMAS BLISS. She died in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About NICHOLAS IDE:

Burial: November 03, 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4,5</sup>

Residence: 1643, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>

Notes for MARTHA //:

Despite at least one published correction, it is still widely believed that THOMAS BLISS of Braintree and Rehoboth, Mass., had a daughter MARTHA and that she married NICHOLAS IDE. Neither is true.

That a marriage between Nicholas Ide and Martha Bliss occurred at Springfield in 1647 is a fabrication and a confused one at that. There were two, contemporary Thomas Blisses, one of Rehoboth (d. there between 7 Oct. 1647 [will] and 21 Oct. 1647 [estate inventory]), the other of Hartford, Conn. (d. there shortly before 14 Feb. 1650/1; his wife was Margaret Hulins [TAG 52(1976): 193-97, 60(1984): 202]). At least one of Hartford Thomas's children was living at Springfield by 1646, and others followed. Thomas of Rehoboth and his children, on the other hand, never resided at Springfield. NO DAUGHTER MARTHA IS RECORDED FOR EITHER MAN. (Two of the more reliable secondary sources pertaining to these men and their families are Donald L. Jacobus and Edgar R. Waterman, HALE, HOUSE AND RELATED FAMILIES [1952], pp. 476-80, and Aaron T. Bliss, GENEALOGY OF THE BLISS FAMILY IN AMERICA, 3 vols. [1982] [hereinafter BLISS FAMILY], 1:27-37.) While a baptismal date of 8 December 1622 is often attributed to Martha, supposed daughter of Rehoboth Thomas Bliss, it was his son Nathaniel who was baptized at Daventry, Northamptonshire, England, on that date (BLISS FAMILY, 1:36).

The reference in Thomas Bliss's will to "my sonninlaw Nicolas Ide," seems to indicate that Ide had married Bliss's daughter. This, however, is not the case. With his first wife, Dorothy Wheatlie, Bliss had seven known children (baptized 1615-1626), of whom none was named Martha (BLISS FAMILY, 1:36). Bliss's will, dated "the seventh day of the eighth month [October] 1647," names only three of these seven; it nevertheless speaks of "my fouer Children" (Plymouth Colony Wills, 1:67 [will], 68 [inventory, dated "the 21 of the eighth month (Oct.) 1647"]). The will refers to Bliss's surviving daughters' husbands in association with their respective wives: "my eldest Daughter [Elizabeth] and her husband Thomas Willmore [i.e., Wilmarth]" and "my Daughter Mary and her husband Nathaneell harmon." "[S]oninlaw" Nicholas Ide, by contrast, is mentioned only in relation to Ide's son "Nathaneell." While these facts are significant in their own right, they become all the more so when it is understood that the term SON-IN-LAW was commonly used at this time to mean STEPSON.

The conclusion is inescapable: Nicholas Ide, by virtue of his widowed mother's having become Thomas Bliss's second wife, was Bliss's stepson and NOT the husband of a Bliss daughter. That Ide was the fourth of Bliss's "fouer Children" is confirmed by the petition of "Nicolas Hyde" to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 7 June 1648, "for a childs portion of the estat[e] of Thomas Blisse, desseased" (Nathaniel B. Shurtleff and David Pulsifer, eds., RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND [1620-1691], 12 vols. in 10 [Boston, 1855-61], 2:126 [microfiche 2/2, FHL set #6046866]). Die-hards who might argue that Nicholas could have married his stepsister should recall that there is no record of Thomas Bliss's having had a daughter Martha. New England colonists, moreover, would have considered such a marriage as bordering on incest.

Nicholas Ide's wife Martha's maiden name is unknown.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About MARTHA //:

Burial: November 03, 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>

Children of NICHOLAS IDE and MARTHA // are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> IDE, b. November 11, 1647, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. MARY IDE, b. December 10, 1649, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL FULLER, December 12, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.
- iii. JOHN IDE, b. December 1652, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN IDE:

Burial: December 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>

- iv. NICHOLAS IDE, JR., b. November 1654, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY ORMSBY, December 27, 1677, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- v. MARTHA IDE, b. October 06, 1656, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL WALKER, November 11, 1681, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- vi. ELIZABETH IDE, b. April 06, 1658, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
2. vii. TIMOTHY IDE, SR, b. October 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. April 05, 1735, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. DOROTHY IDE, b. May 11, 1662, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ix. PATIENCE IDE, b. May 25, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL CARPENTER, January 08, 1682/83, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.
- x. EXPERIENCE IDE, b. October 1665, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 2

**2.** TIMOTHY<sup>2</sup> IDE, SR (*NICHOLAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born October 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died April 05, 1735 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>. He married ELIZABETH COOPER October 20, 1687 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13,14</sup>, daughter of THOMAS COOPER and MARY //. She was born August 08, 1662 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died February 08, 1744/45 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.

Children of TIMOTHY IDE and ELIZABETH COOPER are:

- i. TIMOTHY<sup>3</sup> IDE, JR LIEUT., b. October 01, 1688, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. December 26, 1768, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>.
- ii. ELIZABETH IDE, b. March 16, 1689/90, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. DANIEL REED, December 08, 1715, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- iii. MARY IDE, b. April 02, 1692, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. SARAH IDE, b. April 09, 1694, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
3. v. EXPERIENCE IDE, b. May 28, 1696, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1751, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. RACHEL IDE, b. May 28, 1696, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. JOSIAH IDE, b. October 20, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY WALKER, June 18, 1724, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- viii. DANIELL IDE, b. June 04, 1701, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 3

**3.** EXPERIENCE<sup>3</sup> IDE (*TIMOTHY*<sup>2</sup>, *NICHOLAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born May 28, 1696 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died September 04, 1751 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>. She married THOMAS LINDLEY May 09, 1717 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>19,20</sup>. He was born Bef. 1697, and died April 07, 1750 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>.

More About EXPERIENCE IDE:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About THOMAS LINDLEY:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of EXPERIENCE IDE and THOMAS LINDLEY are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> LINDLEY, JR, b. January 23, 1717/18, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1719/20, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. BARBARA LINDLEY, b. October 12, 1721, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>22</sup>.
- iv. JOSHUA LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1724/25, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 19, 1736, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- v. MARY LINDLEY, b. March 06, 1726/27, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. JOSIAH LINDLEY, b. January 26, 1727/28, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 30, 1738, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>.
- vii. ISAIAH (JOSIAH) LINDLEY, b. December 01, 1731, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. ANNA CHANNING, May 14, 1752, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>25,26,27</sup>; b. June 1735<sup>28</sup>; d. October 26, 1820, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>29</sup>.

Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of wife's first name].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 649, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 516, Ide, [source of wife's family name] Thomas Bliss refers to Nicholas Ide as "son-in-law" in will.
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 516, Ide.
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, [source of date / place of burial].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 516, Ide.
7. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 839, [source of date / place of burial].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 202, [source of date / place of marriage].
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p. 516-7, [source of date / place buried].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 202, [source of date / place of marriage].
11. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 202, [source of date / place of marriage].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, [source of date / place of death] Capt. Timothy Ide.
13. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 202, [source of date / place of marriage] Timothy Ide and Elizabeth Cooper.
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 649, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
15. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, [source of date / place of death] Elizabeth Ide, widow, died in her 83rd year.
16. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 840, "Lieut. Timothy died in 81st year."
17. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
18. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
19. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Thomas Lindley and Experience Ide, both of Rehoboth.
20. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 666, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
21. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of death].
22. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth ... agrees with vital record].
23. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
24. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of death].
25. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children and their dates of birth].
26. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Isaiah and Anna Channing, both of Rehoboth, married by Thomas Bowen, Esq.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

27. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 667, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
28. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
29. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of RICHARD Ingraham

### Generation No. 1

1. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> INGRAHAM was born 1595 in Barrowby, Lincolnshire, England, and died 1683 in Northampton, Hampshire, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH WIGNALL, daughter of ALEXANDER WIGNALL. She was born 1610 in England, and died 1689 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

Children of RICHARD INGRAHAM and ELIZABETH WIGNALL are:

2.
  - i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> INGRAHAM, b. 1629; d. January 07, 1659/60, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - ii. WILLIAM INGRAHAM, b. Abt. 1630, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. May 04, 1721; m. MARY BARSTOW, May 14, 1656.
  - iii. JARETT INGRAHAM, b. Abt. 1631, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. January 1717/18; m. REBECCA SEARLE, May 28, 1662.
  - iv. JOANNA INGRAHAM, b. Abt. 1633, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. July 22, 1699, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. GEORGE ROBINSON, June 18, 1651, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - v. ABIGAIL INGRAHAM, b. Abt. 1636, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL CHESEBOROUGH, November 30, 1655.

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> INGRAHAM (*RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1629, and died January 07, 1659/60 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>1,2</sup>. She married RICHARD BULLOCK August 04, 1647 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>. He was born July 16, 1622 in Great Wighorough, Essex, England<sup>5</sup>, and died November 22, 1667 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.

More About RICHARD BULLOCK:

Freeman: 1645

Occupation: 1664, Licensed to keep a ferry on Palmer's River

Residence: 1644, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Web site: <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~vgdeagan/bullock1.htm>

Children of ELIZABETH INGRAHAM and RICHARD BULLOCK are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> BULLOCK, DEACON, b. August 11, 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 10, 1717/18<sup>7</sup>; m. (1) MARY THURBER, November 12, 1673, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8,9,10</sup>; d. October 04, 1674, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11,12</sup>; m. (2) THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF), May 26, 1675, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13,14,15</sup>; b. Not in REHOBOTH vital records.

More About SAMUEL BULLOCK, DEACON:

Comment: Bet. 1675 - 1676, Contributed liberally to expenses of King Philip's War

Residence 1: Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Aft. 1693, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA (one of first land purchasers)

Will: December 25, 1716, Rehoboth, names his wife, Thankful, sons, Ebenezer, Samuel, Seth, Daniel and daughter Thankful

Notes for THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF):

Winslow Cemetery, Winslow Mass: Rouse, Hannah, no dates; Rouse, John, b. abt. 1688, d. May 26, 1704

More About THANKFUL ROUSE, (OR RENEFF):

Comment: Winslow Cemetery, Winslow Mass: Rouse, Hannah, no dates; Rouse, John, b. abt. 1688, d. May 26, 1704

- ii. ELIZABETH BULLOCK, b. October 09, 1650, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. CALEB EDDY<sup>16,17</sup>, December 06, 1671, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>; b. 1643, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass,

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

USA; d. March 23, 1712/13, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About CALEB EDDY:

Burial: Kickimuit Cemetery, Warren, Bristol, RI

Religion: Baptist

- iii. MARY BULLOCK, b. February 16, 1652/53, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. RICHARD HALE<sup>19</sup>.
- iv. MEHITABLE BULLOCK, b. April 04, 1655, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. ABIGAIL BULLOCK, b. August 29, 1657, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. OBADIAH BOWEN, JR., July 25, 1677, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>20,21</sup>.
- vi. HOPESTILL BULLOCK, b. December 26, 1659, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSHUA LOMBARD, November 06, 1682<sup>22</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*.
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 806, source of date / place of death;
3. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1, p 67; vol 2 p. 563, source of date / place of marriage; source of names of children and their dates / place of birth.
5. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of birth].
6. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date / place of death].
7. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of death].
8. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage] ; [source of child's date / place of birth].
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 297, Bullock.
10. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/new\\_plymouth\\_marr.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/new_plymouth_marr.htm), Records of the Colony of New Plymouth, 1633 -1689, Pub. Boston 1857, Pub. Baltimore 1976 "Samuel [Bullock] and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November 1673."
11. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*.
12. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 296, Bullock, died in childbirth.
13. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), p67; p 563, [source of date / place of marriage] Samuel Bullock and Thankful RENEFF; [source of date / place of birth for all children except Ebezezer].
15. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source\\_files/new\\_plymouth\\_marr.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/source_files/new_plymouth_marr.htm), Records of the Colony of New Plymouth, 1633 -1689, Pub. Boston 1857, Pub. Baltimore 1976 "Samuel and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675."
16. <http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~sam/eddy.html>.
17. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), CALEB, Swanzey, s. of Samuel, by w. Elizabeth had Caleb, b. 29 May 1672; Samuel, 15 July 1675; and Zechariah, wh d. soon. He was a deac. and liv. to be 70 yrs. old.
18. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), 131, "Caleb Eddy [Ede] [Edy] of Swanzey and Elizabeth Bullock of Rehoboth married at Swansea Dec 6, 1670."
19. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of spouse].
20. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage].
21. LDS IGI, [source of place of marriage].
22. Boyer, *Ancestral Lines*, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of RICHARD Jennings, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> JENNINGS, SR. died 1692 in "Late of Bermuda"<sup>1</sup>.

More About RICHARD JENNINGS, SR.:

Comment 1: 1666, received legacy from Francis Godfrey

Comment 2: called kinsman by Wm Bassett Jr of Sandwich 1694

Occupation: 1635, probably, apprenticed to Robert Bartlett of Plymouth<sup>2</sup>

Child of RICHARD JENNINGS, SR. is:

2. i. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> JENNINGS, JR., d. September 23, 1751, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> JENNINGS, JR. (*RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>) died September 23, 1751 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>. He married MARY BASSETT, PROBLEM WITH ANCESTRY<sup>56</sup>, daughter of WILLIAM BASSETT and RACHEL WILLISON. She was born October 20, 1676 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??, and died May 21, 1734 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About RICHARD JENNINGS, JR.:

Comment 1: 1635, May have been apprenticed to Robert Bartlett of Plymouth for nine years

Comment 2: 1666, A Richard Jennings received a legacy in Francis Godfrey's will

Residence: South Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Children of RICHARD JENNINGS and MARY BASSETT are:

3. i. ELIZABETH D.<sup>3</sup> JENNINGS, b. April 16, 1701, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 06, 1764, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA.  
ii. JOSEPH JENNINGS, d. 1756<sup>8</sup>.  
iii. SAMUEL JENNINGS, b. 1703.  
iv. EPHRAIM JENNINGS.  
v. ANNE JENNINGS.  
vi. MARY JENNINGS.  
vii. HANNAH JENNINGS.

### Generation No. 3

3. ELIZABETH D.<sup>3</sup> JENNINGS (*RICHARD*<sup>2</sup>, *RICHARD*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>9</sup> was born April 16, 1701 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>, and died February 06, 1764 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>11</sup>. She married WILLIAM AMES, JR. June 29, 1721 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>12,13</sup>, son of WILLIAM AMES and MARY HAYWARD. He was born September 18, 1701 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died Abt. 1799 in died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>14,15</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, JR.:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Residence: 1737, moved from Bridgewater to Mansfield in about spring of 1737 (w. 11 children from 5 mo to 14 yr)

Children of ELIZABETH JENNINGS and WILLIAM AMES are:

- i. MARY<sup>4</sup> AMES, b. June 20, 1722, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.  
ii. WILLIAM AMES, b. May 16, 1723, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. ABIGAIL HINKLEY, November 05, 1746<sup>16</sup>.  
iii. BARNABAS AMES, b. April 12, 1725, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. SILENCE AMES, b. September 25, 1727, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. NATHAN ABBE<sup>17</sup>.
- v. PEACE AMES, b. March 06, 1728/29, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. ZACHARIAH LT. PARKER, October 26, 1748<sup>18</sup>.
- vi. ANNE AMES, b. March 01, 1729/30, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH CONANT, JR, April 14, 1752<sup>18</sup>.
- vii. ABRAHAM AMES, b. September 07, 1731, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. died young<sup>19</sup>.
- viii. AMOS AMES, b. September 05, 1732, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ix. CHARITY AMES, b. November 27, 1733, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- x. ELIZABETH AMES, b. July 19, 1735, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- xi. SARAH AMES, b. November 17, 1736, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- xii. JOSEPH AMES, b. June 10, 1738, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. December 07, 1831, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. (1) ELIZABETH PARKER, May 11, 1761, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>21,22</sup>; b. 1739, of Brimfield, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>; d. August 11, 1804, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>24</sup>; m. (2) MARY //, Aft. 1804; b. Abt. 1749<sup>25</sup>; d. October 10, 1805<sup>26</sup>; m. (3) LIDIA //, Aft. 1805; d. Aft. 1831.
- xiii. HANNAH AMES, b. February 27, 1739/40, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA.

## Endnotes

1. Wm Barry, *History of Framingham, Mass*, (1847), 454, Richard Jennyns, "late of Bermuda", had deceased 1692, leaving claims in Boston (Suff. Deeds).
2. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 49.
3. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of death].
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
5. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [original source of father].
6. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
7. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
8. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 49.
9. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
10. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
11. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
12. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [major source of names of children and their birth data].
13. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
14. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
15. LDS IGI, [source of year of death].
16. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
17. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
18. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
19. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
20. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
21. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their birth data].
22. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
23. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of parents].
24. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
25. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 52.
26. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 56.

## Descendants of JOHN Johnson

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> JOHNSON<sup>1,2</sup> was born Abt. 1588, and died September 30, 1659 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA. He married MARGARET HEATH September 21, 1613 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England. She was born Abt. 1593 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England, and died May 1629 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England.

#### Notes for JOHN JOHNSON:

Winthrop, in his Journal under date of February 6, 1644/5, said: "John Johnson, the Surveyor General of Ammunition, a very industrious and faithful man in this place, having built a fair house in the midst of town, with diverse barns and outhouses, it fell on fire in the day time, no man knowing by what occasion, and there being in it seventeen barrels of the country's powder, and many arms, all was suddenly burnt and blown up, to the value of four or five hundred pounds. Johnson was from home and neighbors, who had run in to help, remembering the powder, retreated from the house just before the explosion, which shook the houses in Boston and Cambridge, so as men thought it had been an earthquake, and carried great pieces of timber a good way off, and some rags and such light things beyond Boston meeting house."

#### More About JOHN JOHNSON:

Immigration: 1630, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

Occupation: quartermaster

Religion: among founding members of Roxbury Church

#### More About MARGARET HEATH:

Baptism: March 24, 1593/94, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: May 15, 1629, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

#### Children of JOHN JOHNSON and MARGARET HEATH are:

2. i. MARY<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON, b. Bef. July 31, 1614, Ware, Hertfordshire, England; d. January 1678/79, Providence, RI.
- ii. ISAAC JOHNSON, CAPT., b. Bef. February 11, 1615/16; d. December 19, 1675, Fort Narragansett, RI, in King Philip's War; m. ELIZABETH PORTER, January 20, 1636/37, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; b. Bef. February 10, 1610/11, Ware, Hertfordshire, England.

#### More About ISAAC JOHNSON, CAPT.:

Baptism: February 11, 1615/16, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

- iii. JOHN JOHNSON, b. Bef. April 05, 1618; d. July 1627.

#### More About JOHN JOHNSON:

Baptism: April 05, 1618, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: July 08, 1627, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

- iv. ELIZABETH JOHNSON, b. Bef. August 22, 1619; d. Abt. January 1682/83; m. ROBERT PEPPER, March 14, 1642/43, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.

#### More About ELIZABETH JOHNSON:

Baptism: August 22, 1619, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: January 05, 1683/84, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

#### More About ROBERT PEPPER:

Burial: July 07, 1684, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- v. HUMPHREY JOHNSON, b. Bef. November 05, 1620; d. July 24, 1693, Hingham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; m. (1) ELLEN CHENEY, March 20, 1641/42, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; b. Abt.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

1620; d. September 28, 1678, Hingham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; m. (2) ABIGAIL STANSFIELD, December 06, 1678, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; b. November 25, 1638, Heptonstall, Halifax, Yorkshire.

More About HUMPHREY JOHNSON:

Baptism: November 05, 1620, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

- vi. JOSEPH JOHNSON, b. Bef. April 22, 1622.

More About JOSEPH JOHNSON:

Baptism: April 22, 1622, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: May 1622, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

Degree: May 1622

- vii. SUSAN JOHNSON, b. Bef. July 16, 1623; d. August 1629.

More About SUSAN JOHNSON:

Baptism: July 16, 1623, Great Amwell, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: August 16, 1629, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

- viii. SARAH JOHNSON, b. Bef. November 12, 1624; d. January 05, 1682/83; m. (1) HUGH BURT, November 06, 1647; d. Bef. 1653; m. (2) WILLIAM BARTRAM, Abt. 1653; d. Abt. 1689.

More About SARAH JOHNSON:

Baptism: November 12, 1624, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

- ix. JOSEPH JOHNSON, b. Bef. March 06, 1626/27; d. March 1626/27.

More About JOSEPH JOHNSON:

Baptism: March 06, 1626/27, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

Burial: March 30, 1627, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

- x. HANNAH JOHNSON, b. Bef. March 23, 1627/28.

More About HANNAH JOHNSON:

Baptism: March 23, 1627/28, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

Generation No. 2

**2.** MARY<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born Bef. July 31, 1614 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England, and died January 1678/79 in Providence, RI. She married (1) ROGER MOREY, SR.<sup>3,4</sup>. He died January 05, 1667/68 in Providence, RI. She married (2) JOHN KINGSLEY March 16, 1673/74 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He was born September 07, 1614<sup>5</sup>.

More About MARY JOHNSON:

Baptism: July 31, 1614, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

Notes for ROGER MOREY, SR.:

Roger Mowry registered in Boston, Mass., after his arrival from England, May 18, 1631. He lived in Plymouth for several years, and later in Salem from about 1635 to 1649. He then removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where he resided till his death, Jan. 5, 1666.

He married Mary, daughter of John Johnson of Roxbury, Mass. She died Jan. 1679.

Children: Roger, died young, Jonathan, born in 1637, Bethia, born in 1638, Mary, born in 1640, Elizabeth, born in 1643, NATHANIEL, born in 1644, John, born about 1645, Mehitable, born about 1646, Joseph, born in 1647, Benjamin, born in 1649, Thomas, born in 1652, Hannah, born in 1656.

from "MOWRY: A UNIQUE FAMILY MONUMENT", by William A. Mowry, NEHGR, April 1898: north side - front, ERECTED / A.D. 1896 / By / Hon. Arlon Mowry / To the Memory of / ROGER MOWRY / And / Eight Generations / Of His Descendants / Through His Son / Nathaniel / MOWRY. Roger

Mowry was in Salem from 1636 to 1649. He and his wife Mary were members of the church at Salem. ... In 1637, he had fifty acres laid out to him two miles or more from the settlement at Salem toward what was afterwards known as Salem Village. ... The records of the church in Salem show that his oldest son, Jonathan, was baptized April 2, 1637, and other children as follows: Bethia, 1638, June 17; Mary, 1640, June 16; Elizabeth, 1643, January 20; Benjamin, 1649, May 20; between Elizabeth and Benjamin were four other children as given on the north side of the monument and no record is found of their baptism. In August 1658, in open Town Meeting, at Providence, Roger Mowry testified that his three youngest children, Benjamin, Thomas and Hannah, were born in Providence. It is supposed that the Salem pastor, when on a visit in 1649 to the members of his church then residing in Providence, found the infant Benjamin, baptized him there and entered the record upon the Salem Church book on his return home

More About ROGER MOREY, SR.:

Immigration: May 18, 1631, Boston, Suffolk County, Mass, USA  
Residence 1: Bef. 1635, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA  
Residence 2: Bet. 1635 - 1849, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA  
Residence 3: Bet. 1649 - 1667, Providence, RI

More About JOHN KINGSLEY:

Burial: January 06, 1677/78, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>  
Comment: May 05, 1676, Letter in supplication for relief gives a most sad picture of the suffering from the Indian Hostilities in Rehoboth [see Trumbull, Col. Rec. II, 445]  
Residence: Aft. 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of MARY JOHNSON and ROGER MOREY are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> MOREY, b. July 19, 1632.
- ii. JONATHAN MOREY, b. Abt. 1633; d. May 19, 1708, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (1) MARY BARTLETT; b. Abt. 1634, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (2) HANNAH PINSON; b. December 04, 1642, Scituate, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

More About JONATHAN MOREY:

Baptism: April 02, 1637, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- iii. BETHIA APPIA MOREY, b. Bef. June 27, 1638, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA; m. GEORGE PALMER, September 30, 1662.

More About BETHIA APPIA MOREY:

Baptism: June 27, 1638, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- iv. MARY MOREY, b. Bef. January 16, 1639/40, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA.

More About MARY MOREY:

Baptism: January 16, 1639/40, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- v. ELIZABETH MOREY, b. Bef. March 27, 1642, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA.

More About ELIZABETH MOREY:

Baptism: March 27, 1642, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- vi. NATHANIEL MOREY, b. January 10, 1642/43, Lynn, Essex County, MASS, USA; d. March 24, 1717/18, Providence, RI; m. JOANNA INMAN, August 24, 1666, Providence, RI; b. September 16, 1646, Providence, RI; d. 1717, Providence, RI.
- vii. JOHN MOREY, b. 1645.
- viii. MEHITABLE MOREY, (OR MOWRY OR MAURICE), b. Abt. 1646, Providence, RI, USA<sup>7</sup>; d. April 12, 1730<sup>8</sup>; m. (1) TIMOTHY BROOKS; m. (2) ELDAD KINGSLEY, 1662<sup>9,10</sup>; b. 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; d. August 30, 1679, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.
- ix. JOSEPH MOREY, b. 1647.
- x. BENJAMIN MOREY, b. 1649.
- xi. ROGER MOREY, JR., b. May 08, 1649.
- xii. THOMAS MOREY, b. 1652.
- xiii. HANNAH MOREY, b. September 28, 1656.

Endnotes

1. vol 146 (1992):261-278; Douglas Richardson, "The Heath connection: English origins of Isaac and William Heath of Roxbury, Massachusetts, John Johnson, Edward Morris, and Elizabeth (Morris) Cartwright," *New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg.*, . [original source for this generation].
2. [http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr03/rr03\\_135.html#P25238](http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr03/rr03_135.html#P25238).
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), ROGER, Providence 1649, had early been one of Salem ch. by w. Mary had Bethia, Mehitable; Roger, b. 8 May 1649; Thomas, 19 July 1632; and Hannah, 28 Sept. 1656; and he d. 5 Jan. 1668.
4. [http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr06/rr06\\_289.html](http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr06/rr06_289.html).
5. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 843, [source of date / place of burial].
7. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
8. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [source of date of marriage].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 661, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p. 29, [source of date of birth].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 844, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of SAMUEL Kellogg, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> KELLOGG, SR. was born Abt. 1632 in Braintree, Essex, England<sup>1</sup>, and died January 17, 1710/11 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married (1) SARAH DAY November 24, 1664<sup>2</sup>, daughter of ROBERT DAY and EDATHA STEBBINS. She was born Abt. 1636, and died September 19, 1677 in Hatfield, Hampshire County, Mass, USA. He married (2) SARAH ROOT Bet. 1677 - 1679. She was born 1660 in Westfield, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>, and died January 15, 1718/19 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.

More About SARAH DAY:

Burial: Killed by Indians in the massacre

Children of SAMUEL KELLOGG and SARAH DAY are:

2. i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG, JR., b. April 11, 1669, Hadley, Mass, USA; d. August 24, 1708, Colchester, Conn, USA.
- ii. NATHANIEL KELLOGG, b. 1671.

More About NATHANIEL KELLOGG:

Residence: Colchester, Conn<sup>4</sup>

- iii. EBENEZER KELLOGG, b. 1674.

More About EBENEZER KELLOGG:

Residence: Colchester, Conn<sup>4</sup>

- iv. JOSEPH KELLOGG, b. 1676; d. September 19, 1677, Hatfield, Mass, USA.

Children of SAMUEL KELLOGG and SARAH ROOT are:

- v. JOHN<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG, b. 1680; d. Aft. 1750, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About JOHN KELLOGG:

Died 2: unmarried

- vi. THOMAS KELLOGG, b. 1681; d. Aft. 1750, Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.

More About THOMAS KELLOGG:

Died 2: unmarried

- vii. SARAH KELLOGG, b. 1684.

### Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG, JR. (*SAMUEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born April 11, 1669 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died August 24, 1708 in Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>7</sup>. He married HANNAH DICKINSON, daughter of NATHANIEL DICKINSON and HANNAH //. She was born January 10, 1665/66 in Hatfield, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>, and died 1745.

More About SAMUEL KELLOGG, JR.:

Comment 1: September 19, 1677, Carried off by Indians when mother and brother killed

Comment 2: Aft. May 22, 1678, returned by Indians from Canada

Children of SAMUEL KELLOGG and HANNAH DICKINSON are:

3. i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> KELLOGG, d. Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.
- ii. SAMUEL KELLOGG III.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About SAMUEL KELLOG III:  
Occupation: 1707, Fence Viewer  
Residence: 1707, Colchester, Conn, USA

- iii. JOSEPH KELLOG.
- iv. EUNICE KELLOG.

Generation No. 3

3. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> KELLOG (*SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> KELLOGG, JR., SAMUEL<sup>1</sup>*) died in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. She married NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.<sup>9</sup>, son of DANIEL CLARK and HANNAH PRATT. He was born March 26, 1693 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died May 20, 1737 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>10</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.:  
Burial: Exeter cemetery, Lebanon, New London County, Conn

Children of HANNAH KELLOG and NATHANIEL CLARK are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK, JR., b. August 06, 1720, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Abt. 1810, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. MARTHA WITT, November 05, 1740, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>12</sup>; b. Bef. August 1723, Marlborough, Mass, USA; d. June 03, 1795, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, JR.:  
Residence 1: Bef. 1765, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA  
Residence 2: Abt. 1765, Granville, Mass

More About MARTHA WITT:  
Baptism: August 11, 1723, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>

- ii. ASAH EL CLARK, b. March 11, 1720/21, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. January 19, 1784, Granville, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. LYDIA //.
- iii. SILAS CLARK, b. June 20, 1724, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. April 16, 1809, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. (1) KEZIAH //; d. August 06, 1763, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. (2) ABAGAIL WHITE, Aft. 1763; b. Exeter district.
- iv. HANNAH CLARK, b. November 24, 1727, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. JOSEPH MCCALL.
- v. JARED CLARK, b. July 15, 1729, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. September 11, 1775, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>; m. MARY ABELL, December 12, 1754, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- vi. LOIS CLARK, b. September 10, 1731, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1758, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- vii. RUTH CLARK, b. April 08, 1734, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. March 09, 1826, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- viii. AMOS CLARK<sup>16</sup>, b. April 25, 1736, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. August 03, 1795, Washington, Berkshire, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>; m. PATIENCE WILLIAMS, Bef. 1768<sup>17</sup>; b. 1739<sup>17</sup>; d. April 03, 1801<sup>17</sup>.

Endnotes

1. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 28.
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 27 Day.
3. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 93.
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 6, Kellogg.
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 6, Kellogg.
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 6, Kellogg.
7. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 28.
8. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 34.
9. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p. 28, 31-

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

32. [source of name of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
10. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 23.
11. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
12. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36-38, {marriage is recorded in the Goshen Society of Lebanon} ; [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
13. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36.
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 31.
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 32.
16. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, This line was outlined on a typed document entitled, "The Clark Family of Barns Corners."
17. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 32.



## Descendants of JOHN Kingsley

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> KINGSLEY was born September 07, 1614<sup>1</sup>. He married (1) ALICE THACHER<sup>2</sup>. She was born Abt. 1608 in England. He married (2) MARY JOHNSON March 16, 1673/74 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, daughter of JOHN JOHNSON and MARGARET HEATH. She was born Bef. July 31, 1614 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England, and died January 1678/79 in Providence, RI.

More About JOHN KINGSLEY:

Burial: January 06, 1677/78, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>

Comment: May 05, 1676, Letter in supplication for relief gives a most sad picture of the suffering from the Indian Hostilities in Rehoboth [see Trumbull, Col. Rec. II, 445]

Residence: Aft. 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About ALICE THACHER:

Burial: January 14, 1672/73, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>

More About MARY JOHNSON:

Baptism: July 31, 1614, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

Children of JOHN KINGSLEY and ALICE THACHER are:

2. i. ELDAD<sup>2</sup> KINGSLEY, b. 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA; d. August 30, 1679, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. FREEDOM KINGSLEY, b. Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- iii. ENOS KINGSLEY, b. Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA; m. SARAH HAYNES.

More About ENOS KINGSLEY:

Residence: Northampton, Mass, USA

More About SARAH HAYNES:

Residence: Springfield, Hampden, Mass, USA

- iv. EDWARD KINGSLEY, b. Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- v. RENEWAL KINGSLEY, b. March 19, 1643/44, Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- vi. DAUGHTER KINGSLEY, b. Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1677<sup>5</sup>; m. JOHN FRENCH<sup>6</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. ELDAD<sup>2</sup> KINGSLEY (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died August 30, 1679 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>. He married MEHITABLE MOREY, (OR MOWRY OR MAURICE) 1662<sup>9,10</sup>, daughter of ROGER MOREY and MARY JOHNSON. She was born Abt. 1646 in Providence, RI, USA<sup>11</sup>, and died April 12, 1730<sup>12</sup>.

Children of ELDAD KINGSLEY and MEHITABLE MOREY are:

3. i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> KINGSLEY, b. January 29, 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN KINGSLEY, b. May 06, 1665, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SAMUEL KINGSLEY, b. June 01, 1669, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. JONATHAN KINGSLEY, b. February 21, 1671/72, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. MERCY KINGSLEY, b. October 07, 1675, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. NATHANIEL KINGSLEY, b. February 05, 1677/78, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> KINGSLEY (*ELDAD*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born May 06, 1665 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

married SARAH SABIN July 01, 1686 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>13,14</sup>, daughter of SAMUEL SABIN and MARY BILLINGTON. She was born August 10, 1667 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died 1709<sup>15</sup>.

Children of JOHN KINGSLEY and SARAH SABIN are:

- i. MARY<sup>4</sup> KINGSLEY, b. March 01, 1686/87, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. TABITHA KINGSLEY, b. September 23, 1688, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
4. iii. SARAH KINGSLEY, b. October 09, 1690, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. October 1727, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH KINGSLEY, b. December 29, 1692, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. JOHN KINGSLEY, b. February 26, 1693/94, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. JOSIAH KINGSLEY, b. January 18, 1696/97, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. AMOS KINGSLEY, b. January 18, 1696/97, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. EZRA KINGSLEY, b. December 10, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

## Generation No. 4

4. SARAH<sup>4</sup> KINGSLEY (*JOHN*<sup>3</sup>, *ELDAD*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born October 09, 1690 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died October 1727 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>15,16</sup>. She married EPHRAIM HICKS, JR. Aft. December 18, 1708 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>17,18</sup>, son of EPHRAIM HICKS, SR.. He was born Abt. 1687.

More About SARAH KINGSLEY:

Residence: 1708, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About EPHRAIM HICKS, JR.:

Residence: 1708, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of SARAH KINGSLEY and EPHRAIM HICKS are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HICKS, b. May 10, 1712, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. HANNAH GELUSHA, June 05, 1735, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>19,20</sup>; b. April 25, 1713, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- ii. EPHRAIM HICKS III, b. May 28, 1714, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. MARY GELUSHA, Aft. February 14, 1735/36, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>; b. Abt. 1717.
- iii. BARNARD HICKS, b. April 11, 1719, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. ALETHEA HICKS, b. February 18, 1722/23, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>22</sup>; m. ENOCH KELTON, December 23, 1746, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [major source for names and birth place of children].
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 843, [source of date / place of burial].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p.843, [source of date / place of burial].
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [source of approx year of death based on father's will].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [source of husband's name].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p. 29, [source of date of birth].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 844, [source of date / place of death].
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [source of date of marriage].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 661, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
11. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
12. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
13. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 220, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 661, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
15. George A. Pohl, [source of date of death].
16. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 833, [source of month-year / place of death] Sarah wife of Ephraim Jr.
17. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 634, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
18. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part I, p 460, intentions recorded Dec 18, 1708; Ephraim Hix of Swanzey and Sarah Kinsley of Rehoboth.
19. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 176, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Rev. David Turner; intentions March 15, 1734/5.
20. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 635, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
21. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 453, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 14, 1735/36.
22. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
23. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].



## Descendants of THOMAS Lindley

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> LINDLEY was born Bef. 1697, and died April 07, 1750 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married EXPERIENCE IDE May 09, 1717 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>2,3</sup>, daughter of TIMOTHY IDE and ELIZABETH COOPER. She was born May 28, 1696 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died September 04, 1751 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.

More About THOMAS LINDLEY:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About EXPERIENCE IDE:

Residence: 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of THOMAS LINDLEY and EXPERIENCE IDE are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> LINDLEY, JR, b. January 23, 1717/18, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1719/20, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. BARBARA LINDLEY, b. October 12, 1721, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.
- iv. JOSHUA LINDLEY, b. January 05, 1724/25, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 19, 1736, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- v. MARY LINDLEY, b. March 06, 1726/27, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. JOSIAH LINDLEY, b. January 26, 1727/28, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. March 30, 1738, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
2. vii. ISAIAH (JOSIAH) LINDLEY, b. December 01, 1731, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. ISAIAH (JOSIAH)<sup>2</sup> LINDLEY (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born December 01, 1731 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married ANNA CHANNING May 14, 1752 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8,9,10</sup>. She was born June 1735<sup>11</sup>, and died October 26, 1820 in Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>12</sup>.

Children of ISAIAH LINDLEY and ANNA CHANNING are:

- i. EXPERIENCE<sup>3</sup> LINDLEY, b. November 27, 1752, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. MARY LINDLEY, b. September 02, 1754, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. ELIZABETH LINDLEY, b. December 17, 1756, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. BENJAMIN EMERSON<sup>13</sup>.
- iv. ANNA LINDLEY, b. February 22, 1759, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH BOWMAN<sup>13</sup>.
- v. BARBARA LINDLEY, b. November 26, 1760, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. BENJAMIN BOSWORTH<sup>13</sup>.
- vi. PATIENCE LINDLEY, b. September 01, 1763, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. NATHAN BOWEN, February 01, 1784, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.
- vii. SARAH LINDLEY, b. July 30, 1765.
3. viii. ESTER LINDLEY, b. November 07, 1767, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. August 17, 1854, Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- ix. LUCRETIA LINDLEY, b. May 22, 1770.
- x. HANNAH LINDLEY, b. November 07, 1772, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JABEZ BOWEN<sup>15</sup>.
- xi. MARTHA LINDLEY, b. April 26, 1775, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JACOB HUNTINGTON<sup>15</sup>.
- xii. LYDIA LINDLEY, b. March 09, 1780, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>16</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

3. ESTER<sup>3</sup> LINDLEY (*ISAIAH (JOSIAH)*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born November 07, 1767 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died August 17, 1854 in Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>16</sup>. She

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

married JACOB HICKS, 2ND<sup>17</sup> July 02, 1785 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18,19,20</sup>, son of NATHAN HICKS and SARAH BULLOCK. He was born September 28, 1764 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>, and died April 30, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>22</sup>.

More About JACOB HICKS, 2ND:

Comment: Married by Rev Jacob Hix

Children of ESTER LINDLEY and JACOB HICKS are:

- i. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> HICKS.

More About STEPHEN HICKS:

Residence: 1841, Worcester, Worcester, Mass, USA

- ii. SARAH HICKS, b. 1787, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>23</sup>; d. April 16, 1848, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>24,25</sup>; m. NOAH MILES, February 05, 1812, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>26,27,28</sup>; b. November 19, 1784, Royalton, Vt., USA; d. March 25, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>29</sup>.

More About SARAH HICKS:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Comment: Died of consumption

More About NOAH MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Military service: 1812, War of 1812

Residence: June 01, 1807, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

- iii. JOHN HICKS, b. Abt. 1788<sup>30</sup>; d. February 28, 1879, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>31</sup>; m. (1) EMILY STEVENS<sup>32</sup>; b. 1808<sup>33</sup>; d. June 23, 1829<sup>34</sup>; m. (2) ADELIN COX, April 02, 1830<sup>35</sup>.
- iv. ESTHER ANN HICKS, b. November 08, 1794, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>36</sup>; d. February 20, 1869, Hannawa Falls, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>37</sup>; m. GARDNER COX<sup>38</sup>.

Endnotes

1. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of death].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Thomas Lindley and Experience Ide, both of Rehoboth.
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 666, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
5. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth ... agrees with vital record].
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 846, [source of date / place of death].
7. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 846, [source of date / place of death].
8. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children and their dates of birth].
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 229, [source of date / place of marriage] Isaiah and Anna Channing, both of Rehoboth, married by Thomas Bowen, Esq.
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 667, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
11. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
12. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
13. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse].
14. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse].
16. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
17. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 821-2, [source of parents] "Jacob Hicks, Son of

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Nathan and Sarah, b. Sep 28 1764, Pehoboth (?), Mass; d. Apr 30, 1842, Hannawa Falls, NY."
18. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of place of marriage].
  19. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of spouse's first name, and children Sarah, Esther, Stephen, John].
  20. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 230, [source of date / place of marriage] Esther Lindley and Jacob Hix 2d, both of Rehoboth, married by Elder Jacob Hix.
  21. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
  22. *Will / Intestate Estate*, of Jacob Hicks, [source of date / place of death] names widow Esther, daughter Esther, wife of Gardner Cox, and daughter Sarah, wife of Noah Miles, both of Potsdam; Son Stephen and son John.
  23. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
  24. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date/place of death].
  25. *1815 Census/Tax Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of death information].
  26. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
  27. Miscellaneous: (see detailed notes), [source of place of marriage].
  28. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of names].
  29. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  30. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of apprixomate year of birth].
  31. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
  32. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of spouse].
  33. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of birth].
  34. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of death].
  35. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date of marriage].
  36. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
  37. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of death].
  38. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of spouse].



## Descendants of THOMAS Low, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> Low, SR. was born 1605 in England, and died September 08, 1677 in Chebacco, Ipswich, Essex County, Mass, USA. He married MARGARET TODD June 22, 1630 in Polstead, Suffolk, England<sup>1</sup>. She was born Abt. 1597.

Notes for THOMAS LOW, SR.:

NOTES From <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=brons&id=1877> The Family of Jim and Selma Burrows

Will of Thomas Low, Sr. of Ipswich

"In the Name of God Amen. The Twentieth day of Aprill in the yeare of grace one Thowsand Six hundred Seauenty & Seauen, I Thomas Low Sennr. of Ipswich in America in the Shire of Essex, being weake in body; but of good & perfect memory, thanks be vnto God, Doe ordaine & make this my last will & Testament in manner & forme following, first I bequeath my Soule into the hands of the Almighty God my Creator & redeemer, by whom, through whom, & in whom I trust to haue remission of all my Sinnes & to be an Inheritor of the Kingdome of Heauen, & my body to be buried at the discession of my Executor. Item I giue & bequath vnto Susannah my loueing wife, what goods she brought with hir, And also I give hir the vse of that roome which I lye in & the free vse of those things that are in it, And also the vse of one Cow which she liketh best, & will is that my sonne John shall mainteine it winter & sumer & also my will is, that if the Cow Come to any Casualty hee shall find her another Cow & maintaine it likewise as before said, Also I giue vnto my wife one fourth part of her labor that she hath Spunn both Lening & woollen, & Also she shall haue hir beere as shee hath now, & also free vse of the fire: & Also John shall reare hur vp a shoate yearely for Sum meate for hir, & also shee shall haue the free vse of a Garden plott, & also a litle ground to sow half a peck of flax seede yeerely. And also I giue vnto hir Thirty shillings yeerely to be payd by my Executor in Such things as shee shall stand in neede of, during her naturall life: moreouer I giue vnto my loueing wife five pownds to dispose of as shee shall thinke good. An my will is That in Case my wife shall thinke meete to remoue from my Sonne John, Then my will is, that John Low shall pay or ca[use] to by payd vnto hir forty Shillings yearely & euery yeare during hir natu[ral] life in Such pay as shee needeth. And Also I giue hir the cowe to be hir [own] & John to send hir the pay to Boston or Charls Towne.

"Item I Giue & bequeathe vnto my Sonne John Low all my Howsing & all my lands in Ipswich both meadow & vpland, to him & his heires for euer. Item I giue & bequeath vnto my Sonne Thomas Low Thirty pownds, to bee payd him by my Executor in tooe yeares after my decease. Item I giue vnto my Daughter Margaret forty pownds, to be payd by my Executor in tooe yeares after my decease. Item I Giue vnto my daughter Sarah forty pownds to be payd by my Executor within tooe yeare after my Decease. Item I giue vnto my Grandchild Thomas Low five pownds, when hee is Twenty yeares of age, or at his day of marriage. Item I give vnto my Granddaughter Margaret Dauison five pownds, when she shall be Twenty yeare old, or at hir day of marriage. Item I give vnto my Granddaughter Sarah Safford, five pownds, when she shall be Twenty yeare old, or at hir day of marriage. Item I giue vnto my Granddaughter, Sarah Low, five pownds, when she shall be Twenty yeare old, or at hir day of marriage. All the rest of my goods & Chattells vnbequeathed, I giue unto my Sonne John Low, whom I doe ordaine & make my Sole Executor of this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I haue herevnto sett my hand & Seale the Thirtieth day of April in the yeare of Grace Sixteene hundred Seuenty & Seauen. 1677"

Thomas Low. (seal) Witness: James Chute, Mary (her + mark) Chute  
Proved in Ipswich court November 6, 1677 by Ja. Chute

More About THOMAS LOW, SR.:  
Probate: November 06, 1677

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Will: April 20, 1677, Essex, Mass, USA

Children of THOMAS LOW and MARGARET TODD are:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> LOW.
- ii. THOMAS LOW, b. May 08, 1631, Groton Church, Suffolk, England.
- iii. MARGARET LOW, b. June 17, 1632, Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA; d. July 08, 1668, Wenham, Essex, Mass, USA; m. DANIEL DAVISON<sup>2</sup>, April 13, 1657, Ipswich, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>; b. 1630, Scotland; d. December 05, 1693, Wenham, Essex, Mass, USA.

More About MARGARET LOW:

Burial: Ancient Cemetery, Wenham, Essex, Mass

Notes for DANIEL DAVISON:

SAVAGE: DANIEL Davison, Ipswich, prob. s. of Nicholas, rem. to Newbury, m. Abigail, d. of Peter Coffin of Dover, had Nicholas, b. 16 May 1680; Sarah, 1 Feb. 1682; Daniel, 23 May 1686; Mary, 21 May, 1689; and Peter, 20 Oct. 1692; was a man of note, ar. co. 1672, maj. of the Co. regim. had liv. first at Charlestown, was a merch. in 1676, by w. Abigail had Abigail, bapt. 13 Feb. of that yr.; and Joanna, 29 Apr. 1677; both at C.; may have short time rem. to Stonington

NOTES FROM: The Family of Jim and Selma Burrows brons@eldacur.com  
<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=AHN&db=brons&id=1556>

Daniel is NOT Daniel the son of Nicholas. THAT Daniel b. c. 1650-1

Daniel was probably a lowland Scot in Cromwell's army transported to America as an indentured servant. He probably came over in about 1651. By 1661 he was a landowner (farm of 110 acres in Ipswich). In 1666 He signs a petition in Ipswich. In 1667 he purchases land from Richard Hubbard and builds a house. Peter and Thomas move to Preston, CT (c. 1694) soon after the death of their father (1693).

Ipswich V. R. list Daniel and Margaret m. 8 April 1657

Daniel b. ~1662, William b. ~1664, John b. ~1666 Peter m. 6 Jan 1695-6, Elizabeth m. 23-March 1681-2 Bridget may be Elizabeth. Bridget appears only in will. Elizabeth does not. Daniel Reddington (of Beverly) is son of John & Mary (Gould). Ann Morgan is dau. Joseph Morgan Nicholas Williams is son of John & Martha (Knight)

William's gravestone is in Hamilton. Says he died 1730 age 66. May have died 1728.

Daniel was a victim of Cromwellian victories over the Scotch Covenanters 1650-1. Taken prisoner at Dunbar, Scotland 3 Sep. 1650, Worcester, England 3 Sep 1651, or some battle in between. At Dunbar 10,000 prisoners were taken, 5,100 wounded were paroled. About 2000 were transported, 1500 to Ginea and about 200 to New England. Daniel was probably taken at Dunbar and indentured, working 3 days for the master (probably the Hammersmith Iron Works on the Saugus River) and 4 days for himself. Freed when he paid off the price the master paid, about 6-8 yrs.

The Falmouth Book shows Daniel as the son of Nicholas and Joan Hedges, but we have since rejected him as the wrong Daniel as he was born in 1650/51 and even the Falmouth book lists his dates as 1630-1693.

There are still other records that seem to list Nicholas's son as born in 1639, again too late to be the transported Daniel, but possibly of the right age to marry Margaret Lowe. This, however doesn't explain why our Daniel signs his will with his mark, suggesting that he was illiterate, which Nicholas's son shouldn't be.

Probate Records, Salem, Massachusetts, Vol. 303; "12/15/1692-Last will and Testament of Daniel Davison, Deceased" Dated Dec. 5, 1693

In the name of God, Amen. I, Daniel Davison of Ipswich in the county of Essex in New England, being sick in body, but in sound and disposing memory praise be given to God for the same do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following: First: and principal I resign my soul into the merciful hands of almighty God my creator Asuredly hoping through the merits of my Blessed Saviour to obtain pardon and remission of all my sins & my body I comit to the earth whence it was taken to be decently buried by the discretion of my Executor hereinafter named & for

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

the worldly goods and estate the Lord hath given me, I dispose thereof as follows: I give unto my son William my dwellinghouse and barne and all my outhouses & orchards together with twenty acres of upland and the rest of the upland adjoining to the house lott on the west & northwest to my son William's at my beloved wives decease or when she marries. Item: I give unto my son John fifteen acres of upland adjoining to Edward Potter and Samuel Lumass their land & so to front upon the road way to Boston also I give to my son John five acres of meadow in Bay Path meadow. Item: I give unto my son Thomas fifteen acres of upland joining to the land I have given my son Daniel & to joyne to Mr. Whipple's land; also I give to my son Thomas five acres of meadow in Bay Meadow. Item: I give to my son Peter fifteen acres of upland joyning to the land I have given my son Daniel on the one side & joyning to John Gilbert's land also I give to my son Peter five acres of meadow in Bay path meadow and I do oblige my sons John, Thomas and Peter their proportions of upland and meadow to my Beloved wife in the same termes as I have obliged my son William. And whereas there is thirty acres of upland lying Between William and Peter's land not disposed which I value to be worth one hundred & twenty pounds, I doe lieue it in the hands of my Beloved wife whome I constitute & appoint to be my sole executrix of this my last will and testament, to be improved for Legacies to my Daughters Bridget & Dorcas distributing the overplus making them all equal and I doe appoint my son William to pay ten pounds for the use of his mother in order to my daughters portions Bridget & Dorcas; and my sons Daniel, & Thomas, & Peter shall have the priviledge of a high way to the Bay Road throught each others land & if by Gods providence any of my sons dy without issue then their part of land shall be equally divided among the survivors; In Witness of this my firm act and deed I have hereunto sett my hand and seals\_\_\_\_\_

Signed Sealed in presence of Richard Walker Senr; Isaac Swaine.  
The Mark of Danll Davison (Seal)

Before ye Honoured Bartho Gedney Esq. Dec. 5, 1693\_\_\_\_\_  
Richard Walker Senr; & Isaac Swaine the witnesses within subscribe oath that they saw Daniel Davison sign & seal & heard him declare the written to be his last will & testament and that he was then of a disp

Attest Steph Sewall Regr. Dated Dec. 5, 1693

Inventory of Daniel Davison, From: Probate records of Salem, Mass. Vol. 303.  
The inventory of the Estate of Daniel Davison deceased taken this 27th day of November, 1693, by us whose names are under subscribed

A Dwelling House and Barne and outhouses 70£,  
Home Lott and orchard and meadow belonging 110£,  
12 acres of tillage land 72£,  
Pasture land and Meadow 76 acres 304£,  
Neet cattle and sheep 34£ 1s,  
Swine and horse and maire 12£ 7s,  
Feather bed and stock bed with furniture 20£,  
Sheets, table linen and pewter 7£,  
Iron potts, brass kettle and warming pan 3£,  
Chests and boxes and three musketts 4£ 10s,  
Tramel fire pan tongues and frying pan,  
All utensells of Husbandry 21£ 10s,  
Sadle pollion and bridle and sword 2£ 10s,  
Spinning wheels and other lumber tables and chairs 2£,  
Indian corn and barley, wheat and rye 34£ 14s,  
Hay in Barne and oates threshed 17£ 12s,  
Sider and flax 14£ 10s,  
Total 720£ 12s,  
Debts due from the estate fiz, General expense 8£ 5s,  
Other debts 8£ 1s.

Richard Walker John Gilbert Davison Exrx.

Before the Honored Bartho Gedney, Esq. 12/5/1693 made oath that the above is a true perfect inventory of ye estate of her late husband Daniel Davison deceased if more comes to her knowledge she will ad the same. Attest Steph Sewall

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About DANIEL DAVISON:

Will: December 05, 1693, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- iv. SARAH LOW, b. 1637.

### Endnotes

1. *Will / Intestate Estate*, sons John and Thomas and daughters Margaret and Sarah, and granddaughters Margaret Davison, Sarah Safford, and Sarah Low mentioned in will.
2. <http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=AHN&db=brons&id=I556> The Family of Jim and Selma Burrows.
3. *Will / Intestate Estate*, sons William, John, Thomas, Daniel and Peter, and daughters Bridget and Dorcas are mentioned in will.
4. *Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass, 1657-1658*, Daniel Davison & Margrett Low 8 of Aprill [1657].

## Descendants of HUGH Mason, Capt.

### Generation No. 1

1. HUGH<sup>1</sup> MASON, CAPT.<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1605 in Malden, Essex County, England<sup>2,3</sup>, and died October 10, 1678 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>4,5</sup>. He married ESTHER WELLS January 13, 1631/32 in St. Peters Parish, Malden, Essex County, England<sup>6,7</sup>. She was born July 21, 1611 in Maulden, Essex County, England<sup>8</sup>, and died May 01, 1692 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

More About HUGH MASON, CAPT.:

Burial: Arlington St. Cemetery, Watertown, Middlesex, Mass

Comment: representative in 1644-46, 1676-7

Freeman: March 04, 1634/35

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on the Francis from Ipswich, Suffolk County, England

Occupation: tanner

Web site 1: <http://kinnexions.com/kinnexions/mason/masonh.htm>

Web site 2: <http://kinnexions.com/kinnexions/mason/images/signatures.jpg>

Web site 3: <http://www.geocities.com/Heartland/Plains/5085/deschmason.htm>

More About ESTHER WELLS:

Burial: Arlington St. Cemetery, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on the Francis

Children of HUGH MASON and ESTHER WELLS are:

- i. RUTH<sup>2</sup> MASON, b. Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

More About RUTH MASON:

Burial: December 17, 1640, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9,10</sup>

2. ii. HANNAH MASON, b. September 23, 1636, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??.
- iii. ELIZABETH MASON<sup>11</sup>, b. September 23, 1636, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>; d. died young; Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.
- iv. MARY MASON, b. December 18, 1640, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. JOSEPH ESTABROOK, REV<sup>15</sup>, May 20, 1668<sup>16</sup>; b. Abt. 1640; d. September 16, 1711, Concord, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.
3. v. JOHN MASON, SR., b. January 01, 1643/44, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1730.
- vi. JOSEPH MASON, b. August 10, 1646, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. July 22, 1702<sup>18</sup>.
- vii. DANIEL MASON, b. February 19, 1648/49, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>19</sup>.
- viii. SARAH MASON, b. September 25, 1651, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. ANDREW GARDNER, CAPT., May 20, 1668<sup>21</sup>; d. 1690, Canada<sup>22,23</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> MASON (*HUGH*<sup>1</sup>) was born September 23, 1636 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>, and died in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ???. She married JOSHUA BROOKS, DEACON<sup>25,26</sup> October 17, 1653 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>27,28,29</sup>, son of THOMAS BROOKS and GRACE //. He was born in England<sup>30</sup>, and died in Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>.

More About JOSHUA BROOKS, DEACON:

Occupation: tanner (learned from Hugh Mason?)

Residence: South part of Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA (became Lincoln)

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of HANNAH MASON and JOSHUA BROOKS are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> BROOKS, b. Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32</sup>; d. October 13, 1747, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>33</sup>; m. BENJAMIN PIERCE, January 15, 1676/77, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>34,35,36</sup>.
- ii. NOAH BROOKS<sup>37,38</sup>, b. Abt. 1655, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>39</sup>; d. February 01, 1738/39, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>40</sup>; m. DOROTHY WRIGHT<sup>41,42,43</sup>; b. October 20, 1662, Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA; d. March 15, 1749/50, Acton, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>44</sup>.

More About NOAH BROOKS:

Residence 1: July 03, 1735, the part of Concord where his farm was became Acton

Residence 2: Acton, Mass, USA (originally a part of Concord)

More About DOROTHY WRIGHT:

Burial: Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA

- iii. JOHN BROOKS, b. 1657, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. May 18, 1697<sup>45</sup>.
- iv. GRACE BROOKS, b. March 10, 1660/61, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. 1753<sup>46</sup>; m. JUDAH POTTER, December 02, 1686, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>46</sup>; d. June 20, 1731<sup>47</sup>.
- v. DANIEL BROOKS, b. November 15, 1663, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 18, 1733, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>47,48</sup>; m. ANN MIRIAM, August 09, 1692, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>49,50</sup>.
- vi. THOMAS BROOKS, b. September 09, 1666, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. September 09, 1671, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>51</sup>.
- vii. ESTHER BROOKS, b. July 04, 1668, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; m. BENJAMIN WHITTEMORE, August 17, 1692, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>52,53</sup>.
- viii. ELIZABETH BROOKS, b. December 16, 1672, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>54</sup>; m. EBENEZER MIRIAM, December 07, 1705, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>55,56</sup>.
- ix. JOB BROOKS, b. July 26, 1675, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. May 18, 1697, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>57</sup>.
- x. HUGH BROOKS, b. January 01, 1676/77, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 18, 1745/46, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>57</sup>; m. ABIGAIL BARKER, April 09, 1701, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>58</sup>.
- xi. JOSEPH BROOKS, b. 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. September 17, 1759, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>59</sup>; m. (1) ABIGAIL BATEMAN, January 31, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>60</sup>; d. January 24, 1703/04, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>61</sup>; m. (2) REBECCA BLODGETT, June 26, 1706, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>62</sup>; d. January 25, 1759<sup>63</sup>.

**3.** JOHN<sup>2</sup> MASON, SR. (*HUGH*)<sup>64</sup> was born January 01, 1643/44 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA, and died Abt. 1730<sup>65</sup>. He married ELIZABETH HAMMOND January 05, 1675/76 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>66,67</sup>, daughter of JOHN HAMMOND and ABIGAIL SALTER. She was born May 06, 1655 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>68</sup>, and died November 12, 1715 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>69</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, SR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN MASON and ELIZABETH HAMMOND are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> MASON, JR., b. January 22, 1676/77; d. March 24, 1737/38, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>70</sup>; m. ELIZABETH SPRING, October 18, 1699, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>71,72</sup>; b. April 07, 1675, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>73</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, JR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA

- ii. ELIZABETH MASON, b. November 10, 1678; m. THOMAS BROWN.

More About THOMAS BROWN:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Occupation: Innholder  
Residence: Boston, Mass, USA

- iii. ABIGAIL MASON, b. December 16, 1679.
- iv. SAMUEL MASON, b. January 22, 1689/90.
- v. HANNAH MASON, b. January 26, 1695/96.
- vi. DANIEL MASON, b. November 10, 1698.

More About DANIEL MASON:  
Occupation: farmer  
Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), HUGH, Watertown, a tanner, came in the Francis, from Ipswich, Co. Suff'k. 1634, aged 28, with w. Esther, 22, freem. 4 Mar. 1635, had Hannah, b. 23 Sept. 1636; Elizabeth 3 Sept. 1638, d. young; Ruth, bur. 17 Dec. 1640; Mary, b. 18 Dec. 1640; John, 1 Jan. 1645; Joseph, 10 Aug. 1646; Daniel, 19 Feb. 1649, prob. H. C. 1666; and Sarah, 25 Sept. 1651; was rep. 1644, 5, 60 and oft. later to 1676 and 7; in 1632 a capt. and d. 10 Oct. 1678, and his wid. d. 21 May 1692. Hannah m. 17 Oct. 1653, Joshua Brooks of Concord; Mary m. 20 May 1668, Rev. Joseph Estabrook; and Sarah m. the same day capt. Andrew Gardner of Muddy riv. Of ano. HUGH we may be led to inq. the resid. by the passage in Drake's Hist. of Boston, 418, of exped. into the Ind. country, 1676, by one of this name, when we may justly presume, that our Watertown rep. was too old for such severe duty.
2. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of birth].
3. Documents in Public Record Office, London. Chancery Proceedings before 1714, Mitford's Division, Bundle 469/3 [source of place of birth] FROM CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. 19 June 1702. To the Right Honorable Sir Nathan Wright, Knight, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England. Humbly complaining shew unto your Lordships your orators, John and Joseph Mason, sons of Hugh Mason, late of Water Towne in New England, in parts beyond the seas, yeoman, and of Hester his wife, both deceased, which Hester was one of the daughters and devisees of Thomas Wells the Elder, deceased, and one of the sisters and coheirs of Thomas Wells, son and heir of the aforesaid Thomas Wells, late of Maulden in the county of Essex, yeoman, likewise deceased, and Benjamine Franckling of London, dyer, administrator not only of all the goods, chattels, rights, and credits which were of and did belong to the said Hugh Mason at the time of his death but also of all the goods, chattels, rights and credits which were of and did belong to. her, the said Hester, who survived the said Hugh Mason, at the time of her death, that the said Thomas Wells, the father, in his lifetime, that is to say, on or about the seventeenth day of December, which was in the year of Our Lord 1624, being seised in fee or of some other estate of inheritance of and in all that piece or parcel of meadow or pasture land called or known by the name of Little Portland, containing by estimation four acres and a half, more or less, with the appurtenances, lying and being in Mauldon aforesaid, and which was then in the tenure or occupation of Michael Coop(er) or his assigns, and also of and in all that messuage or tenement in which he then dwelt, lying and being in Fulbridge Street in Maulden aforesaid, ..., with the appurtenances, made his last will and testament in writing duly executed, and hearing date on or about the said seventeenth day of December, in the year of Our Lord 1624 ...
4. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
5. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p45, [source of date / place of death].
6. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of spouse] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
7. LDS IGI, [source of wife's family name].
8. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, Vol III, p. 588, arrived with husband on Francis, aged 22 years.
9. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
10. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p8, source of date / place of burial.
11. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, [source of parents].
12. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, [source of place of birth].
13. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, [source of date / place of death].
14. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p8, [source of date / place of birth].
15. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeney.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), 162, The Rev. Joseph Estabrook died September 16, 1711 [The Rev. Dr. Ripley, Half Century Sermon, p.28 says, May 23d but all other authorities concur in the 16th of September] aged 71. He was born in Enfield, England and after receiving a preparatory education, emigrated to this country, entered Harvard College and was graduated in 1664.

Mr. Estabrook married Mary the daughter of Capt. Hugh Mason of Watertown, May 20, 1668; and had six children: Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, Samuel, Daniel, and Ann.

16. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
17. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 13, [source of date / place of birth].
18. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
19. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 14, [source of date / place of birth].
20. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p15, [source of date / place of birth].
21. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
22. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
23. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*.
24. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p4, [source of date / place of birth].
25. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, <http://tfeeny.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>, Deacon Joshua Brooks a tanner, m. in Watertown, Oct 17, 1653, Hannah Mason the dau. of Capt. Hugh Mason. He settled in that south part of Concord which became a part of Lincoln, and it is supposed, sold his paternal estate in Medford to his brother, Caleb Brooks. It is conjectured that he learned his trade from Capt. Mason, and, soon after, married his daughter. He was admitted freeman May 26, 1652.
26. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOSHUA, Concord, eldest s. of capt. Thomas, b. in Eng. freem. 1652, m. 17 Oct. 1653, Hannah, d. of capt. Hugh Mason of Watertown, had Hannah; Noah, b. 1655; John, 1657; Grace, 10 Mar. 1661; Daniel, 15 Nov. 1663, gr. gr.f. of late Hon. Eleazar of Lincoln; Thomas, 9 Sept. 1666, d. young; Esther, 4 July 1668; Elizabeth 16 Dec. 1672; Job, 26 July 1675, d. young; Hugh, 1 Jan. 1677; and Joseph, 1681. Hannah m. 15 Jan. 1678, Benjamin Peirce; Esther m. 17 Aug. 1692, Benjamin Whittemore; Grace m. 1686, Judah Potter; and Elizabeth m. 1705, Ebenezer Meriam. Shattuck.
27. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
28. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 721-2, [major source of names of children].
29. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p16, marriage also recorded in Watertown.
30. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
31. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of death].
32. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
33. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
34. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 720.
35. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
36. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 45, [marriage also recorded in Watertown Vital Records].
37. Lemuel Shattuck, *History of Concord, Massachusetts*, (1835; <http://tfeeny.esmartbiz.com/bios.doc>), Noah Brooks who d. Feb 1, 1739 aged 83, have had by his wife, Dorothy [Torrey, p.103 says his wife was Dorothy Potter, dau of Luke Potter of Watertown b. at Watertown], the children as follows: Dorothy, Joshua, Ebenezer, Benjamin, Mary, Thomas & Elizabeth.
38. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), NOAH, Concord, s. of Joshua, m. Dorothy Wright of Sudbury, had Dorothy, b. 18 Oct. 1686; Joshua, 14 Oct. 1688; Ebenezer, 14 Feb. 1690; Samuel, 14 May 1694; Benjamin, 22 Apr. 1698; Mary, 23 Jan. 1700; Thomas, 18 May 1701; and Elizabeth 27 Feb. 1704. He d. 1 Feb. 1738, aged 82; and his wid. d. Mar. 1750, aged 90, by gr.stones.
39. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place and approximate year of birth] Noah, wife of Dorothy died age 83.
40. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
41. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of spouse from birth data of children].
42. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 721-2, [source of wife's family name] [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
43. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of names of children].
44. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
45. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
46. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
47. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
48. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
49. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
50. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
51. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of death].
52. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

53. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of place of marriage].
54. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
55. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of marriage].
56. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
57. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
58. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
59. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
60. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
61. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
62. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
63. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
64. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] JOHN, Cambridge vill. now Newton, s. of Hugh of Watertown, freem. 1690, was a lieut. selectman, by w. Elizabeth eldest d. of lieut. John Hammond, had John, b. 22 Jan. 1677; Elizabeth 10 Nov. 1678; Abigail, 16 Dec. 1679; Samuel, 22 Jan. 1690; Hannah, 26 Jan. 1696; and Daniel, 10 Nov. 1698; w. d. 1714, and he d. a. 1720.
65. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
66. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for names of children and their birth dates].
67. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*.
68. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p. 18, [source of date / place of birth].
69. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
70. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
71. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names and birth dates / place].
72. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
73. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].



## Descendants of JOHN Miles, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> MILES, SR. was born Bef. 1623 in England ??, and died August 26, 1693 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married (1) SARAH BAKER Bef. 1634 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>2</sup>. She died July 18, 1678 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married (2) SUSANNA GOODNOW<sup>4</sup> April 10, 1679 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>5,6</sup>, daughter of THOMAS GOODNOW and JANE RUDDOCK. She was born December 21, 1647 in Sudbury, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??.

Children of JOHN MILES and SARAH BAKER are:

- i. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> MILES, b. Bef. August 30, 1635.

More About JONATHAN MILES:

Christening: August 30, 1635, Boston, Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>

- ii. MARY MILES<sup>9,10</sup>, b. February 11, 1639/40, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>11,12</sup>; d. November 25, 1708, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>13</sup>; m. (1) EDMUND WIGLEY<sup>14</sup>; d. September 26, 1693, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>15</sup>; m. (2) JOSEPH LEE<sup>16</sup>.

Children of JOHN MILES and SUSANNA GOODNOW are:

- iii. JOHN<sup>2</sup> MILES, JR., b. May 20, 1680, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. August 23, 1725, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. SAMUEL MILES, b. February 14, 1680/81, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. October 11, 1758, Mass, USA ??<sup>18</sup>; m. SARAH FOSTER, January 23, 1705/06, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>19</sup>.
- v. SARAH MILES, b. March 25, 1686, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. EDWARD [SEE DART PUTNAM, May 16, 1705, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>21</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> MILES, JR. (*JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 20, 1680 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>22</sup>, and died August 23, 1725 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>23</sup>. He married MARY PRESCOTT<sup>24</sup> April 16, 1702 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>25,26</sup>, daughter of JONATHAN PRESCOTT and ELIZABETH HOAR. She was born August 04, 1685 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>27</sup>, and died Aft. 1751 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>28</sup>.

Children of JOHN MILES and MARY PRESCOTT are:

3. i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> MILES III, b. December 24, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. February 04, 1781, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- ii. JONATHAN MILES, b. February 13, 1704/05, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. February 1775, Mass, USA ??<sup>28</sup>; m. CATHERINE BARRON, February 23, 1737/38, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>29</sup>.
- iii. MARY MILES, b. October 18, 1709, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 26, 1782, Mass, USA ??<sup>30</sup>; m. THOMAS JONES, July 20, 1727, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>31</sup>.
- iv. ELIZABETH MILES, b. November 16, 1714, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 02, 1715/16, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32,33</sup>.
- v. JAMES MILES, b. August 01, 1719, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. August 11, 1800, Mass, USA ??<sup>34</sup>; m. HANNAH BALL, August 24, 1743, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>35</sup>.
- vi. BENJAMIN MILES, b. November 26, 1724, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 28, 1776, Vt, USA ??<sup>36</sup>; m. MARY HUBBARD, May 16, 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>37</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

**3.** JOHN<sup>3</sup> MILES III (*JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born December 24, 1702 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>38</sup>, and died February 04, 1781 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>39</sup>. He married ELIZABETH BROOKS<sup>40</sup> February 23, 1726/27 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>41,42</sup>, daughter of NOAH BROOKS and DOROTHY WRIGHT. She was born February 27, 1702/03 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>43</sup>, and died March 05, 1782 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>44</sup>.

Children of JOHN MILES and ELIZABETH BROOKS are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> MILES IV, b. February 20, 1727/28, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. April 30, 1808, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>45</sup>; m. MARTHA RUSSELL, Abt. 1753, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>46</sup>; b. Abt. 1725; d. November 26, 1808, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>47</sup>.
4. ii. NOAH MILES, CAPT., b. April 29, 1730, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 21, 1811, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- iii. ABEL MILES, b. September 09, 1733, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. December 06, 1814, Mass, USA ??<sup>48</sup>; m. LYDIA ADAMS, February 26, 1756, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>49</sup>.
- iv. ELIZABETH MILES, b. March 01, 1734/35, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>50</sup>; d. October 03, 1822, Mass, USA ??<sup>51</sup>; m. OBADIAH KENDAL, January 27, 1756, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>52</sup>.
- v. OLIVER MILES, b. September 11, 1738, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. November 03, 1820, Mass, USA ??<sup>53</sup>; m. MARTHA STONE<sup>54</sup>.
- vi. JAMES MILES, b. November 07, 1740, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. March 1820, Mass, USA ??<sup>55</sup>; m. GARFIELD<sup>56</sup>.
- vii. DOROTHY MILES, b. March 12, 1742/43, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Aft. 1769, Mass, USA ??<sup>57</sup>; m. SAMUEL GARDNER, August 09, 1769, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>58</sup>.
- viii. ABNER MILES, b. Abt. 1745, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. July 23, 1778, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>59</sup>; m. MARGARET TROWBRIDGE, November 21, 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>60</sup>.

#### Generation No. 4

**4.** NOAH<sup>4</sup> MILES, CAPT. (*JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born April 29, 1730 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA, and died October 21, 1811 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>61,62</sup>. He married HULDAH [HOSMER??] 1750 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>63</sup>, daughter of STEPHEN HOSMER and PRUDENCE BILLINGS. She was born April 15, 1729 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>64</sup>, and died March 10, 1809 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>65,66</sup>.

More About NOAH MILES, CAPT.:

Comment: Capt. Noah Miles's Co. marched for Cambridge in 1775.

More About HULDAH [HOSMER??]:

Comment: WHAT WAS MAIDEN NAME OF HULDAH MILES?: Vital records of Concord have Hulda Hosmer marrying Noah BROOKS; Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. Mar 10 1809, age 80

Children of NOAH MILES and HULDAH [HOSMER??] are:

- i. NOAH<sup>5</sup> MILES, JR., b. December 22, 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>67</sup>; d. 1831<sup>68</sup>; m. JANE PEARSON, November 16, 1789<sup>69</sup>.
- ii. STEPHEN MILES, b. September 26, 1754, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>70</sup>; d. August 10, 1812, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>71</sup>; m. SARAH HOAR, January 04, 1781, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>72</sup>.
- iii. JOEL MILES, b. November 29, 1756, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>73</sup>; d. December 25, 1843, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>74</sup>; m. MARY ESTABROOKS, December 26, 1780, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>75</sup>.
5. iv. EPHRAIM MILES, b. December 06, 1759, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 14, 1838, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- v. OLIVER MILES, b. August 28, 1762, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>76</sup>; d. Bef. 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??.
- vi. ASAH MILES, b. April 20, 1765, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>77</sup>; d. Aft. 1803, Vt, USA ??<sup>78</sup>;

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- m. MARY TENNEY, May 15, 1791, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>79</sup>.
- vii. HULDA MILES, b. 1767, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1791<sup>80</sup>; m. SAMUEL BROOKS, March 31, 1791, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>81,82</sup>; b. May 14, 1694, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

More About HULDA MILES:

Comment: There is no record of Hulda's birth in Westminster's vital records; there is a record of her marriage to Samuel Brooks; it is an assumption that Noah and Huldah were her parents

- viii. OLIVER MILES, b. August 28, 1769, Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>83</sup>; d. Vt, USA ??; m. SARAH JOSLIN, January 27, 1796<sup>84</sup>.

Generation No. 5

5. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> MILES (*NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born December 06, 1759 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>85,86</sup>, and died September 14, 1838 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>87</sup>. He married ZERUIAH RUGG December 13, 1781 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>88,89,90</sup>, daughter of JOSEPH RUGG and RUTH GLAZIER. She was born July 12, 1759 in Holden, Mass, USA, and died September 04, 1852 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>91</sup>.

More About EPHRAIM MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA

More About ZERUIAH RUGG:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: 1781, Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>92</sup>

Children of EPHRAIM MILES and ZERUIAH RUGG are:

- i. PRUDENCE<sup>6</sup> MILES, b. October 17, 1782, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1809, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. IRA PERRIN, January 21, 1809, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>93</sup>.
6. ii. NOAH MILES, b. November 19, 1784, Royalton, Vt., USA; d. March 25, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- iii. JOSEPH MILES, b. November 14, 1786, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. April 11, 1874, Parishville, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>94,95</sup>; m. PERSIS SPAFFORD, February 23, 1814, Vt, USA<sup>96</sup>; b. December 26, 1786, New Hampshire, USA<sup>97,98,99</sup>; d. April 16, 1878, Parishville, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>100,101</sup>.

More About JOSEPH MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

More About PERSIS SPAFFORD:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

- iv. STEPHEN MILES, REV., b. October 19, 1789, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. December 13, 1870, E. Camden, Ontario, Canada<sup>102,103</sup>; m. LAURA SPAFFORD, June 22, 1812, Kingston, Ont, Canada<sup>104,105</sup>.

More About STEPHEN MILES, REV.:

Occupation: M. E. Minister

- v. LUCY MILES, b. March 09, 1792, Royalton, Vt., USA; m. WILLIAM BROWN, REV.<sup>106</sup>.

More About WILLIAM BROWN, REV.:

Residence: Rideau, Ontario, Canada

- vi. HULDAH MILES, b. August 01, 1794, Royalton, Vt., USA<sup>107</sup>; d. Aft. 1850, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>108</sup>; m. WILLIAM H. WASHBURN, April 04, 1813, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>109,110</sup>.
- vii. BENJAMIN MILES, b. September 22, 1796, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1830, Royalton, Vt, USA ??<sup>111</sup>; m. MARTHA BOWEN, October 17, 1819, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>112</sup>; b. 1796, Royalton, Vt, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- viii. OLIVER MILES, b. May 23, 1799, Royalton, Vt., USA; d. January 02, 1800, Royalton, Vt., USA<sup>113</sup>.
- ix. RUTH MILES, b. May 07, 1802, Royalton, Vt, USA.

Generation No. 6

**6.** NOAH<sup>6</sup> MILES (*EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born November 19, 1784 in Royalton, Vt., USA, and died March 25, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>114</sup>. He married SARAH HICKS February 05, 1812 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>115,116,117</sup>, daughter of JACOB HICKS and ESTER LINDLEY. She was born 1787 in Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>118</sup>, and died April 16, 1848 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>119,120</sup>.

More About NOAH MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Military service: 1812, War of 1812

Residence: June 01, 1807, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

More About SARAH HICKS:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Comment: Died of consumption

Children of NOAH MILES and SARAH HICKS are:

- i. STEPHEN C.<sup>7</sup> MILES, b. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. ELIZA J. CRARY, August 02, 1849, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>121</sup>; b. 1829<sup>122</sup>; d. 1861, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>123</sup>.

More About STEPHEN C. MILES:

Military service: Civil War in a Wisconsin regiment

More About ELIZA J. CRARY:

Burial: Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY

- 7. ii. SENECA MILES, SR., b. October 03, 1814, NY, USA; d. July 19, 1890, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- 8. iii. ORPHA MILES, b. 1820, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; d. 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- iv. JACOB HICKS MILES<sup>124</sup>, b. October 1822, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>125</sup>; d. December 30, 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>126,127</sup>; m. MARY P. CHANDLER, February 02, 1847, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>128</sup>; b. 1823<sup>129,130</sup>; d. August 06, 1872, Ellsworth, St. Lawrence [Madison?] County, NY, USA<sup>131</sup>.

More About JACOB HICKS MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Residence: 1849, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

Notes for MARY P. CHANDLER:

Unidentified Newscipping - 1872

Mrs. Mary P., wife of Jacob H. MILES, died at Ellsworth, St. Lawrence County, New York, August 9, 1872, in the 49th year of her age. She in connection with her husband, experienced religion about twelve years since, under the labors of Rev. W. H. HAWKINS, and they together immediately united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, walking in its communion and fellowship until she was removed by death. Her sufferings were protracted and severe, being produced by rheumatism and heart disease, of which she finally died. But she died like a Christian, and rests from her labors. She has left an

aged mother, a husband, son and daughter, to mourn below, while she rejoices above. May they all meet in heaven. Rufus E. KING

West Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, New York

September 13, 1872

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About MARY P. CHANDLER:  
Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Generation No. 7

7. SENECA<sup>7</sup> MILES, SR. (*NOAH<sup>6</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>132</sup> was born October 03, 1814 in NY, USA<sup>133,134</sup>, and died July 19, 1890 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>135</sup>. He married (1) PHEBE // Bef. 1842<sup>136</sup>. She was born Abt. 1818<sup>137</sup>, and died September 01, 1842 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>138</sup>. He married (2) MARTHA L. DUNBAR Bef. 1855<sup>139</sup>, daughter of BENJAMIN DUNBAR and EUNICE SIMMONS. She was born August 27, 1830 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>140</sup>, and died April 15, 1917 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>141</sup>.

More About SENECA MILES, SR.:  
Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

More About PHEBE //:  
Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

Child of SENECA MILES and PHEBE // is:

- i. SARAH H.<sup>8</sup> MILES<sup>142</sup>, b. Abt. 1842, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>143</sup>; d. September 1842, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>144,145</sup>.

More About SARAH H. MILES:  
Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Children of SENECA MILES and MARTHA DUNBAR are:

- ii. PHEBE E. (ALBERTA)<sup>8</sup> MILES, b. Abt. 1856, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>146</sup>; d. Aft. 1914, Gouvenour, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>147</sup>; m. ELI PETTIS.
9. iii. BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES, b. May 25, 1858, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. July 01, 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- iv. CHARLES H. MILES, b. March 1860, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>148</sup>; d. Aft. 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>149</sup>; m. MARY ANN CLARK, July 04, 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>150</sup>; b. Abt. 1855, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>151</sup>; d. Aft. 1883.
- v. SENECA MILES, JR., b. Abt. 1865, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>152</sup>; d. Bef. 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>153</sup>.

8. ORPHA<sup>7</sup> MILES (*NOAH<sup>6</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1820 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>154</sup>, and died 1883 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>155</sup>. She married CHARLES M. DUNBAR<sup>156</sup> in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>157</sup>, son of BENJAMIN DUNBAR and EUNICE SIMMONS. He was born Abt. 1817 in NY, USA<sup>158</sup>, and died 1897 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>159</sup>.

More About ORPHA MILES:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY, USA

Child of ORPHA MILES and CHARLES DUNBAR is:

10. i. NOAH<sup>8</sup> DUNBAR.

Generation No. 8

9. BENJAMIN D[UNBAR]<sup>8</sup> MILES (*SENECA<sup>7</sup>, NOAH<sup>6</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born May 25, 1858 in Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>160,161,162</sup>, and died July 01, 1914 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>163,164</sup>. He married BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK May 17, 1878 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>165</sup>, daughter of GEORGE CLARK and MARTHA RICH. She

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

was born December 20, 1862 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>166,167</sup>, and died March 07, 1946 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>168,169,170</sup>.

More About BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK:

Baptism: May 01, 1885, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>171</sup>

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Children of BENJAMIN MILES and BERTHA CLARK are:

- i. MARTHA LETITIA<sup>9</sup> MILES, b. September 04, 1878, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>172</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. ARTHUR SIMMONDS, March 16, 1897, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>173</sup>; d. Eben, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.

More About MARTHA LETITIA MILES:

Christening: December 21, 1884, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>174</sup>

- ii. MABEL GRACE MILES, b. June 08, 1882, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>175</sup>; d. Tenafly, NJ, USA ??; m. (1) CLARENCE AYERS, Bef. 1908; d. Tenafly, NJ, USA ??; m. (2) FRED SEVERENCE, September 28, 1932, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>176</sup>.

More About MABEL GRACE MILES:

Christening: June 08, 1882, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>177</sup>

- iii. ADA MAY MILES, b. November 20, 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>178</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. (1) ARTHUR SIMMONDS, Bef. 1908; d. Eben, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. (2) DELOS K. RUSSELL, February 27, 1919, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>179</sup>.
- iv. FLORENCE BERTHA MILES, b. February 16, 1886, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>180</sup>; d. July 12, 1905, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>181,182</sup>.

More About FLORENCE BERTHA MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Christening: July 04, 1886, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>183</sup>

- v. CHARLES HAMPTON MILES, b. April 17, 1889, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>184</sup>; d. 1970, Chicago, Ill, USA ??<sup>185</sup>; m. GERTRUDE M. MINER, August 22, 1911, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>186</sup>; b. Abt. 1891, New York, NY, USA<sup>187</sup>.
- vi. ETHEL BLANCHE MILES<sup>188</sup>, b. March 29, 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>189</sup>; d. March 15, 1985, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>190</sup>; m. WM. ALLAN DART, (SEE DART), July 03, 1918, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>191</sup>; b. August 07, 1889, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. December 24, 1961, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.

More About ETHEL BLANCHE MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About WM. ALLAN DART, (SEE DART):

Burial: December 27, 1961, Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- vii. GEORGIA ELEANOR MILES, b. August 20, 1892, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>192</sup>; d. March 1987, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>193</sup>; m. GARNET E. ELLIOTT, October 04, 1915, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>194</sup>.
- viii. HAZEL CLARK MILES, b. October 11, 1893, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>195</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. GEORGE PLUM.
- ix. HELEN R. MILES<sup>196</sup>, b. February 10, 1898, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>197</sup>; d. February 12, 1905, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>198</sup>.

**10.** NOAH<sup>8</sup> DUNBAR (*ORPHA<sup>7</sup> MILES, NOAH<sup>6</sup>, EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>, NOAH<sup>4</sup>, JOHN<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>199</sup>. He married CORNELIA MINERVA RICH<sup>200</sup> December 14, 1869 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>201</sup>, daughter of BARDEN RICH and LETTITIA AMES. She was born August 16, 1847 in Stockholm,

St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>202</sup>, and died Aft. 1869 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>203</sup>.

More About NOAH DUNBAR:

Comment: 1880, Nellie Clark, daughter of Cornelia's sister, living with this family in 1880<sup>204</sup>

Child of NOAH DUNBAR and CORNELIA RICH is:

- i. ELLA MAY<sup>9</sup> DUNBAR<sup>205</sup>, b. January 25, 1873, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>206</sup>; m. W. WILLIAM ROBIR, June 01, 1903, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA ??<sup>207</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
3. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of death].
4. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of parents].
5. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of marriage] John Miles and Susannah Rediat married.
6. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
7. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of birth].
8. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of christening].
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of mother].
10. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of father].
11. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of birth].
12. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, p2, [source of date / place of birth].
13. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
14. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
15. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, p 56, [source of date / place of death].
16. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
17. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
18. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
19. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
20. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 33, [source of date / place of birth].
21. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
22. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
23. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
24. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
25. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
26. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place marriage] both of Concord, married by Justice Minott.
27. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 28, [source of date / place of birth].
28. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
29. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
30. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
31. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
32. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
33. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
34. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
35. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
36. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
37. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
38. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place of birth].
39. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date/place of death].
40. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of parents].
41. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass.* 722.
42. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
43. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
44. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
45. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source of date / place of death] John Miles, H.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Martha, age 81y 2 m.

46. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
47. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source of date / place of death] Martha miled, wid. John, age 83.
48. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
49. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
50. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
51. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
52. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
53. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
54. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse's name].
55. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
56. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse's name].
57. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
58. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
59. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
60. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
61. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
62. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 237, [source date / place of death] "Capt. Noah, h. Huldah, Oct 23, 2822, age 82].
63. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and the dates / places of their birth].
64. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 123, [source of date / place of birth].
65. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
66. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 236, [source of date / place of death] "Huldah Miles, w. Noah, d. March 10 1809 age 80."
67. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
68. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
69. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
70. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 62, [source of date / place of birth].
71. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
72. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
73. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
74. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
75. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
76. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 62, [source of date / place of birth] Aug .. 1762.
77. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
78. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
79. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
80. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
81. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
82. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, [source of date / place of marriage].
83. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth].
84. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
85. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth] Dec .. 1759.
86. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, "72 years the 6th day of Dec 1831."
87. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
88. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth] ; [source of date / place of marriage] "She further declares that she was married to the said Ephraim Miles in 1781 on the 13th day of Dec. by the Rev. Asapt Rice at Westminster, Mass.
89. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of marriage].
90. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, Ephraim Miles and Zeniah [sic] Rugg of Princeton, intentions filed on March 25 1781.
91. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
92. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), p 166, "of Princeton."
93. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
94. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of death].
95. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death] Joseph Miles d. 11 Apr 1874 age 87.
96. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
97. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of approximate date of birth].
98. *1865 Census (NY)*, [source of place of birth].
99. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 877, [source of date of birth].
100. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

101. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of place of death] Persis S. w/o J. Miles d. 17 Aug 1872 age 83.
102. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / country of death].
103. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of date / place of death].
104. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of year of marriage].
105. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of date / place of marriage].
106. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of name of husband].
107. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
108. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of death].
109. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
110. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of names].
111. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
112. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
113. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of date of death].
114. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
115. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
116. Miscellaneous: (see detailed notes), [source of place of marriage].
117. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of names].
118. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
119. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date/place of death].
120. *1815 Census/Tax Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of death information].
121. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
122. *Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY*, [source of date of birth].
123. *Martin Ridge Cemetery, Pierpont, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
124. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
125. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of birth].
126. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
127. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of place of death].
128. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages, Potsdam Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
129. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date of birth].
130. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of year of birth].
131. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
132. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
133. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
134. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
135. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
136. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of spouse].
137. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date of birth].
138. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
139. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, death of Benjamin Miles gives parents as Martha Dunbar and Seneca Miles.
140. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of date / place and parents].
141. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
142. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of parents].
143. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of birth].
144. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
145. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of place of death].
146. *1860 Census (USA)*, [source of date of birth] ; [source of parents].
147. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
148. *1860 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of parents].
149. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
150. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
151. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
152. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date of birth] [source of parents].
153. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
154. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
155. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
156. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
157. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
158. *1880 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
159. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
160. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
161. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

162. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
163. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
164. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
165. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
166. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
167. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of place of birth].
168. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
169. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of burial].
170. *Bible Records*, Bible of Ethel Dart [source of death date].
171. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [date / location of christening].
172. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
173. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
174. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
175. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
176. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
177. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
178. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
179. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
180. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of birth].
181. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of date of death].
182. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
183. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of christening].
184. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
185. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
186. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
187. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
188. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
189. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
190. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
191. *Bible Records*, Bible of Wm and Ethel.
192. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
193. *Social Security Death Index*, [source of death date].
194. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of marriage].
195. *Vital Statistics: Record of Births*, [source of date / place of birth].
196. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
197. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
198. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
199. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of parents].
200. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
201. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
202. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
203. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
204. *1880 Census (USA)*, family 68 / 69, Potsdam.
205. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
206. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
207. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of EXPERIENCE Mitchell

### Generation No. 1

1. EXPERIENCE<sup>1</sup> MITCHELL was born Abt. 1609 in Leyden, Holland<sup>1,2</sup>, and died 1689 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married (1) JANE COOKE<sup>4</sup> Abt. 1628 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>5</sup>, daughter of FRANCIS COOKE and ESTER MAHIEU. She was born 1612 in Holland<sup>6,7</sup>, and died 1666<sup>8</sup>. He married (2) MARY // Bef. 1689.

Notes for EXPERIENCE MITCHELL:  
NOTES from Amelia Morrow:

Able to Bear Arms in Duxburrow, August 1643. Given liberty to look for land between Bridgewater and the Bay line in 1664. He was eventually granted land on the west side of the Namasskett River, between the Mattapoisett River and Acushena, and at Namassakett.<sup>408</sup>

Great Migrations entry (abstract):

ORIGIN: Leiden, Holland MIGRATION: 1623 on Anne FIRST RESIDENCE: Plymouth

REMOVES: Duxbury by 1639, Bridgewater between 1684 and 1689

FREEMAN: In "1633" Plymouth list of freemen in close proximity to those admitted 1 January 1632/3 [ PCR 1:4]. In Plymouth Colony list of 7 March 1636/7 [ PCR 1:53]. In Duxbury section of lists of freemen dated 1639 through March 1683/4 [ PCR 5:274, 8:174, 198, 203].

EDUCATION: His inventory included "books" valued at 14s. He signed his will.

OFFICES: Plymouth jury appearances 1647 to 1662. Surveyor of highways 1 Jun 1658 for Duxbury.

ESTATE: In 1623 Plymouth land division, George Morton and Experience Mitchell together received eight acres [ PCR 12:6]. In 1627 Plymouth cattle division "Experience Michael" was the tenth person in the first company with Francis Cooke [ PCR 12:9].

On 9 May 1631 Experience Michell sold to Samuel Eddy his dwelling house and part of his garden plot [ PCR 12:18].

Assessed 18s. in Plymouth tax list of 25 March 1633 and 9s. in list of 27 March 1634 [ PCR 1:10, 27]. He was forty-ninth on the list of Purchasers [ PCR 2:177].

In an undated entry, but probably in 1645, Mr. John Holmes of Plymouth, messenger, sold Experience Mitchell of Duxbury two acres of marsh meadow [ PCR 12:109]. On 20 March 1647 Samuel Eedy sold Experience Mitchell one acre of marsh meadow [ PCR 12:151].

On 1 July 1650 Experience Mitchell purchased two acres of marsh meadow in Duxbury at Blewfish River from Andrew Ringe of Plymouth [ PCR 12:189]. On 20 November 1650 William Paybody of Duxbury, planter, sold to Experience Mitchell of Duxbury, planter, a house and ten acres of land at Blewfish River in Duxbury [ PCR 12:198].

On 3 October 1662 Experience Mitchell was one of a group nominated for consideration for lands on the northerly bounds of Taunton "if any be left over" [ PCR 4:27].

-----

Savage: EXPERIENCE, Plymouth, a youth, came in the Ann, 1623, had been one of the goodly comp. at Leyden, where he left a br. Thomas, who d. there. Perhaps he was under the care of Francis Cook, at least, he is of his comp. in partak. sh. of cattle 1627, and soon aft. m. his d. Jane, was of Duxbury aft. 1631, and long aft. rem. to Bridgewater, there d. 1689, aged above 80 yrs. His ch. were Elizabeth wh. m. 1645, [[vol. 3, p. 220] John Washburn; Thomas; Mary, m. 24 Dec. 1652, James Shaw, and d. 1679; Edward; Sarah; Jacob; John; and Hannah, but the order of b. is uncert. and so may be the mo. for he had sec. w. Mary. Sarah m. John Hayward; and Hannah m. Joseph Hayward, as his third w.

More About EXPERIENCE MITCHELL:

Immigration: 1623, arrived on the "Ann" (third ship)

Property 1: 1623, Shared in the first division of lots in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass

Property 2: 1627, Shared in the division of live stock in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass

Residence 1: Bet. 1623 - 1631, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 2: one of 54 "Original Proprietors" of the "Bridgewater Purchase"; sold his share to Thomas Hayward

Residence 3: 1631, Duxbury, Plymouth, Mass; Blue Fish River; one of founders of Duxbury

Will: 1688, [http://www.mayflowerfamilies.com/wills/experience\\_mitchell\\_estate.htm](http://www.mayflowerfamilies.com/wills/experience_mitchell_estate.htm)

More About JANE COOKE:

Immigration: 1623, Arrived on the Ann<sup>9</sup>

Children of EXPERIENCE MITCHELL and JANE COOKE are:

2.
  - i. SARAH<sup>2</sup> MITCHELL, d. 1731.
  - ii. ELIZABETH MITCHELL, b. 1629, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. JOHN WASHBURN<sup>11</sup>, 1645<sup>12</sup>; b. November 1621, Bengeworth, England; d. November 12, 1686, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
  - iii. THOMAS MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
  - iv. MARY MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1679<sup>13</sup>; m. JAMES SHAW, December 24, 1652<sup>14</sup>.
  - v. EDWARD MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1717; m. MARY HAYWARD, Bef. 1668<sup>15,16</sup>; b. 1651<sup>17</sup>; d. Abt. 1707, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.
  - vi. JACOB MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
  - vii. JOHN MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
3.
  - viii. HANNAH MITCHELL, b. Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.

## Generation No. 2

**2.** SARAH<sup>2</sup> MITCHELL (*EXPERIENCE*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>19</sup> died 1731<sup>20</sup>. She married JOHN HAYWARD<sup>21,22</sup>, son of THOMAS HAYWARD and SUSANNA TOWNE. He was born in England ??<sup>23</sup>, and died Abt. 1710 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>.

More About JOHN HAYWARD:

Emigration: March 1634/35, left on Hercules with John Ames

Children of SARAH MITCHELL and JOHN HAYWARD are:

- i. SARAH<sup>3</sup> HAYWARD, b. October 25, 1663, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>; m. NATHANIEL BRETT, November 21, 1683, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>26</sup>.
- ii. JOHN HAYWARD, JR, b. April 20, 1667, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>27</sup>; m. SARAH WILLIS, December 24, 1706, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>.
- iii. JOSEPH HAYWARD, b. November 23, 1669, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>29</sup>; m. MEHETABLE DUNHAM, May 30, 1700, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>.
- iv. MARY HAYWARD, b. April 20, 1672, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>31</sup>; d. November 05, 1712, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>32</sup>; m. WILLIAM AMES, SR.<sup>33</sup>, December 13, 1698, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>34,35</sup>; b. November 06, 1673, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. November 20, 1712, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>36</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, SR.:

Burial: Scituate, Plymouth,, Mass, USA ??

- v. THOMAS HAYWARD, b. January 10, 1674/75, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>37</sup>; d. May 18, 1746, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. SUSANNAH HAYWARD, November 11, 1702, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>39</sup>; d. June 09, 1746, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>40</sup>.
- vi. BENJAMIN HAYWARD, b. November 26, 1677, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>41</sup>; d. October 04, 1684, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>42</sup>.
- vii. SUSANNA HAYWARD, b. August 10, 1680, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>.
- viii. ELIZABETH HAYWARD, b. April 16, 1683, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>44</sup>.
- ix. BENONI HAYWARD, b. March 17, 1685/86, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>45</sup>; m. HANNAH GOOLD, September 22, 1717, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>46</sup>.
- x. MERCY HAYWARD, b. October 29, 1687, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>47</sup>.

**3.** HANNAH<sup>2</sup> MITCHELL (*EXPERIENCE*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA. She married JOSEPH HAYWARD<sup>48</sup>, son of THOMAS HAYWARD and SUSANNA TOWNE. He was born 1642<sup>49</sup>, and died 1718 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>50</sup>.

Child of HANNAH MITCHELL and JOSEPH HAYWARD is:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> HAYWARD, b. March 18, 1684/85, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>51</sup>; m. THOMAS AMES; b. February 21, 1681/82, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 03, 1736/37<sup>52</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
3. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p. 219-220, [source of date of marriage] ; [source of names of children].
6. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of place of birth].
7. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7, source of year of birth.
8. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7, source of year of death.
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p 447.
10. [year born comes from Helen Stewart].
11. [birth, death data for John Washburn comes from Helen Stewart].
12. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
13. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
14. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of marriage].
15. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of husband/wife].
16. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 219, Mitchell, Edward, son of Experience, married Mary d. of Thomas Hayward, and in 40 yrs. by her had no chi. m. next, 1708 Alice Bradford and had several children.
17. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
18. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
19. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
20. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
21. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse] ; [source of names of children].
22. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
23. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 393, [source of place of birth].
24. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
25. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 153, [source of / place of birth].
26. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date/place of marriage].
27. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 149, [source of date of birth].
28. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of marriage].
29. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 149, [source of / place of birth].
30. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date/place of marriage].
31. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 151, [source of date / place of birth].
32. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
33. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
34. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and birth data of children].
35. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
36. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
37. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 155, [source of / place of birth].
38. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of death].
39. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
40. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of / place of death].
41. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 144, [source of / place of birth].
42. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 483, [source of date of death].
43. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 154, [source of / place of birth] d. of John and Susanna.
44. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 146, [source of / place of birth].
45. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, p144, [source of / place of birth].
46. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, [source of date / place of marriage].
47. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 152, [source of / place of birth].
48. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
49. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
50. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

51. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 151, dau. of Joseph Sr & Hannah [3rd wife].
52. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].

## Descendants of ANDREW Moore

### Generation No. 1

1. ANDREW<sup>2</sup> MOORE (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died November 29, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married SARAH PHELPS February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>2</sup>, daughter of SAMUEL PHELPS and SARAH GRISWOLD. She was born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

Notes for ANDREW MOORE:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah Phielps, perhaps d. of William, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

Children of ANDREW MOORE and SARAH PHELPS are:

- i. SARAH<sup>3</sup> MOORE, b. December 1672, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- ii. ANDREW MOORE, b. February 15, 1674/75, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iii. DEBORAH MOORE, b. May 31, 1677, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iv. JONATHAN MOORE, b. February 26, 1679/80, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- v. ABIGAIL MOORE, b. 1682.
- vi. RACHEL MOORE, b. 1691, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
2. vii. BENJAMIN MOORE, b. December 05, 1693, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; d. January 19, 1754, Cape Breton Island, Hartford, Conn.
- viii. AMOS MOORE, b. 1698, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> MOORE (*ANDREW*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>3</sup> was born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton Island, Hartford, Conn. He married (1) EUNICE PHELPS, daughter of NATHANIEL PHELPS and EUNICE //. She was born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He married (2) EUNICE OWEN. She was born August 08, 1696 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

More About BENJAMIN MOORE:

Residence 1: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Residence 2: Bet. 1717 - 1723, Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA

Web site: <http://www.holcombgenealogy.com>

Children of BENJAMIN MOORE and EUNICE PHELPS are:

3. i. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> MOORE, b. July 02, 1720, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. November 03, 1776, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- ii. TABITA MOORE, b. August 16, 1722.

Child of BENJAMIN MOORE and EUNICE OWEN is:

- iii. SIMEON<sup>4</sup> MOORE, b. January 07, 1731/32, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> MOORE (*BENJAMIN*<sup>3</sup>, *ANDREW*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>4</sup> was born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA. He married MARY STEVENS 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA. She was born May 03, 1720.

More About JOSEPH MOORE:

Web site: <http://www.holcombegenealogy.com/data/p58.htm#i2893>

Children of JOSEPH MOORE and MARY STEVENS are:

- i. MARY<sup>5</sup> MOORE, b. May 08, 1749; m. MARTIN REED, 1767; b. 1742; d. 1815.
- ii. ROGER MOORE, b. October 06, 1751, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. June 26, 1838, Southwick, Hampden County, Mass, USA; m. ROSETTA HAYES, 1786; b. 1767; d. November 07, 1831, Southwick, Hampden County, Mass, USA.
- iii. EUNICE MOORE, b. 1757, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??<sup>5</sup>; d. August 13, 1825, Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. ISAAH CLARK, SR., December 14, 1778, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>7</sup>; b. Bef. May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

Notes for EUNICE MOORE:

Ancestors of EUNICE Moore

Generation No. 1

1. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??<sup>1</sup>; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>2</sup>. She was the daughter of 2. JOSEPH Moore and 3. MARY Stevens. She married (1) ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>3</sup>. He was born Bef. May 07, 1756 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Clark, Jr. and MARTHA Witt.

More About EUNICE Moore:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAAH Clark, Sr.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>4</sup>

Residence: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>4</sup>

Generation No. 2

2. JOSEPH Moore<sup>5</sup>, born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA. He was the son of 4. BENJAMIN Moore and 5. EUNICE Phelps. He married 3. MARY Stevens 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA.

3. MARY Stevens

Child of JOSEPH Moore and MARY Stevens is:

1 i. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA; married ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

Generation No. 3

4. BENJAMIN Moore<sup>6</sup>, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn. He was the son of 8. ANDREW Moore and 9. SARAH Phelps. He married 5. EUNICE Phelps.

5. EUNICE Phelps, born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. She was the daughter of 10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr. and 11. EUNICE //.

More About BENJAMIN Moore:

Residence: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Child of BENJAMIN Moore and EUNICE Phelps is:

1. Andrew MOORE was born 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 29 Nov 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut and was buried 1 Dec 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Sarah PHELPS, daughter of Samuel PHELPS and Sarah GRISWOLD, on 15 Feb 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah was born 16 Mar 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 26 Oct 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

children:

- 2 F i. Sarah MOORE was born 6 Dec 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah married (1) Thomas WINCHELL about 1690 in Connecticut. Thomas was born 1670 in Connecticut. Sarah also married (2) Benjamin WINCHELL on 26 Apr 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +3 M ii. Andrew MOORE was born 15 Dec 1674 and died 28 May 1734.
- 4 F iii. Deborah MOORE was born 31 May 1677 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 29 Aug 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Deborah married (1) Samuel FORWARD about 1698 in Connecticut. Samuel was born 1675 in Connecticut. Deborah also married (2) Samuel FORWARD on 1697 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +5 M iv. Jonathan MOORE was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 and died 8 Sep 1770.
- 6 F v. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Abigail married William STRATTON about 1703 in Connecticut. William was born 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +7 M vi. William MOORE was born 1684 and died 9 May 1780.
- +8 F vii. Rachel MOORE was born 6 Feb 1690 and died 1745.
- +9 M viii. Benjamin MOORE was born 5 Dec 1693 and died 19 Jan 1744/1745.
- +10 M ix. Amos MOORE was born 19 Oct 1698 and died 20 Feb 1785.
- +11 F x. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 and died Oct 1709.

### Second Generation

- 3. Andrew MOORE (Andrew) was born 15 Dec 1674 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 28 May 1734 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married (1) Mary SANDERS about 1695 in Connecticut. Mary was born 1676 in Connecticut. They had the following children:
  - 12 M i. Sanders MOORE was born 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
  - 13 M ii. Job MOORE was born 1738 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
  - 14 M iii. Andrew MOORE III was born 1743 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Thankful PHELPS. Thankful was born about 1745 in Connecticut.

Andrew also married (2) Mary SANDORS on 1698 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

- 5. Jonathan MOORE (Andrew) was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 8 Sep 1770 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married (1) Hannah LARGE. Hannah was born 1692 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Jonathan also married (2) Hannah LONG on 9 Jan 1705/1706 in Simsbury, Connecticut. Hannah was born 1679 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut. She died 1770 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:
  - 15 M i. Jonathan MOORE Jr. was born 11 Nov 1706 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married Abigail ENO about 1727 in Connecticut. Abigail was born 1714 in Connecticut, the daughter of William ENO.
  - 16 F ii. Temperance MOORE was born 19 Jul 1708 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Temperance married Benjamin LOOMIS about 1728 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Benjamin was born 28 Jan 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
  - 17 M iii. Gideon MOORE was born 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Gideon married Ann GRISWOLD, daughter of Frances GRISWOLD and Abigail COLTON, on 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Ann was born 29 Jul 1716 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
  - 18 M iv. Simon MOORE was born 1712 in Dutchess, New York.
  - 19 M v. Roger MOORE was born 1714 in Dutchess, New York.
  - +20 M vi. Jedediah MOORE was born 21 Jun 1716 and died 1812.
  - 21 F vii. Ashbel MOORE was born 14 Jul 1718 in Salisbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
  - 22 F viii. Mary MOORE was born 21 Aug 1719 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
  - 23 F ix. Ashbell MOORE was born 1721 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
  - 24 M x. Zebulon MOORE was born 1723 in Dutchess, New York.

- 7. William MOORE (Andrew) was born 1684 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 9 May 1780 in East Granby, Hartford, Connecticut. William married (1) Elizabeth Eliza CASE about 1710 in Connecticut. Elizabeth was born 1684 in , Connecticut. She died 29 Sep 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:
  - 25 M i. William MOORE was born 19 Jul 1712 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- 26 M ii. David MOORE was born 18 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. David married Hannah WINCHELL about 1733 in Connecticut. Hannah was born about 1715 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 27 M iii. Timothy MOORE was born 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +28 M iv. James MOORE was born 6 Jun 1715 and died 5 Mar 1788.
- 29 M v. Shadrack MOORE was born 19 Sep 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Shadrack married Miriam STEVENS about 1738 in Connecticut. Miriam was born about 1719 in Connecticut.
- 30 F vi. Mercy MOORE was born 25 Nov 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 31 M vii. Ebenezer MOORE was born 20 Apr 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 32 M viii. Andrew MOORE was born 1724 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Ruth COSSETT about 1749 in Connecticut. Ruth was born about 1726 in Connecticut.
- 33 M ix. Isaac MOORE was born 1727 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

William also married (2) Demaris PHELPS on 20 Jan 1740 in Connecticut. Demaris was born about 1700 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. She died after 1781. They had the following child:

34 F x. Naomi MOORE was born about 1741 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

8. Rachel MOORE (Andrew) was born 6 Feb 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 1745. Rachel married (1) Timothy PHELPS about 1710 in Connecticut. Timothy was born 18 Mar 1671 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

i. Ruth PHELPS was born 5 Apr 1724.

Rachel also married (2) Timothy PHELPS.

9. BENJAMIN MOORE (Andrew) was born 5 Dec 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 19 Jan 1744/1745 in Cape Breton, Island. Benjamin married (1) Eunice OWEN, daughter of Obadiah OWEN and Christiana WINCHELL, on 1717 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice was born 8 Aug 1696 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 23 Feb 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

i. Simeon MOORE was born 7 Jan 1732.

Benjamin also married (2) Eunice PHELPS about 1710 in , Connecticut. Eunice was born 12 Oct 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

ii. Benjamin MOORE was born 2 Jul 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

iii. Eunice MOORE was born 3 Dec 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice married John SPENCER about 1740 in Connecticut. John was born 1714 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut.

iv. Joseph MOORE was born 21 Jul 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Joseph married Mary STEVENS about 1740. Mary was born 1722 in Connecticut.

v. Tabitha MOORE was born 15 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Tabitha married Gershem GIBBS about 1744 in Connecticut. Gershem was born 28 Jul 1721 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

vi. Agnes MOORE was born 1724 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

vii. Jemima MOORE was born 1726 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

viii. Reuben MOORE was born 1728 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

ix. Noadiah MOORE was born 5 Nov 1730 and died 21 Jul 1786.

Generation No. 4

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1930>

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1944>

8. ANDREW Moore<sup>7</sup>, born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 29, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married 9. SARAH Phelps February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

9. SARAH Phelps, born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She was the daughter of SAMUEL Phelps and SARAH Griswold, see DART.

Notes for ANDREW Moore:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah Phielps, perhaps d. of WILLIAM, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of ANDREW Moore and SARAH Phelps are:

- i. Sarah Moore, born December 1672 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- ii. Andrew Moore, born February 15, 1674/75 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iii. Deborah Moore, born May 31, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- iv. Jonathan Moore, born February 26, 1679/80 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- v. Abigail Moore, born 1682.
- vi. Rachel Moore, born 1691 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- 4 vii. BENJAMIN Moore, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn; married EUNICE Phelps.
- viii. Amos Moore, born 1698 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.8, born December 09, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died June 19, 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Phelps, Sr. and ELIZABETH Copley, Mrs.. He married 11. EUNICE // April 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.
11. EUNICE //, born 1653 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA; died December 17, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.:

SAVAGE: NATHANIEL, Westfield, s. of George, by w. Eunice, had Nathaniel, b. 10 Oct. 1678; Eunice, 29 May 1680, d. at 6 yrs.; Jonathan, 28 Dec. 1682; Thomas, 15 May 1685, d. next yr.; Eunice, again, 12 Oct. 1688; and Lois, 7 Sept. 1691. He. d. June 1723; and his wid. d. 17 Dec. 1738.

More About EUNICE MOORE:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAIAH CLARK, SR.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>8</sup>

Residence 1: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>8</sup>

Residence 2: 1788, Moved to Addison, Vt. (near Vergennes)<sup>9</sup>

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation].
2. Record of Marriages & Births Copied from the 1st Book of Records under the date 18 May 1674; transcribed by Samuel H. Parsons; *New England Historical & Genealogical Register*, Vol 5, January 1851, p. 63 & subsequent; MOORE, Andrew, [lived in Simsbury], m. Sara PHELPS, Feb. \_\_; children: Sara, b. Dec 167\_; Andrew, b. 15 Feb 1674; Debora, b. 31 May 1677; Jonathan, b. 26 Feb 1679.
3. [www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm](http://www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm) [original source for this generation].
4. LDS IGI, [initial source of information on this generation].
5. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
6. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
7. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 added [page added March 1, 1970], [source of date / place of marriage]; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
8. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
9. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.



## Descendants of ROGER Morey, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. ROGER<sup>1</sup> MOREY, SR.<sup>1,2</sup> died January 05, 1667/68 in Providence, RI. He married MARY JOHNSON, daughter of JOHN JOHNSON and MARGARET HEATH. She was born Bef. July 31, 1614 in Ware, Hertfordshire, England, and died January 1678/79 in Providence, RI.

#### Notes for ROGER MOREY, SR.:

Roger Mowry registered in Boston, Mass., after his arrival from England, May 18, 1631. He lived in Plymouth for several years, and later in Salem from about 1635 to 1649. He then removed to Providence, Rhode Island, where he resided till his death, Jan. 5, 1666.

He married Mary, daughter of John Johnson of Roxbury, Mass. She died Jan. 1679.

Children: Roger, died young, Jonathan, born in 1637, Bethia, born in 1638, Mary, born in 1640, Elizabeth, born in 1643, NATHANIEL, born in 1644, John, born about 1645, Mehitabel, born about 1646, Joseph, born in 1647, Benjamin, born in 1649, Thomas, born in 1652, Hannah, born in 1656.

from "MOWRY: A UNIQUE FAMILY MONUMENT", by William A. Mowry, NEHGR, April 1898: north side - front, ERECTED / A.D. 1896 / By / Hon. Arlon Mowry / To the Memory of / ROGER MOWRY / And / Eight Generations / Of His Descendants / Through His Son / Nathaniel / MOWRY. Roger Mowry was in Salem from 1636 to 1649. He and his wife Mary were members of the church at Salem. ... In 1637, he had fifty acres laid out to him two miles or more from the settlement at Salem toward what was afterwards known as Salem Village. ... The records of the church in Salem show that his oldest son, Jonathan, was baptized April 2, 1637, and other children as follows: Bethia, 1638, June 17; Mary, 1640, June 16; Elizabeth, 1643, January 20; Benjamin, 1649, May 20; between Elizabeth and Benjamin were four other children as given on the north side of the monument and no record is found of their baptism. In August 1658, in open Town Meeting, at Providence, Roger Mowry testified that his three youngest children, Benjamin, Thomas and Hannah, were born in Providence. It is supposed that the Salem pastor, when on a visit in 1649 to the members of his church then residing in Providence, found the infant Benjamin, baptized him there and entered the record upon the Salem Church book on his return home

#### More About ROGER MOREY, SR.:

Immigration: May 18, 1631, Boston, Suffolk County, Mass, USA  
Residence 1: Bef. 1635, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA  
Residence 2: Bet. 1635 - 1849, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA  
Residence 3: Bet. 1649 - 1667, Providence, RI

#### More About MARY JOHNSON:

Baptism: July 31, 1614, Ware, Hertfordshire, England

#### Children of ROGER MOREY and MARY JOHNSON are:

- i. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> MOREY, b. July 19, 1632.
- ii. JONATHAN MOREY, b. Abt. 1633; d. May 19, 1708, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (1) MARY BARTLETT; b. Abt. 1634, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (2) HANNAH PINSON; b. December 04, 1642, Scituate, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

#### More About JONATHAN MOREY:

Baptism: April 02, 1637, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- iii. BETHIA APPIA MOREY, b. Bef. June 27, 1638, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA; m. GEORGE PALMER, September 30, 1662.

#### More About BETHIA APPIA MOREY:

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Baptism: June 27, 1638, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- iv. MARY MOREY, b. Bef. January 16, 1639/40, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA.

More About MARY MOREY:

Baptism: January 16, 1639/40, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- v. ELIZABETH MOREY, b. Bef. March 27, 1642, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA.

More About ELIZABETH MOREY:

Baptism: March 27, 1642, Salem, Essex County, Mass, USA

- vi. NATHANIEL MOREY, b. January 10, 1642/43, Lynn, Essex County, MASS, USA; d. March 24, 1717/18, Providence, RI; m. JOANNA INMAN, August 24, 1666, Providence, RI; b. September 16, 1646, Providence, RI; d. 1717, Providence, RI.
- vii. JOHN MOREY, b. 1645.
- 2. viii. MEHITABLE MOREY, (OR MOWRY OR MAURICE), b. Abt. 1646, Providence, RI, USA; d. April 12, 1730.
- ix. JOSEPH MOREY, b. 1647.
- x. BENJAMIN MOREY, b. 1649.
- xi. ROGER MOREY, JR., b. May 08, 1649.
- xii. THOMAS MOREY, b. 1652.
- xiii. HANNAH MOREY, b. September 28, 1656.

## Generation No. 2

**2.** MEHITABLE<sup>2</sup> MOREY, (OR MOWRY OR MAURICE) (*ROGER*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1646 in Providence, RI, USA<sup>3</sup>, and died April 12, 1730<sup>4</sup>. She married (1) TIMOTHY BROOKS. She married (2) ELDAD KINGSLEY 1662<sup>5,6</sup>, son of JOHN KINGSLEY and ALICE THACHER. He was born 1638 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died August 30, 1679 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.

Children of MEHITABLE MOREY and ELDAD KINGSLEY are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> KINGSLEY, b. January 29, 1662/63, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN KINGSLEY, b. May 06, 1665, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SARAH SABIN, July 01, 1686, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9,10</sup>; b. August 10, 1667, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1709<sup>11</sup>.
- iii. SAMUEL KINGSLEY, b. June 01, 1669, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. JONATHAN KINGSLEY, b. February 21, 1671/72, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. MERCY KINGSLEY, b. October 07, 1675, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. NATHANIEL KINGSLEY, b. February 05, 1677/78, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), ROGER, Providence 1649, had early been one of Salem ch. by w. Mary had Bethia, Mehitable; Roger, b. 8 May 1649; Thomas, 19 July 1632; and Hannah, 28 Sept. 1656; and he d. 5 Jan. 1668.
2. [http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr06/rr06\\_289.html](http://babbage.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/report/rr06/rr06_289.html).
3. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
4. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p 29, [source of date of marriage].
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 661, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Kingsley, p. 29, [source of date of birth].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 844, [source of date / place of death].
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 220, [source of date / place of marriage].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 661, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
11. George A. Pohl, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles



## Descendants of WILLIAM Nelson

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> NELSON<sup>1,2</sup> was born June 21, 1615 in Barton Upon Humber, Lincolnshire, England, and died 1679 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. He married MARTHA FORD October 27, 1640 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She was born November 21, 1621 in England, and died December 20, 1683 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About WILLIAM NELSON:

Probate: December 15, 1679, inventory filed

Notes for MARTHA FORD:

SAVAGE: JOHN Ford, Plymouth, one of the "first comers," with, perhaps, his wid. mo. elder br. William, and sis. Martha, in the Fortune 1621; and his mo. had a ch. the next night after land. at Plymouth; but perhaps it d. soon. Of her h. wh. prob. d. in Eng. we hear not. It has been plausib. conject. that she m. Peter Browne. She in 1624, counted four in the div. of lands; but perhaps she went home with s. William, for in 1627, at the div. of cattle, only John and Martha are nam. Baylies, I. 262. But tho. a suggest. has been thrown out, that he went to Conn. it seems more likely that this first comer stood by the old col. had w. Hannah, and d. at Marshfield 1693

More About MARTHA FORD:

Immigration: 1621, Arrived on the "Fortune"

Children of WILLIAM NELSON and MARTHA FORD are:

2.
  - i. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> NELSON, b. 1643, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1676.
  - ii. WILLIAM NELSON.
  - iii. JOHN NELSON, b. 1644, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. April 29, 1697, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (1) SARAH WOOD, 1667, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1677; m. (2) LYDIA BARTLETT, October 30, 1677, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - iv. JANE NELSON, b. 1651, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. August 08, 1717, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. THOMAS FAUNCE, December 23, 1672, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> NELSON (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1643 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died Bef. 1676. She married JOHN COBB, SR<sup>3,4</sup> August 28, 1658 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, son of HENRY COBB and PATIENCE HURST. He was born June 07, 1632 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN COBB, SR:

Comment: John Jr doesn't fit with dates

Residence 1: Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence 2: Taunton, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of MARTHA NELSON and JOHN COBB are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> COBB, JR<sup>4,5</sup>, b. August 24, 1662, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. October 08, 1727, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>; m. RACHEL SOULE, September 05, 1688, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA; b. Abt. 1662, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. September 18, 1727, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. SAMUEL COBB, b. 1663.
- iii. ELIZABETH COBB, b. 1664.
- iv. ISRAEL COBB, b. 1666.
- v. PATIENCE COBB, b. August 10, 1668.

vi. EBENEZER COBB, b. August 09, 1671; d. 1752.

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] WILLIAM, Plymouth, m. 27 Oct. 1640, Martha Ford, d. of the wid. passeng. in the Fortune 1621; one of the purch. in 1662 of Middleborough, had, perhaps, John, b. 8 June 1617; Jane, or Joan, 28 Feb. 1651. In 1668 the wife of a William of Plymouth was Martha. His d. Jane m. 13 Dec. 1672, Thomas Faunce. Seventeen of this name had, in 1834, been at the N. E. coll. of wh. three only at Harv.
2. Genealogical Register of Plymouth Families by William T. Davis 1895, [source of birth / death / marriage data for children.
3. Swift, *Barnstable Families*, (1888), pp 166-171, [initial source for this generation].
4. Mayflower Families through Five Generations, vol 3: Soule.
5. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.
6. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.
7. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 57: Mar 28, 1814 Rachel COBB, (17) m. 1688, nee SOUL, d 18 Sep 1727, ae 65th.

## Descendants of THOMAS Newberry

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> NEWBERRY was born November 10, 1594 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England<sup>1</sup>, and died December 1635 in Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA. He married (1) JOAN DABINOTT Abt. 1619 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England<sup>2</sup>. She was born Abt. 1600 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England<sup>2</sup>, and died Abt. 1629 in England<sup>2</sup>. He married (2) JANE DABINOTT<sup>3</sup> Aft. 1629 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England. She was born in England, and died April 23, 1655 in Norwalk, Conn, USA<sup>4,5</sup>.

#### More About THOMAS NEWBERRY:

Comment 1: marriage dates indicate that children other than Hannah were born to Joan

Comment 2: may be descendant of CHARLEMAGNE, check source

Comment 3: Was a wealthy man

Freeman: 1634, Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA ("the Rock")

Occupation: 1635, Oversaw works at "the Castle"

Residence 1: March 1633/34, 100 acres on Neponset River, Mass

Residence 2: Abt. 1620, Mypern, Devonshire, England

Residence 3: Abt. 1634, Squantum, Mass; large farm and house

Residence 4: 1634, lived on "the Rock"

#### More About JOAN DABINOTT:

Comment: Daughter of Christopher Dabinott of Yarcomb; his will lists Joseph, Benj. John, Sarah, and Mary Newbery, "children of Thomas Newberry and Joane, his wife my daughter, deceased"<sup>6</sup>

#### More About JANE DABINOTT:

Comment: Probably a cousin of first wife

Residence: 1636, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA (moved after Thomas died)

#### Children of THOMAS NEWBERRY and JOAN DABINOTT are:

2. i. MARY<sup>2</sup> NEWBERRY, b. Bef. October 22, 1626, Yarcomb, Devonshire, England; d. August 29, 1688, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- ii. JOSEPH NEWBERRY, b. Yarcomb, Devonshire, England.

#### More About JOSEPH NEWBERRY:

Residence: 1653, left Windsor, Conn

- iii. JOHN NEWBERRY, b. Yarcomb, Devonshire, England.
- iv. BENJAMIN NEWBERRY, b. Yarcomb, Devonshire, England; d. September 11, 1689, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>7</sup>; m. MARY ALLYN, June 11, 1646<sup>8</sup>; d. December 14, 1703.
- v. REBECCA NEWBERRY, b. Yarcomb, Devonshire, England.
- vi. SARAH NEWBERRY, b. Yarcomb, Devonshire, England; d. July 16, 1684; m. HENRY WOLCOTT, JR, November 08, 1640, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>9</sup>.

#### Children of THOMAS NEWBERRY and JANE DABINOTT are:

- vii. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> NEWBERRY, b. 1631, England; m. THOMAS HANDFORD, REV..
- viii. HANNAH NEWBERRY, b. Abt. 1633, Dorchester, Suffolk, Mass, USA; d. 1693; m. BENJAMIN HANFORD, REV., 1652; b. Of Norwalk, Conn, USA.
- ix. DAUGHTER NEWBERRY, b. 1635.

### Generation No. 2

2. MARY<sup>2</sup> NEWBERRY (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born Bef. October 22, 1626 in Yarcomb, Devonshire, England, and died August 29, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>10,11</sup>. She married DANIEL CLARK,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

SR. June 13, 1644 in Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>12</sup>. He was born 1622 in Chester, Cheshire, England<sup>13</sup>, and died August 10, 1710 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>14,15</sup>.

More About MARY NEWBERRY:

Baptism: October 22, 1626, Dorset, Canoniconem County, England<sup>16</sup>

More About DANIEL CLARK, SR.:

Baptism: 1623, Chester, Tarvin County, England

Immigration: August 17, 1639, Arrived in Conn with the Huit party

Military service: 1658, member of the Troop of Horse, organized by Captain Mason at Hartford

Occupation 1: Attorney-at-law

Occupation 2: Bet. 1658 - 1664, Secretary of the Colony<sup>17</sup>

Occupation 3: Bet. 1665 - 1666, Secretary of the Colony

Residence: 1644, Bought triangular farm near the Warham Mill on Mill Creek

Children of MARY NEWBERRY and DANIEL CLARK are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> CLARK, b. April 04, 1646, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>18</sup>; d. 1648, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>19</sup>.
- ii. JOSIAH CLARK, b. January 21, 1647/48, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>20</sup>; m. MARY BURR, Bef. 1682, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>21</sup>.

More About MARY BURR:

Comment: Mother of Mary Crow who married Josiah's brother John

- iii. ELIZABETH CLARK, b. October 28, 1651, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>22</sup>; d. December 22, 1729, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>23</sup>; m. (1) MOSES COOKE, November 25, 1669, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>24,25</sup>; b. Abt. 1645, of Westfield, Mass; d. 1676, Westfield, Mass; m. (2) JOB DRAKE, September 13, 1677; b. March 28, 1652, of Windsor, Conn; d. December 19, 1711.

More About MOSES COOKE:

Died 2: Killed by Indians

- iv. DANIEL CLARK, JR., b. April 04, 1654, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>26,27</sup>; m. HANNAH PRATT, 1678<sup>28</sup>; b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 10, 1751, East Windsor, Scantic Parish, Conn, USA<sup>29</sup>.

More About DANIEL CLARK, JR.:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

Occupation: Locksmith

Residence 1: Bef. 1709, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1709, Colchester, Conn, USA

More About HANNAH PRATT:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

- v. JOHN CLARK, b. April 10, 1656, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>30</sup>; d. September 1715, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>31</sup>; m. MARY CROWE; b. September 1665.

More About MARY CROWE:

Comment: Mary's mother was wife of John's brother Josiah

- vi. MARY CLARK, b. September 22, 1658, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>32</sup>; m. (1) JOHN GAYLORD, December 13, 1683, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>33,34</sup>; b. January 27, 1648/49; d. April 29, 1699; m. (2) JEDEDIAH WATSON, 1700<sup>35</sup>; b. September 30, 1666; d. December 13, 1741.
- vii. SAMUEL CLARK, b. July 16, 1661, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>36</sup>; d. April 14, 1738<sup>37</sup>; m. MEHITABLE THRALL, 1687; b. March 1663/64; d. August 15, 1723, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA<sup>38</sup>.
- viii. SARAH CLARK, b. June 07, 1663, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>39</sup>; d. Aft. 1705<sup>40</sup>; m. (1) ISAAC PINNEY; b. February 1662/63; d. October 06, 1709; m. (2) MR. NASH.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About SARAH CLARK:

Baptism: June 09, 1663, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA

- ix. HANNAH CLARK, b. August 24, 1665, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>41</sup>; d. Died young.
- x. NATHANIEL CLARK, b. September 08, 1666, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>42</sup>; d. 1690, Killed by Indians<sup>43</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK:

Will: April 29, 1690

Endnotes

1. Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, (6th edition; genealogical Publishing Co), p 221, family line 253.
2. Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, (6th edition; genealogical Publishing Co), 221.
3. Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, (6th edition; genealogical Publishing Co), 221, Jan may have been Jane Dabinott, cousin of his first wife.
4. Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, (6th edition; genealogical Publishing Co), 221.
5. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), 518, died at house of DAUGHTER Mrs. Hannah Hanford.
6. Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, (6th edition; genealogical Publishing Co), 221.
7. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), p518, vol ii.
8. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), 518.
9. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), 518, vol ii.
10. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
11. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mrs. Mary Clark, wife of Capt Daniel Clark dyed August 29th 1688.
12. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p 9-11, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
13. Leon Clark Hills, *Mayflower Planters*, (1975 Genealogical Pub. Co), vol 2, p 136-7, [source of date / place of birth].
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 14.
15. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Capt Danll Clark dyed August ye 12th 1710 in ye 88 years of his age or there about.
16. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
17. H. R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Windsor*, (1976), 153.
18. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mary Clark, daughter of Daniel Clark was born April 24th A.D. 1645.
19. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
20. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Josiah Clark, son of Daniel Clark, was born Janr 21st 1648.
21. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9.
22. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Daniel Clark was born Oct 28th 1651.
23. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
24. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 9-10.
25. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mooses Cook of Wononoke and Elizabeth Clark of Windsor were married Novr 25th 69.
26. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 179-180.
27. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Daniel Clark, son of Daniel Clark was born Aprill 4th 1654.
28. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10, 21-21, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
29. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
30. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John, son of Daniel Clark was born April 10th 1656.
31. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John Clark dyed Sept 1715.
32. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mary, daughter of Daniel Clark was born September 22nd 1658.
33. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
34. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, John Gaylord and Mary Clark were married December 13th 1683.
35. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
36. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Samuel, son of Daniel Clark was born July 6th 1661.
37. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
38. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Mehiteble, wife of Samuel Clark, dyed August 15th 1723.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

39. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Sarah, daughter of Daniel Clark was born August 7 63, baptized ye 9th day.
40. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 11.
41. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Hannah, daughter of Daniel Clark was born August 29th 1665.
42. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Nathanael, son of Daniel Clark was born Sept 8 1666.
43. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.

## Descendants of ABRAHAM Newel, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> NEWEL, SR.<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1584 in England. He married FRANCIS [NEWEL]. She was born Abt. 1594 in England, and died January 13, 1682/83 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About ABRAHAM NEWEL, SR.:

Freeman: March 04, 1634/35, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on the "Francis" from Ipswich

Children of ABRAHAM NEWEL and FRANCIS [NEWEL] are:

- i. FAITH RUTH<sup>2</sup> NEWELL, b. Abt. 1620.
- ii. GRACE NEWELL, b. Abt. 1621; d. April 1712; m. WILLIAM TAY, September 14, 1644.
- iii. ABRAHAM NEWELL, JR., b. Abt. 1626.
- iv. JOHN NEWELL, b. Abt. 1629.
2. v. ISAAC NEWELL, SR., b. Abt. 1632, Ipswich, Suffolk, England; d. December 08, 1707, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- vi. JACOB NEWELL, b. 1634.

### Generation No. 2

2. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> NEWELL, SR. (*ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> NEWEL, SR.*)<sup>2</sup> was born Abt. 1632 in Ipswich, Suffolk, England, and died December 08, 1707 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH CURTIS December 14, 1659 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA, daughter of WILLIAM CURTIS and SARA ELIOT. She was born Aft. 1637 in Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA, and died 1707 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.

Children of ISAAC NEWELL and ELIZABETH CURTIS are:

3. i. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> NEWEL, JR., b. December 11, 1660, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA; d. March 28, 1738, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOSIAH NEWEL, b. December 01, 1662, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. Abt. 1678.

More About JOSIAH NEWEL:

Baptism: December 07, 1662, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iii. SARAH NEWEL, b. March 22, 1664/65, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About SARAH NEWEL:

Baptism: March 26, 1665, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iv. ABRAHAM NEWEL, b. February 28, 1666/67, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; d. Abt. 1678.

More About ABRAHAM NEWEL:

Baptism: March 03, 1666/67, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- v. ELIZABETH NEWEL, b. January 06, 1668/69, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About ELIZABETH NEWEL:

Baptism: January 24, 1668/69, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- vi. HANNAH NEWEL, b. February 04, 1670/71, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; m. JOHN HOLMES, April 09, 1690.

More About HANNAH NEWEL:

Baptism: February 19, 1670/71, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vii. EBENEZER NEWEL, b. November 29, 1673, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About EBENEZER NEWEL:

Baptism: February 01, 1673/74, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- viii. EXPERIENCE NEWEL, b. January 29, 1677/78, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA; m. SAMUEL WILLIS, May 23, 1700.  
ix. JOSIAH NEWEL, b. March 06, 1679/80, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA.

More About JOSIAH NEWEL:

Baptism: March 14, 1679/80, Roxbury, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

### Generation No. 3

**3.** ISAAC<sup>3</sup> NEWEL, JR. (*ISAAC<sup>2</sup> NEWELL, SR., ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> NEWEL, SR.*)<sup>3</sup> was born December 11, 1660 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA, and died March 28, 1738 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA. He married SARAH //. She was born Abt. 1670.

Children of ISAAC NEWEL and SARAH // are:

- i. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> NEWEL III, b. February 01, 1687/88.
  - ii. PHILIP NEWEL, b. March 26, 1693.
  - iii. MEHITABLE NEWEL, b. April 02, 1695.
  - iv. ABIGAIL NEWEL, b. November 15, 1697; d. Bef. 1698.
4. v. JONATHAN NEWEL, b. October 10, 1701, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 4

**4.** JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> NEWEL (*ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup> NEWELL, SR., ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> NEWEL, SR.*)<sup>4</sup> was born October 10, 1701 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA. He married MELLICENT MASON May 01, 1724 in Woodstock, Windham, Conn, USA, daughter of JOHN MASON and ELIZABETH SPRING. She was born April 24, 1705 in Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

Child of JONATHAN NEWEL and MELLICENT MASON is:

5. i. MILLICENT<sup>5</sup> NEWEL, b. December 19, 1725, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. July 06, 1769, Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 5

**5.** MILLICENT<sup>5</sup> NEWEL (*JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, ISAAC<sup>2</sup> NEWELL, SR., ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> NEWEL, SR.*) was born December 19, 1725 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA, and died July 06, 1769 in Dudley, Worcester, Mass, USA. She married EZRA CONANT<sup>5</sup> January 01, 1744/45 in Dudley, Worcester County, Mass, USA, son of BENJAMIN CONANT and MARTHA DAVISON. He was born March 05, 1722/23 in Beverly, Essex, Mass, USA, and died December 07, 1804.

More About EZRA CONANT:

Web site: <http://www.essexcountyma.org/wills/conantr.htm>

Child of MILLICENT NEWEL and EZRA CONANT is:

- i. MILLICENT<sup>6</sup> CONANT<sup>6</sup>, b. 1754; d. 1831; m. THOMAS RICH, LT. (SEE DART), August 09, 1770, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA ???<sup>8</sup>; b. October 29, 1738, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>; d. August 22, 1825, Shoreham, Vt, USA.

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ABRAHAM, Roxbury came in the Francis, 1634, aged 50, from Ipswich, says the custom-ho. rec. with w. Frances, 40, and ch.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Faith, who in the rec. of the ch. is nam. Ruth, 14; Grace, 13; Abraham, 8; John, 5; Isaac, 2; and Jacob, b. on the passage; freem. 4 Mar. 1635, d. 13, bur. 15 June 1672, aged, says the rec. of ch. 91; and his wid. Frances d. 13 Jan. 1683, aged 100, says the rec. of the town, with greater exaggera. Ruth m. a Bennett, for whose ch. John, the gr.f. liberal. provid.; Grace m. 14 Sept. 1644, William Tay of Boston, aged d. 11 Apr. 1712, aged 91, as the town rec. says correct.

2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ISAAC, Roxbury, brot. by his f. Abraham from Eng.; by w. Elizabeth d. of William Curtis, m. 14 Dec. 1658, tho. the rec. then calls him John, I think, had Isaac, b. 11 Dec. 1660; Josiah, 1, bapt. 7 Dec. 1662, d. at 16 yrs.; Sarah, 22, bapt. 26 Mar. 1665; Abraham, 28 Feb. bapt. 3 Mar. 1667, d. at 11 yrs. Elizabeth 6, bapt. 24 Jan. 1669; Hannah, 4, bapt. 19 Feb. 1671; Ebenezer, 29 Nov. 1673, bapt. 1 Feb. foll.; Experience, 29 Jan. 1678; and Josiah again, 6, bapt. 14 Mar. 1680. The f. d. 8 Dec. 1707. Hannah m. 9 Apr. 1690, John Holmes; and the same rec. says her sis. Elizabeth was the same day, but it does not give the import. informat. of the name of the h.; and Experience m. 23 May 1700, Samuel Willis.

3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ISAAC, Roxbury, s. prob. of the preced. by w. had Isaac, b. 1 Feb. 1688; Philip, 26 Mar. 1693; Mehitabel, 2 Apr. 1695; Abigail, 15 Nov. 1697, d. soon; Jonathan, 10 Oct. 1701.

4. LDS IGI, [initial source for this generation].

5. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].

6. Dale E. Rich, [source of name and year of birth / death].

7. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and date / place of their birth].

8. LDS IGI, lists birth place of all children to Betsy as Warwick, Franklin, Mass.; after Betsy, birth place is Shoreham, Vt.

9. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of birth].



## Descendants of THOMAS Parker

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> PARKER was born Abt. 1715<sup>1,2</sup>, and died September 24, 1788 in Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vt, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married BATHSHEBA //<sup>4</sup>. She was born Abt. 1715<sup>5,6</sup>, and died June 06, 1795 in Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vt, USA<sup>7,8</sup>.

Notes for THOMAS PARKER:

Other gravestones in "The Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury", 1911:

Mrs. Bathsheba, w. Mr Thonas Parker d. June 6, 1795 age 80  
Charles t. d. Feb 26, 1850 age 5  
Edwin, s. Thomas and Ellen Parker, d Aug 4, 1862 age 9 y. 9 m  
Mr Henry Parker d. June 21 in 74th year  
Lydia, w. Henry Parker, d. July 30 1834 in 85th y.  
Samuel Parker d. Aug 16 1838 in 57th y  
Mr Thomas d Sep 24, 1788 in 73rd y.

Child of THOMAS PARKER and BATHSHEBA // is:

2. i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PARKER, b. 1739, of Brimfield, Mass, USA; d. August 11, 1804, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PARKER (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1739 in of Brimfield, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>, and died August 11, 1804 in Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>10</sup>. She married JOSEPH AMES May 11, 1761 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>11,12</sup>, son of WILLIAM AMES and ELIZABETH JENNINGS. He was born June 10, 1738 in Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA, and died December 07, 1831 in Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>13</sup>.

Children of ELIZABETH PARKER and JOSEPH AMES are:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> AMES, JR., b. Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. SUSANNA WILBUR, March 24, 1803<sup>15</sup>.
- ii. ELIJAH AMES, b. July 22, 1761, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>16</sup>; m. CINTHIA ANN GARDNER CURTIS<sup>17</sup>, April 17, 1808, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>18</sup>; b. Abt. 1784, Rhode Island, USA<sup>19</sup>; d. Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.

More About ELIJAH AMES:

Residence 1: 1788, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm 1/2 mile east of Richville before moving to St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>20</sup>

Residence 2: St. Lawrence County, NY

- iii. BARNABAS AMES, b. January 11, 1763, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1829, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>21</sup>; m. (1) ABIGAIL //, Bet. 1783 - 1792<sup>22</sup>; b. Abt. 1767<sup>23</sup>; d. June 03, 1793<sup>24</sup>; m. (2) LETICIA POWERS, Aft. 1793<sup>25</sup>; d. June 12, 1835<sup>26</sup>; m. (3) NANCY //, Aft. 1835, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>27</sup>; d. , AGE 65<sup>28</sup>.

More About BARNABAS AMES:

Residence: 1788, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm that was owned by Henry Walker in 1861<sup>29</sup>

- iv. SAMUEL AMES, b. February 05, 1765, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1833, Shoreham, Vt<sup>29</sup>; m. MARCENA STEVENS<sup>30</sup>; d. 1831<sup>31</sup>.

More About SAMUEL AMES:

Residence: 1787, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm<sup>32</sup>

- v. ABNER AMES, b. December 16, 1766, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. September 09, 1833, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>33</sup>; m. (1) MARY JOHNSON<sup>34,35</sup>; m. (2) CHLOE GILLET, November 08, 1804<sup>36</sup>; d. November 08, 1804<sup>37</sup>.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS AMES, b. March 06, 1769, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. 1861, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>38</sup>; m. LOIS ARMSTRONG<sup>39,40</sup>.
- vii. HENRY AMES, b. March 12, 1771, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>41</sup>; d. December 21, 1857, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>42,43</sup>; m. MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>44,45,46,47</sup>; b. March 30, 1773<sup>48</sup>; d. June 10, 1848, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>49,50</sup>.

### More About HENRY AMES:

Burial: French's Cemetery, Canton / Potsdam, NY

Residence 1: 1797, Settled in Shoreham, Vt. on a farm (owned by Richard N Atwood in 1861) before moving to Potsdam, NY<sup>51</sup>

Residence 2: May 19, 1814, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

### Notes for MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON:

"Mrs. Katharine Agelston died Dec 8 1794 in 20th yr" from Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont

### More About MARY OR POLLY EGGLESTON:

Burial: French's Cemetery, Canton / Potsdam, NY

Comment 1: Said to be descended from TAFTs of Mass.

Comment 2: died of consumption<sup>52</sup>

- viii. NATHANIEL AMES, b. March 07, 1773, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA; d. Shaftsbury, Vt, USA<sup>53</sup>.
- ix. ITHAMER AMES, b. Bet. 1778 - 1779, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; d. January 07, 1810<sup>54</sup>; m. HANNAH CLARK, September 10, 1800<sup>55</sup>.
- x. LYDIA AMES, b. 1781, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; m. NATHANIEL FULLER, September 15, 1801<sup>55</sup>.

### More About LYDIA AMES:

Residence: Iyconia, Livingston County, NY

- xi. ELIZABETH AMES, b. February 20, 1784, Shaftsbury, Vt, USA; d. Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>56</sup>; m. ELEAZAR BENNETT<sup>57</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
2. Levi Henry Elwell, *Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury*, (1911, Amherst, Mass, Composition and Presswork), 51.
3. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of / place of death].
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
5. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
6. Levi Henry Elwell, *Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury*, (1911, Amherst, Mass, Composition and Presswork), 51.
7. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
8. Levi Henry Elwell, *Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury*, (1911, Amherst, Mass, Composition and Presswork), 51.
9. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth] ; [source of parents].
10. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
11. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their birth data].
12. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
13. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
14. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of birth].
15. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage and names].
16. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
17. Norm Young, query response.
18. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date/place of marriage].
19. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
20. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt*, (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
21. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

22. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
23. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of birth].
24. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
25. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
26. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
27. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
28. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
29. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt.* (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
30. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
31. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
32. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt.* (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
33. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
34. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
35. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
36. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
37. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
38. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
39. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
40. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199 vol 7.
41. *Bible Records*, Ames Family, [source of date of birth].
42. *Bible Records*, Ames Family, [source of date of death].
43. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of place of death].
44. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
45. *Hinman / Bacon Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of names].
46. *Will / Intestate Estate*, Henry Ames, children named include Julia, Rhoda, Russell, Sylvia, Betsy, Henry P., Ery, Amelius.
47. *Bible Records*, Henry Ames Family, names and birth dates of children are Russell, Sylvia, Elizabeth, Julia, Rhoda, Henry P., Ery, Polly M., Letitia, Amelius E.
48. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of birth].
49. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date/place of death].
50. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, date and place of death.
51. Rev. Josiah F. Goodhue, *History of the Town of Shoreham, Vt.* (1861, A. H. Copeland, Middlebury, Published by the town), 32.
52. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*.
53. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
54. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969).
55. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
56. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of place of death].
57. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].



## Descendants of JOSEPH Peck, Jr.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> PECK, JR. (*JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born Bef. August 23, 1623, and died November 1705 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married HANNAH //<sup>1</sup>.

#### Notes for JOSEPH PECK, JR.:

Joseph Peck, son of Joseph and Rebecca (Clark) Peck, was baptized in England, August 23, 1623, and accompanied his father to America in 1638, settling at Hingham. He later removed to Seekonk, where he became a prosperous land owner. His will was dated March, 1701.

#### More About JOSEPH PECK, JR.:

Baptism: August 23, 1623, England

Comment: Parents may be Nathaniel and Deliverance

#### Children of JOSEPH PECK and HANNAH // are:

- i. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> PECK III, m. ELIZABETH SMITH, December 11, 1684, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. REBECCA PECK, b. November 06, 1650, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1699.
2. iii. HANNAH PECK, b. March 25, 1653, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH PECK, b. November 26, 1657, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. JATHNIAL PECK, b. July 24, 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. April 05, 1742, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>; m. SARAH SMITH, January 28, 1688/89, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; b. August 08, 1670, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 04, 1717, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. MARY PECK, b. November 17, 1662, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSHUA SMITH, February 09, 1687/88, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. ICHABOD PECK, b. September 13, 1666, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. PATIENCE PECK, b. October 11, 1669, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. August 21, 1746, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. RICHARD BOWEN.
- ix. SAMUEL PECK, b. October 11, 1672, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 09, 1736, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. RACHEL PIERCE; b. Abt. November 11, 1675, Warwick, RI; d. November 12, 1756.

### Generation No. 2

2. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> PECK (*JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, ROBERT<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 25, 1653 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married DANIEL READ, SR. August 20, 1677 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>, son of JOHN READ and SARAH LESSIE. He was born March 1654/55 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died October 17, 1710 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

#### Notes for DANIEL READ, SR.:

SAVAGE: DANIEL READ, Rehoboth, s. of John first of the same, m. at Tauton 20 Mar. 1677, Hannah Peck, but Col. Rec. says 20 Aug. of that yr. had Hannah, b. 30 June 1678; Bethia, 2 Nov. 1679 [daughter of Zachariah according to Rehoboth VS]; Daniel, 20 Jan. 1681; John, 25 Feb. 1683, d. in few ds. prob. sev. others, and d. 17 Oct. 1710.

#### Children of HANNAH PECK and DANIEL READ are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> READ, b. June 30, 1678, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. DANIELL READ, JR., b. January 20, 1679/80, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOHN READ, b. February 25, 1682/83, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

#### More About JOHN READ:

Burial: March 01, 1682/83, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>

- iv. SARAH READ, b. April 01, 1684, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JACOB GALUSHA<sup>5</sup>, July 05, 1710, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; b. April 22, 1680, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- v. NOAH READ, b. May 17, 1687, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. ABIGAIL READ, b. June 05, 1690, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

### Endnotes

1. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 703, [source of names and birth place of children].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p861, [source of date / place of death].
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1 p 312, vol 2 p 722, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [source of children's names and their birth dates and place].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 909, "John, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March 1682-3."
5. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].

## Descendants of Family Phelps

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. FAMILY<sup>1</sup> PHELPS

Children of FAMILY PHELPS are:

2. i. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> PHELPS, b. 1605; d. May 08, 1687, Westfield, Middlesex County, Conn, USA.
3. ii. WILLIAM PHELPS, JR., b. 1593, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. July 14, 1672, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.
- iii. RICHARD PHELPS, b. 1618.

More About RICHARD PHELPS:

Comment: May 02, 1635, 17 years old, embarked for the Islands of Barbadoses in the ship Alexander, Capt. Birch, and Gilbert Grimes, master.

### Generation No. 2

2. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> PHELPS (*FAMILY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1,2</sup> was born 1605, and died May 08, 1687 in Westfield, Middlesex County, Conn, USA. He married (1) PHILLURY RANDALL. She died April 29, 1648. He married (2) FRANCES // November 30, 1648 in Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA. She died September 27, 1690.

Notes for GEORGE PHELPS:

SAVAGE: GEORGE PHELPS, Dorchester, freem. 6 May 1635, rem. with Warham to Windsor, by first w. said to be nam. Phillury, d. of Philip Randall, wh. d. 29 Apr. 1648, had Isaac, b. 20 Aug. 1638; Abraham, 22 Jan. 1643; and Joseph, 24 June 1647, wh. d. soon, as did Abraham in the same yr.; ano. Joseph, whether by first or sec. w. is unkn. He m. 2, or as ano. acco. is, 30 Nov. 1648, Frances, wh. had been wid. Clark, and then was wid. of Thomas Dewey, and had Jacob, 7 Feb. 1650; John, 15 Feb. 1652; and Nathaniel, 7 Dec. 1653; rem. to Westfield, there had more ch. and d. 8 May 1687, but Stiles in Hist. 743, says 9 July 1678. Six s. were then liv. no d. is nam. His wid. d. 27 Sept. 1690.

More About GEORGE PHELPS:

Freeman: May 06, 1635, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA  
Residence 1: 1635, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA  
Residence 2: Bef. 1640, Westfield, Middlesex County, Conn, USA  
Residence 3: 1640, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA

More About PHILLURY RANDALL:

Comment: Daughter of Philip Randall

Children of GEORGE PHELPS and PHILLURY RANDALL are:

- i. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> PHELPS, b. August 20, 1638.
- ii. ABRAHAM PHELPS, b. January 22, 1642/43; d. Abt. 1647.
- iii. JOSEPH PHELPS, b. June 24, 1647; d. Abt. 1647.
- iv. JOSEPH PHELPS, b. Aft. 1647.

Children of GEORGE PHELPS and FRANCES // are:

- v. JACOB<sup>3</sup> PHELPS, b. February 07, 1649/50, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- vi. JOHN PHELPS, b. February 15, 1651/52.
4. vii. NATHANIEL PHELPS, THIS GENERATION IS UNCERTAIN, b. December 09, 1653, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; d. June 19, 1719, Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

3. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> PHELPS, JR. (*FAMILY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>3</sup> was born 1593 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England, and died July

14, 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married (1) MARIE // Abt. 1617. He married (2) ANNE DOVER November 14, 1626 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England<sup>4</sup>. She died August 30, 1689 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

More About WILLIAM PHELPS, JR.:

Freeman: October 19, 1630

Immigration: 1630, Arrived on "Mary and John" at Dorchester

Property: March 31, 1665, Purchased land from the Indian Sehat

Residence 1: 1630, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

Residence 2: 1636, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA

Web site: <http://kinnexions.com/ancestries/phelps.htm#TPhelps>

More About MARIE //:

Burial: August 13, 1626, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

More About ANNE DOVER:

Immigration: Arrived on "Mary and John"

Children of WILLIAM PHELPS and MARIE // are:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> PHELPS, b. Bef. September 09, 1618, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. February 17, 1681/82; m. (1) ISABEL WILSON, June 04, 1646; b. 1616; d. November 27, 1675, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. (2) SARAH PINNEY, December 20, 1676, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; b. December 19, 1648, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; d. October 26, 1732, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

More About WILLIAM PHELPS:

Baptism: September 09, 1618, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

5. ii. SAMUEL PHELPS, b. Bef. August 05, 1621, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. May 15, 1669, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.
- iii. CHILD PHELPS, b. Bef. January 1622/23, Crewkerne, Somerset, England.
- iv. NATHANIEL PHELPS, b. Bef. March 06, 1624/25, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. May 27, 1702, Northampton, Hampshire, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH COPLEY, MRS., September 17, 1650, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; b. February 14, 1629/30, Skelbrook, South Yorkshire, England ??; d. December 06, 1712, Northampton, Hampshire, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL PHELPS:

SAVAGE: NATHANIEL Phelps, Northampton, s. of William, b. in Eng. had liv. at Windsor, m. 17 Sept. 1650, wid. Elizabeth Copley, had Mary, b. 21 June 1651; Nathaniel, 2 Apr. 1653; Abigail, 5 Apr. 1655; all b. at W. but at N. had William, 22 June 1657; and Mercy, 1662; was freem. 1681, a deac. and d. 27 May 1702; but in fam. geneal. 1 May 1690; and his wid. d. 6 Dec. 1712. Mary, m. 1670, Matthew Clesson, and Abigail, wh. m. John Alvord, d. 26 Aug. 1756, therefore, allow. for the correct. of old style 4 yrs. bef. aged 101 yrs. 4 mos. and ten days, the oldest person that ever d. at N.

More About NATHANIEL PHELPS:

Christening: March 06, 1624/25, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

Children of WILLIAM PHELPS and ANNE DOVER are:

- v. CORNELIUS<sup>3</sup> PHELPS, b. Bef. October 13, 1627; d. Died young.

More About CORNELIUS PHELPS:

Baptism: October 13, 1627, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

- vi. JOSEPH PHELPS, b. Bef. November 13, 1628; d. 1684, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. (1) HANNAH NEWTON, September 20, 1660, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1676; m. (2) MARY SALMON, MRS., December 19, 1676, Northampton, Hampshire, MASS, USA; d. January 16, 1681/82; m. (3) MARY CASE, Aft. 1682.

More About JOSEPH PHELPS:

Baptism: November 13, 1628, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vii. MARY PHELPS, b. Bef. December 06, 1629, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. Died young.

More About MARY PHELPS:

Baptism: December 06, 1629, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

- viii. SARAH PHELPS, b. Abt. 1635, Crewkerne, Somerset, England; d. July 10, 1659, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. WILLIAM WADE, June 09, 1658, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; b. Of Middleton, Conn.

- ix. TIMOTHY PHELPS, b. September 01, 1639, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; d. 1719; m. MARY GRISWOLD, SEE DART, March 19, 1660/61, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; b. Bef. October 05, 1644, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. 1690, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

More About TIMOTHY PHELPS:

Will: March 02, 1716/17

More About MARY GRISWOLD, SEE DART:

Baptism: October 05, 1644, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Comment: Daughter of Edward and Margaret Griswold

- x. MARY PHELPS, b. Bef. March 02, 1643/44, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; d. February 13, 1725/26, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. THOMAS BARBER, JR, December 17, 1663, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; b. 1644, Of Simsbury, Conn; d. 1713.

Generation No. 3

**4.** NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> PHELPS, THIS GENERATION IS UNCERTAIN (*GEORGE*<sup>2</sup>, *FAMILY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>5</sup> was born December 09, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died June 19, 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He married EUNICE // April 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She was born 1653 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA, and died December 17, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL PHELPS, THIS GENERATION IS UNCERTAIN:

NATHANIEL, Westfield, s. of George, by w. Eunice, had Nathaniel, b. 10 Oct. 1678; Eunice, 29 May 1680, d. at 6 yrs.; Jonathan, 28 Dec. 1682; Thomas, 15 May 1685, d. next yr.; Eunice, again, 12 Oct. 1688; and Lois, 7 Sept. 1691. He. d. June 1723; and his wid. d. 17 Dec. 1738.

Child of NATHANIEL PHELPS and EUNICE // is:

6. i. EUNICE<sup>4</sup> PHELPS, b. October 12, 1688, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; d. February 25, 1731/32, Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

**5.** SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> PHELPS (*WILLIAM*<sup>2</sup>, *FAMILY*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>6</sup> was born Bef. August 05, 1621 in Crewkerne, Somerset, England, and died May 15, 1669 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married SARAH GRISWOLD, SEE DART November 10, 1650 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>7,8</sup>. She was born Bef. January 29, 1631/32 in Kenilworth, Warwick, England, and died November 06, 1715 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

Notes for SAMUEL PHELPS:

SAVAGE: SAMUEL PHELPS, Dorchester, rem. to Windsor, was s. of William, b. prob. in Eng. m. 10 Nov. 1650, Sarah, d. of Edward Griswold, had Samuel, bapt. 5 Sept. 1652; Sarah, b. 16 Mar. 1654; Timothy, 26 Oct. 1656; Mary, Oct. 1658; William, 3 Nov. 1660; John, 7 July 1662; Ephraim, 1 nov. 1663; Abigail, 16 May 1666; and Josiah, 15 Dec. 1667; and d. 15 May 1669. In latter days he was of Simsbury. His wid. m. 21 July 1670, Nathaniel Pinney; Sarah [widow of Samuel's brother Wm.] m. 13 Dec. 1683 John Mansfield.

More About SAMUEL PHELPS:

Christening: August 05, 1621, Crewkerne, Somerset, England

More About SARAH GRISWOLD, SEE DART:

Christening: January 29, 1631/32, Kenilworth, Warwick, England

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of SAMUEL PHELPS and SARAH GRISWOLD are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PHELPS, b. Bef. September 05, 1652, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. ELIZABETH //.

More About SAMUEL PHELPS:

Baptism: September 05, 1652, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA

7.
  - ii. SARAH PHELPS, b. March 16, 1653/54, Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; d. October 26, 1732, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.
  - iii. TIMOTHY PHELPS, b. October 26, 1656, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. (1) SARAH GAYLORD; m. (2) SARAH PRATT.
  - iv. MARY PHELPS, b. October 1658, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. DANIEL ADAMS.
  - v. WILLIAM PHELPS, b. November 03, 1660, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. HANNAH HAYDEN.
  - vi. JOHN PHELPS, b. July 07, 1662, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
  - vii. EPHRAIM PHELPS, b. November 01, 1663, Ei; m. MARY JOGGERS.
  - viii. ABIGAIL PHELPS, b. May 16, 1666, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; m. DAVID MARSHALL.
  - ix. JOSIAS PHELPS, b. December 15, 1667, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA; d. May 15, 1669; m. SARAH WINCHELL.

Generation No. 4

**6.** EUNICE<sup>4</sup> PHELPS (*NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, GEORGE<sup>2</sup>, FAMILY<sup>1</sup>*) was born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. She married BENJAMIN MOORE<sup>9</sup>, son of ANDREW MOORE and SARAH PHELPS. He was born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton Island, Hartford, Conn.

More About BENJAMIN MOORE:

Residence 1: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Residence 2: Bet. 1717 - 1723, Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA

Web site: <http://www.holcombegenealogy.com>

Children of EUNICE PHELPS and BENJAMIN MOORE are:

8.
  - i. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> MOORE, b. July 02, 1720, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. November 03, 1776, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
  - ii. TABITA MOORE, b. August 16, 1722.

**7.** SARAH<sup>4</sup> PHELPS (*SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, FAMILY<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She married ANDREW MOORE<sup>10</sup> February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA<sup>11</sup>, son of JOHN MOORE, SR. DEACON. He was born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died November 29, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

Notes for ANDREW MOORE:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah PHELPS, perhaps d. of William, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

Children of SARAH PHELPS and ANDREW MOORE are:

- i. SARAH<sup>5</sup> MOORE, b. December 1672, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
  - ii. ANDREW MOORE, b. February 15, 1674/75, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
  - iii. DEBORAH MOORE, b. May 31, 1677, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
  - iv. JONATHAN MOORE, b. February 26, 1679/80, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
  - v. ABIGAIL MOORE, b. 1682.
  - vi. RACHEL MOORE, b. 1691, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
9.
  - vii. BENJAMIN MOORE, b. December 05, 1693, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; d. January 19, 1754, Cape Breton Island, Hartford, Conn.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

viii. AMOS MOORE, b. 1698, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

Generation No. 5

8. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> MOORE (*EUNICE<sup>4</sup> PHELPS, NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, GEORGE<sup>2</sup>, FAMILY<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>12</sup> was born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA. He married MARY STEVENS 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA. She was born May 03, 1720.

More About JOSEPH MOORE:

Web site: <http://www.holcombgenealogy.com/data/p58.htm#i2893>

Children of JOSEPH MOORE and MARY STEVENS are:

- i. MARY<sup>6</sup> MOORE, b. May 08, 1749; m. MARTIN REED, 1767; b. 1742; d. 1815.
- ii. ROGER MOORE, b. October 06, 1751, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. June 26, 1838, Southwick, Hampden County, Mass, USA; m. ROSETTA HAYES, 1786; b. 1767; d. November 07, 1831, Southwick, Hampden County, Mass, USA.
- iii. EUNICE MOORE, b. 1757, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??<sup>13</sup>; d. August 13, 1825, Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. ISAAH CLARK, SR., December 14, 1778, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>; b. Bef. May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

Notes for EUNICE MOORE:

Ancestors of EUNICE Moore

Generation No. 1

1. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??<sup>1</sup>; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>2</sup>. She was the daughter of 2. JOSEPH Moore and 3. MARY Stevens. She married (1) ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>3</sup>. He was born Bef. May 07, 1756 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Clark, Jr. and MARTHA Witt.

More About EUNICE Moore:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAAH Clark, Sr.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>4</sup>

Residence: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>4</sup>

Generation No. 2

2. JOSEPH Moore<sup>5</sup>, born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA. He was the son of 4. BENJAMIN Moore and 5. EUNICE Phelps. He married 3. MARY Stevens 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA.

3. MARY Stevens

Child of JOSEPH Moore and MARY Stevens is:

1 i. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA; married ISAAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

Generation No. 3

4. BENJAMIN Moore<sup>6</sup>, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn. He was the son of 8. ANDREW Moore and 9. SARAH Phelps. He married 5. EUNICE Phelps.

5. EUNICE Phelps, born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. She was the daughter of 10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr. and 11. EUNICE //.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About BENJAMIN Moore:

Residence: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Child of BENJAMIN Moore and EUNICE Phelps is:

1. Andrew MOORE was born 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 29 Nov 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut and was buried 1 Dec 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Sarah PHELPS, daughter of Samuel PHELPS and Sarah GRISWOLD, on 15 Feb 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah was born 16 Mar 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 26 Oct 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

2 F i. Sarah MOORE was born 6 Dec 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah married (1) Thomas WINCHELL about 1690 in Connecticut. Thomas was born 1670 in Connecticut. Sarah also married (2) Benjamin WINCHELL on 26 Apr 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

+3 M ii. Andrew MOORE was born 15 Dec 1674 and died 28 May 1734.

4 F iii. Deborah MOORE was born 31 May 1677 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 29 Aug 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Deborah married (1) Samuel FORWARD about 1698 in Connecticut. Samuel was born 1675 in Connecticut. Deborah also married (2) Samuel FORWARD on 1697 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

+5 M iv. Jonathan MOORE was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 and died 8 Sep 1770.

6 F v. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Abigail married William STRATTON about 1703 in Connecticut. William was born 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

+7 M vi. William MOORE was born 1684 and died 9 May 1780.

+8 F vii. Rachel MOORE was born 6 Feb 1690 and died 1745.

+9 M viii. Benjamin MOORE was born 5 Dec 1693 and died 19 Jan 1744/1745.

+10 M ix. Amos MOORE was born 19 Oct 1698 and died 20 Feb 1785.

+11 F x. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 and died Oct 1709.

Second Generation

3. Andrew MOORE (Andrew) was born 15 Dec 1674 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 28 May 1734 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married (1) Mary SANDERS about 1695 in Connecticut. Mary was born 1676 in Connecticut. They had the following children:

12 M i. Sanders MOORE was born 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

13 M ii. Job MOORE was born 1738 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

14 M iii. Andrew MOORE III was born 1743 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Thankful PHELPS. Thankful was born about 1745 in Connecticut.

Andrew also married (2) Mary SANDORS on 1698 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

5. Jonathan MOORE (Andrew) was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 8 Sep 1770 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married (1) Hannah LARGE. Hannah was born 1692 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Jonathan also married (2) Hannah LONG on 9 Jan 1705/1706 in Simsbury, Connecticut. Hannah was born 1679 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut. She died 1770 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

15 M i. Jonathan MOORE Jr. was born 11 Nov 1706 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married Abigail ENO about 1727 in Connecticut. Abigail was born 1714 in Connecticut, the daughter of William ENO.

16 F ii. Temperance MOORE was born 19 Jul 1708 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.

Temperance married Benjamin LOOMIS about 1728 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Benjamin was born 28 Jan 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

17 M iii. Gideon MOORE was born 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Gideon married Ann GRISWOLD, daughter of Frances GRISWOLD and Abigail COLTON, on 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Ann was born 29 Jul 1716 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

18 M iv. Simon MOORE was born 1712 in Dutchess, New York.

19 M v. Roger MOORE was born 1714 in Dutchess, New York.

+20 M vi. Jedediah MOORE was born 21 Jun 1716 and died 1812.

21 F vii. Ashbel MOORE was born 14 Jul 1718 in Salisbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- 22 F viii. Mary MOORE was born 21 Aug 1719 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- 23 F ix. Ashbell MOORE was born 1721 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- 24 M x. Zebulon MOORE was born 1723 in Dutchess, New York.

7. William MOORE (Andrew) was born 1684 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 9 May 1780 in East Granby, Hartford, Connecticut. William married (1) Elizabeth Eliza CASE about 1710 in Connecticut. Elizabeth was born 1684 in , Connecticut. She died 29 Sep 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- 25 M i. William MOORE was born 19 Jul 1712 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 26 M ii. David MOORE was born 18 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. David married Hannah WINCHELL about 1733 in Connecticut. Hannah was born about 1715 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 27 M iii. Timothy MOORE was born 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- +28 M iv. James MOORE was born 6 Jun 1715 and died 5 Mar 1788.
- 29 M v. Shadrack MOORE was born 19 Sep 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Shadrack married Miriam STEVENS about 1738 in Connecticut. Miriam was born about 1719 in Connecticut.
- 30 F vi. Mercy MOORE was born 25 Nov 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 31 M vii. Ebenezer MOORE was born 20 Apr 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- 32 M viii. Andrew MOORE was born 1724 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Ruth COSSETT about 1749 in Connecticut. Ruth was born about 1726 in Connecticut.
- 33 M ix. Isaac MOORE was born 1727 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

William also married (2) Demaris PHELPS on 20 Jan 1740 in Connecticut. Demaris was born about 1700 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. She died after 1781. They had the following child:

- 34 F x. Naomi MOORE was born about 1741 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

8. Rachel MOORE (Andrew) was born 6 Feb 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 1745. Rachel married (1) Timothy PHELPS about 1710 in Connecticut. Timothy was born 18 Mar 1671 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- i. Ruth PHELPS was born 5 Apr 1724.
- Rachel also married (2) Timothy PHELPS.

9. BENJAMIN MOORE (Andrew) was born 5 Dec 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 19 Jan 1744/1745 in Cape Breton, Island. Benjamin married (1) Eunice OWEN, daughter of Obadiah OWEN and Christiana WINCHELL, on 1717 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice was born 8 Aug 1696 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 23 Feb 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- i. Simeon MOORE was born 7 Jan 1732.

Benjamin also married (2) Eunice PHELPS about 1710 in , Connecticut. Eunice was born 12 Oct 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

- ii. Benjamin MOORE was born 2 Jul 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.
- iii. Eunice MOORE was born 3 Dec 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice married John SPENCER about 1740 in Connecticut. John was born 1714 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut.
- iv. Joseph MOORE was born 21 Jul 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Joseph married Mary STEVENS about 1740. Mary was born 1722 in Connecticut.
- v. Tabitha MOORE was born 15 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Tabitha married Gershem GIBBS about 1744 in Connecticut. Gershem was born 28 Jul 1721 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- vi. Agnes MOORE was born 1724 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- vii. Jemima MOORE was born 1726 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- viii. Reuben MOORE was born 1728 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.
- ix. Noadiah MOORE was born 5 Nov 1730 and died 21 Jul 1786.

Generation No. 4

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1930>

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1944>

- 8. ANDREW Moore7, born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 29,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married 9. SARAH Phelps February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

9. SARAH Phelps, born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She was the daughter of SAMUEL Phelps and SARAH Griswold, see DART.

Notes for ANDREW Moore:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah Phielps, perhaps d. of WILLIAM, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

Children of ANDREW Moore and SARAH Phelps are:

i. Sarah Moore, born December 1672 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

ii. Andrew Moore, born February 15, 1674/75 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

iii. Deborah Moore, born May 31, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

iv. Jonathan Moore, born February 26, 1679/80 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

v. Abigail Moore, born 1682.

vi. Rachel Moore, born 1691 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

vii. BENJAMIN Moore, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn; married EUNICE Phelps.

viii. Amos Moore, born 1698 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.8, born December 09, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died June 19, 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Phelps, Sr. and ELIZABETH Copley, Mrs.. He married 11. EUNICE // April 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

11. EUNICE //, born 1653 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA; died December 17, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.:

SAVAGE: NATHANIEL, Westfield, s. of George, by w. Eunice, had Nathaniel, b. 10 Oct. 1678; Eunice, 29 May 1680, d. at 6 yrs.; Jonathan, 28 Dec. 1682; Thomas, 15 May 1685, d. next yr.; Eunice, again, 12 Oct. 1688; and Lois, 7 Sept. 1691. He. d. June 1723; and his wid. d. 17 Dec. 1738.

More About EUNICE MOORE:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAIAH CLARK, SR.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>16</sup>

Residence 1: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>16</sup>

Residence 2: 1788, Moved to Addison, Vt. (near Vergennes)<sup>17</sup>

9. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> MOORE (*SARAH<sup>4</sup> PHELPS, SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, FAMILY<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>18</sup> was born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton Island, Hartford, Conn. He married (1) EUNICE PHELPS, daughter of NATHANIEL PHELPS and EUNICE //. She was born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA, and died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He married (2) EUNICE OWEN. She was born August 08, 1696 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

More About BENJAMIN MOORE:

Residence 1: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Residence 2: Bet. 1717 - 1723, Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA

Web site: <http://www.holcombegenealogy.com>

Children are listed above under (6) EUNICE Phelps.

Child of BENJAMIN MOORE and EUNICE OWEN is:

i. SIMEON<sup>6</sup> MOORE, b. January 07, 1731/32, Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation].
2. NEHGR, Vol 5, p 359 - 366: PHELPS, George [Simsbury], m. Phillury RANDAL's daughter, of Philip;[?] she d. 29 Aug 1648; children: Isack, b. 20 Aug 1638, m. Ann GAYLORD, 11 May 1663; Abraham, b 22 Jan 1642, d. in Windsor, 28 Jan 1728; Joseph, b. 24 Jun 1647; George PHELP's wife died 29 Apr 1648. George, m. 2nd wife, Frances, widow of Thomas DEWEY, 2 Nov 1648; children: Jacob, b. 7 Feb 1649; John, b. 15 Feb 1651; Nathaniel, b. 7 Dec 1653; George PHELPS removed to Westfield & d. there 9 Jul 1678.
3. Robert Charles Anderson, *Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633*, (Boston, 1995), [original source for this generation].
4. Record of Marriages & Births Copied from the 1st Book of Records under the date 18 May 1674; transcribed by Samuel H. Parsons; New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 5, January 1851, p. 63 & subsequent: PHELPS, "Ould" Mr. William [Simsbury] m. in England. He d. 14 Jul 1672, and his widow d. 27 Nov 1675; children: William, b. in England; Samuel, b. in England; Nathaniel, b. in England; Joseph, b. in England; Timothy, b. Aug 1639, in Windsor; Mary, b. Mar 1644, in Windsor, m. Thomas BARBER.
5. LDS IGI, [initial source for this generation].
6. Robert Charles Anderson, *Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England 1620-1633*, (Boston, 1995), [original source for this generation].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of dates of birth for children].
8. Record of Marriages & Births Copied from the 1st Book of Records under the date 18 May 1674; transcribed by Samuel H. Parsons; New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 5, January 1851, p. 63 & subsequent: PHELPS, Samuel [Simsbury], m. Sara GRISWOLD, 10 Nov 1650; children: Samuel, bapt. 5 Sep 1652; Timothy, b. Oct 1656, m. Sarah GAYLORD, 18 Nov 1680; for his 2d wife he m. Sarah PRATT, 13 Nov 1690; he d. 1712; Sara, b. Mar 1653, m. John MANSFIELD< 13 Dec 1683; Mary, b. Oct 1658; William, b. 3 Nov 1660, m. Hannah HAYDEN, 4 Jan 1693; John, b. 7 Jul 1662, d. without issue; Ephraim, b. 1 Nov 1663, m. Mary JOGGERS, 11 May 1691, d. 1697; Abigail, b. 16 May 1666; Josias, b. 15 Dec 1667, m. Sarah WINCHELL, 26 Apr 1690; Samuel PHELPS d. 15 May 1669.
9. [www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm](http://www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm) [original source for this generation].
10. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation].
11. Record of Marriages & Births Copied from the 1st Book of Records under the date 18 May 1674; transcribed by Samuel H. Parsons; New England Historical & Genealogical Register, Vol 5, January 1851, p. 63 & subsequent; MOORE, Andrew, [lived in Simsbury], m. Sara PHELPS, Feb. \_\_; children: Sara, b. Dec 167\_\_; Andrew, b. 15 Feb 1674; Debora, b. 31 May 1677; Jonathan, b. 26 Feb 1679.
12. LDS IGI, [initial source of information on this generation].
13. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
14. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 added [page added March 1, 1970], [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
16. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
17. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
18. [www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm](http://www.ckls.org/~jswan/mooredes.htm) [original source for this generation].



## Descendants of William Pratt, Rev.

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> PRATT, REV.

Child of WILLIAM PRATT, REV. is:

2. i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PRATT, b. Abt. 1620, Stephenage, Hertfordshire, England; d. July 15, 1655, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PRATT (*WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*) was born Abt. 1620 in Stephenage, Hertfordshire, England, and died July 15, 1655 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA. He married ELIZABETH //. She died Aft. 1655.

More About JOHN PRATT:

Baptism: November 09, 1620, Stephenage, Hertfordshire, England<sup>1</sup>

Comment 1: Name on Founders Monument (of first church?) in Hartford, Conn

Comment 2: An original proprietor of Hartford

Immigration: June 1636, arrived in Hartford, Conn with Rev. Thomas Hooker's party

Property 1: North corner of Asylum St. to the Melodeon Building

Property 2: Pratt St. in Hartford went through the Pratt property

Residence: 1639, West side of Main St., Hartford

Will: October 20, 1654

Children of JOHN PRATT and ELIZABETH // are:

- i. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PRATT, JR., b. 1638, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>2</sup>; d. November 23, 1687, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>2</sup>; m. (1) HANNAH BOOSEY; m. (2) HEPZIBAH WYATT; d. December 20, 1711.
3. ii. DANIEL PRATT, b. 1639, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. April 21, 1691, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- iii. HANNAH PRATT, b. November 25, 1648, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>3</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

3. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> PRATT (*JOHN<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1639 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>3</sup>, and died April 21, 1691 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>4</sup>. He married HANNAH WARNER Bef. 1670, daughter of ANDREW WARNER. She was born Abt. 1632, and died September 03, 1682 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

More About DANIEL PRATT:

Burial: Center Church, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Freeman: February 26, 1655/56

Military service: March 11, 1657/58, Trooper under the command of Major John Mason

Occupation: Constable, rate maker, fence viewer, townsman

More About HANNAH WARNER:

Burial: Burying Ground Center Church, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Children of DANIEL PRATT and HANNAH WARNER are:

- i. DAUGHER<sup>4</sup> PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH PRATT, m. NATHANIEL GOODWIN<sup>5</sup>.

More About ELIZABETH PRATT:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Christening: August 20, 1693, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>6</sup>

- iii. ESTHER PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. October 07, 1702<sup>7</sup>.
4. iv. HANNAH PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 10, 1751, East Windsor, Scantic Parish, Conn, USA.
- v. MARY PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. ROBERT SANFORD.
- vi. RACHEL PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. JOHN SKINNER<sup>7</sup>.
- vii. SARAH PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. TIMOTHY PHELPS.
- viii. DANIEL PRATT, b. 1670, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. ELIZABETH LEE.

Generation No. 4

**4.** HANNAH<sup>4</sup> PRATT (*DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup>*) was born in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA, and died September 10, 1751 in East Windsor, Scantic Parish, Conn, USA<sup>9</sup>. She married DANIEL CLARK, JR. 1678<sup>10</sup>, son of DANIEL CLARK and MARY NEWBERRY. He was born April 04, 1654 in Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>11,12</sup>.

More About HANNAH PRATT:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

More About DANIEL CLARK, JR.:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

Occupation: Locksmith

Residence 1: Bef. 1709, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1709, Colchester, Conn, USA

Children of HANNAH PRATT and DANIEL CLARK are:

- i. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> CLARK III, b. 1679, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 14, 1762, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. ELIZABETH BUTLER, December 14, 1704<sup>13</sup>; b. 1686; d. April 11, 1763, Colchester, Conn, USA.
- ii. MOSES CLARK, b. 1683, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 18, 1749, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON, September 18, 1709.

More About MOSES CLARK:

Comment 1: 1708, Built "saltbox" house in Lebanon, probably still exists

Comment 2: Kissed on both cheeks by Lafayette

- iii. JOHN CLARK, b. 1685, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. October 02, 1749, Colchester, Conn, USA; m. MINDWELL //, March 03, 1728/29<sup>13</sup>.
- iv. AARON CLARK, b. November 13, 1687, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. May 09, 1744, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. SUSSANAH WADE, May 31, 1711, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>.
- v. NATHANIEL CLARK, SR., b. March 26, 1693, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. May 20, 1737, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>; m. HANNAH KELLOG<sup>15</sup>; d. Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, SR.:

Burial: Exeter cemetery, Lebanon, New London County, Conn

- vi. ABRAHAM CLARK, b. November 10, 1695, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- vii. NOAH CLARK, b. Bef. April 25, 1697, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. June 01, 1749, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>16</sup>; m. SARAH TAINTOR, June 10, 1719, Colchester, Conn, USA<sup>16</sup>; b. October 1658.

More About NOAH CLARK:

Baptism: April 25, 1697, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>16</sup>

Endnotes

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

1. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 465.
2. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 466.
3. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 93.
4. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 92.
5. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 467.
6. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 94.
7. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 467.
8. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 93.
9. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
10. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10, 21-21, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
11. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 179-180.
12. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Daniel Clark, son of Daniel Clark was born April 4th 1654.
13. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 22.
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 23.
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), p. 28, 31-32, [source of name of spouse] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
16. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 23.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of RALPH Prescott

### Generation No. 1

1. RALPH<sup>1</sup> PRESCOTT He married ELLEN OR ELENE //.

Child of RALPH PRESCOTT and ELLEN // is:

2. i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PRESCOTT, SR, b. 1604, (Shevington?), Lancashire, England; d. December 20, 1681, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PRESCOTT, SR (*RALPH*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born 1604 in (Shevington?), Lancashire, England<sup>2</sup>, and died December 20, 1681 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>. He married MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS<sup>4</sup> April 11, 1629 in Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>5</sup>, daughter of JAMES GAWKROGER-PLATTS and MARTHA RILEY. She was born in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>6</sup>, and died 1694 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.

More About JOHN PRESCOTT, SR:

Comment: 1645, founcher of Lancaster, Mass

Occupation: Blacksmith

Residence 1: 1638, Barbados, owned 10 acres of land

Residence 2: 1640, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA

Residence 3: 1645, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN PRESCOTT and MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> PRESCOTT, b. Bef. February 24, 1629/30, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. September 12, 1706, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; m. THOMAS SAWYER, June 1648, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.

More About MARY PRESCOTT:

Christening: February 24, 1628/29, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>10</sup>

- ii. INFANT 1 PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1631, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. March 07, 1630/31, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>11</sup>.
3. iii. MARTHA PRESCOTT, b. March 11, 1631/32, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. January 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- iv. INFANT 2 PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1633, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England.

More About INFANT 2 PRESCOTT:

Burial: January 03, 1633/34, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>12</sup>

- v. JOHN PRESCOTT, JR, b. Bef. April 01, 1635, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; d. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??; m. (1) SARAH HAYWARD, 1668, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; m. (2) MARY HAYNES<sup>14</sup>, Aft. 1711<sup>15</sup>.

More About JOHN PRESCOTT, JR:

Christening: April 01, 1635, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, Yorkshire, England<sup>16</sup>

Occupation 1: farmer

Occupation 2: Blacksmith

More About MARY HAYNES:

Comment: Widow of Josiah Howe

- vi. SARAH PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1637, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England; m. (1) RICHARD WHEELER, August 02, 1658, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. February 10, 1675/76, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (2) JOSEPH RICE, SEE DART, February 22, 1676/77,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Dedham, Norfolk, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>; b. Abt. 1637.

More About RICHARD WHEELER:  
Comment: killed in the Indian massacre  
Residence: Medford, Mass, USA

More About JOSEPH RICE, SEE DART:  
Residence: Marlborough, Middlesex, Mass, USA

4. vii. HANNAH PRESCOTT, b. Abt. 1639, Barbados; d. September 22, 1697, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- viii. LYDIA PRESCOTT, b. August 15, 1641, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>19,20</sup>; m. (1) JONAS FAIRBANK, May 28, 1658, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>; b. England; d. February 10, 1675/76, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (2) ELLIAS BARRON<sup>22</sup>, 1713.

More About JONAS FAIRBANK:  
Comment: killed in the Indian massacre

5. ix. JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR., b. Abt. 1646, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. December 05, 1721, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- x. JONAS PRESCOTT, CAPT ESQ<sup>23</sup>, b. June 1648, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>; d. December 31, 1723<sup>25</sup>.

Generation No. 3

**3.** MARTHA<sup>3</sup> PRESCOTT (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *RALPH*<sup>1</sup>) was born March 11, 1631/32 in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England, and died January 1655/56 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>26,27,28</sup>. She married JOHN RUGG, SR. November 04, 1654 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>29</sup>. He was born Abt. 1632 in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>30</sup>, and died January 1696/97 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>31,32</sup>.

More About JOHN RUGG, SR.:  
Christening: February 12, 1653/54, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>33</sup>  
Freeman: 1669, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA  
Residence: 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Children of MARTHA PRESCOTT and JOHN RUGG are:

- i. TWIN OF JOHN<sup>4</sup> RUGG, b. January 17, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>34</sup>; d. January 18, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>35,36</sup>.
- ii. JOHN RUGG, b. January 17, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>37</sup>; d. 1656, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>38,39</sup>.

**4.** HANNAH<sup>3</sup> PRESCOTT (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *RALPH*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1639 in Barbados<sup>40</sup>, and died September 22, 1697 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>41,42</sup>. She married JOHN RUGG, SR. May 04, 1660 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>. He was born Abt. 1632 in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>44</sup>, and died January 1696/97 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>45,46</sup>.

More About JOHN RUGG, SR.:  
Christening: February 12, 1653/54, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>47</sup>  
Freeman: 1669, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA  
Residence: 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Children of HANNAH PRESCOTT and JOHN RUGG are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. June 20, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>48,49</sup>.
- ii. JOHN RUGG, JR., b. June 04, 1662, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1712, Mass, USA<sup>50</sup>; m. ELIZABETH //, Abt. 1690<sup>51</sup>.
- iii. MERCY OR MARY RUGG, b. July 11, 1664, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1712, Mass, USA<sup>52</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. THOMAS RUGG, b. September 15, 1666, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH MUNROE, September 1688<sup>53</sup>.
- v. JOSEPH RUGG, b. December 15, 1668, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1697, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>54</sup>.
- vi. HANNAH RUGG, b. January 02, 1669/70, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (1) JOHN WHITTAKER<sup>55</sup>; m. (2) JOHN BALL, October 16, 1690, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>56</sup>.
- vii. REBECCA RUGG, b. May 16, 1673, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. NATHANIEL HUDSON, Abt. 1692<sup>57</sup>.
- 6. viii. DANIEL RUGG, b. November 15, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. June 23, 1758, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- ix. JONATHAN RUGG, b. February 10, 1680/81, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>58</sup>; m. (1) HANNAH SINGLETARY<sup>59</sup>; m. (2) SARAH NEWTON, November 18, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>60</sup>.

5. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> PRESCOTT, DR. (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *RALPH*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>61</sup> was born Abt. 1646 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>62</sup>, and died December 05, 1721 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>63</sup>. He married (1) DOROTHY // August 03, 1670<sup>64</sup>. She died October 08, 1675<sup>65</sup>. He married (2) ELIZABETH HOAR December 23, 1675 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>66</sup>, daughter of JOHN HOAR and ALICE //. She was born in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>67</sup>, and died September 25, 1687 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>68</sup>. He married (3) REBECCA // December 18, 1689 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>69</sup>. She died February 20, 1716/17 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>70</sup>. He married (4) RUTH BROWN Aft. 1690<sup>71</sup>. She died February 09, 1739/40<sup>72</sup>.

More About JONATHAN PRESCOTT, DR.:

Comment: Driven from Lancaster, Worcester, Mass

More About ELIZABETH HOAR:

Comment: also see Shattuck, p. 382

More About REBECCA //:

Comment 1: December 18, 1689, Mrs. Peter Buckley, Jr.

Comment 2: April 16, 1667, Mrs. Wheler

Child of JONATHAN PRESCOTT and DOROTHY // is:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> PRESCOTT.

Children of JONATHAN PRESCOTT and ELIZABETH HOAR are:

- ii. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> PRESCOTT, JR. DR., b. April 05, 1677, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>73</sup>; m. REBECCA BULKLEY, July 09, 1701, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>74</sup>; b. August 24, 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.
- iii. ELIZABETH PRESCOTT, b. November 27, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>75</sup>.
- iv. DOROTHY PRESCOTT, b. May 31, 1681, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>76</sup>.
- v. JOHN PRESCOTT, b. July 13, 1683, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>77</sup>.
- 7. vi. MARY PRESCOTT, b. August 04, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. Aft. 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??.
- vii. BENJAMIN PRESCOTT, b. September 16, 1687<sup>78</sup>.

Generation No. 4

6. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> RUGG (*HANNAH*<sup>3</sup> *PRESCOTT*, *JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *RALPH*<sup>1</sup>) was born November 15, 1678 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>79,80</sup>, and died June 23, 1758 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>81</sup>. He married ELIZABETH PRIEST<sup>82</sup> January 05, 1702/03 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>83,84</sup>, daughter of JOHN PRIEST and RACHEL GARFIELD. She was born September 12, 1679 in Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>85</sup>, and died December 03, 1754 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>86</sup>.

Children of DANIEL RUGG and ELIZABETH PRIEST are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. February 23, 1723/24<sup>87</sup>; m. (1) DANIEL KNIGHT<sup>88</sup>; m. (2) GERSHOM HOUGHTON, February 23, 1723/24<sup>89</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- ii. MARTHA RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. March 23, 1726/27<sup>90</sup>; m. JEREMIAH BELNAP, March 23, 1726/27<sup>91</sup>.
- iii. REUBEN RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. LYDIAH ROSS, March 10, 1729/30<sup>91</sup>.
- iv. MARGARET RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. DAVID NELSON, Aft. February 1738/39<sup>91</sup>.
- v. JOHN RUGG, b. 1705, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 05, 1741<sup>92</sup>; m. LYDIA FLETCHER, September 05, 1741<sup>93</sup>.
- vi. DEBORAH RUGG, b. October 11, 1711, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL SAWYER, February 20, 1728/29<sup>93</sup>.
- vii. DANIEL RUGG, JR., b. 1714, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. November 12, 1792<sup>94</sup>; m. SARAH WILDER, January 07, 1740/41<sup>95</sup>.
- viii. AMOS RUGG, b. September 13, 1716, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. MARY BURPEE, December 29, 1741<sup>95</sup>.
- ix. NATHAN RUGG, b. December 14, 1718, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 15, 1786<sup>96</sup>; m. ZERVIAH FROST, November 12, 1741<sup>97</sup>.
- x. ISAAC RUGG, b. October 09, 1720, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. October 14, 1758<sup>98</sup>; m. JANE WRIGHT, Aft. March 1741/42<sup>99</sup>.
- xi. JOSEPH RUGG, b. June 02, 1723, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1797, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>100</sup>; m. RUTH GLAZIER, June 15, 1738<sup>101</sup>; b. April 12, 1724, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>102</sup>; d. Holden, Mass, USA ??.
- xii. SARAH RUGG, b. September 09, 1728, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (1) ENOCH HILL, October 24, 1752<sup>103</sup>; m. (2) DAVID WHITNEY, November 25, 1755<sup>103</sup>.

7. MARY<sup>4</sup> PRESCOTT (*JONATHAN*<sup>3</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *RALPH*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>104</sup> was born August 04, 1685 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>105</sup>, and died Aft. 1751 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>106</sup>. She married (1) JOHN MILES, JR. April 16, 1702 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>107,108</sup>, son of JOHN MILES and SUSANNA GOODNOW. He was born May 20, 1680 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>109</sup>, and died August 23, 1725 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>110</sup>. She married (2) JOHN DODD Aft. 1725 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??<sup>111</sup>.

Children of MARY PRESCOTT and JOHN MILES are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MILES III, b. December 24, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>112</sup>; d. February 04, 1781, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>113</sup>; m. ELIZABETH BROOKS<sup>114</sup>, February 23, 1726/27, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>115,116</sup>; b. February 27, 1702/03, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>117</sup>; d. March 05, 1782, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>118</sup>.
- ii. JONATHAN MILES, b. February 13, 1704/05, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. February 1775, Mass, USA ??<sup>119</sup>; m. CATHERINE BARRON, February 23, 1737/38, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>120</sup>.
- iii. MARY MILES, b. October 18, 1709, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. October 26, 1782, Mass, USA ??<sup>121</sup>; m. THOMAS JONES, July 20, 1727, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>122</sup>.
- iv. ELIZABETH MILES, b. November 16, 1714, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 02, 1715/16, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>123,124</sup>.
- v. JAMES MILES, b. August 01, 1719, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. August 11, 1800, Mass, USA ??<sup>125</sup>; m. HANNAH BALL, August 24, 1743, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>126</sup>.
- vi. BENJAMIN MILES, b. November 26, 1724, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 28, 1776, Vt, USA ??<sup>127</sup>; m. MARY HUBBARD, May 16, 1751, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>128</sup>.

Endnotes

1. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 489, [source of name of father].
2. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date of birth].
3. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
4. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of parents].
5. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].
6. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of place of birth].
7. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of death].
8. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p. 589, [source of date / place of death] d. ... at 90 years.
9. McKenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

10. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of christening].
11. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of death].
12. 1966, *Colonial Clergy and Colonial Churches of New England*, vol 3, p 589, [source of date / place of burial].
13. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of date / place of marriage].
14. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 589, [source of spouse's name].
15. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 589, [source of name of second wife].
16. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of christening].
17. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 490, [source of date / place of marriage].
18. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3 p 590, [source of date / place of marriage].
19. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of birth] 15 (6) 1641.
20. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 9, [source of date / place of birth].
21. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of marriage].
22. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of name of spouse].
23. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
24. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date / place of birth].
25. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of date of death].
26. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), p 1145, [source of date of death].
27. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
28. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
29. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] : [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
30. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), [source of date / place of birth].
31. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
32. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
33. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of christening].
34. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
35. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
36. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
37. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
38. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
39. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
40. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of birth].
41. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
42. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
43. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
44. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), [source of date / place of birth].
45. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
46. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
47. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of christening].
48. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
49. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of death].
50. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
51. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
52. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
53. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
54. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
55. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
56. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of marriage].
57. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
58. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 24, [source of date / place of birth].
59. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
60. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
61. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 461, Prescott, [source of parents].
62. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of Capt Esqof birth].
63. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
64. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott.
65. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 48, Prescott.
66. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
67. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 431, Hoar, [source of place of birth].
68. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
69. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 31, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

70. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
71. *Daveda Bundy*, [source of spouse].
72. *Savage, Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott.
73. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
74. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 52, [source of date / place of marriage].
75. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 22, [source of date / place of birth].
76. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
77. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 26, [source of date / place of birth].
78. *Savage, Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of date / place of birth].
79. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
80. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
81. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
82. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of parents].
83. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
84. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
85. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
86. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
87. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
88. LDS IGI, [source of name of spouse].
89. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
90. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
91. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
92. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
93. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
94. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
95. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
96. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
97. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
98. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
99. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
100. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
101. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
102. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
103. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
104. *Savage, Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 481, Prescott, [source of parents].
105. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 28, [source of date / place of birth].
106. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
107. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
108. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place marriage] both of Concord, married by Justice Minott.
109. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
110. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of death].
111. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
112. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 54, [source of date / place of birth].
113. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date/place of death].
114. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of parents].
115. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, 722*.
116. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
117. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
118. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
119. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
120. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
121. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
122. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
123. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
124. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
125. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
126. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
127. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of death].
128. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of JOHN Priest

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> PRIEST was born in Of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass. He married RACHEL GARFIELD<sup>1</sup>, daughter of SAMUEL GARFIELD and MARY BENFIELD. She was born November 23, 1656<sup>2</sup>.

Children of JOHN PRIEST and RACHEL GARFIELD are:

2. i. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PRIEST, b. September 12, 1679, Woburn, Mass, USA; d. December 03, 1754, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- ii. JOHN PRIEST, b. November 01, 1681, Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.
- iii. DANIEL PRIEST, b. July 19, 1686, Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PRIEST (JOHN<sup>1</sup>)<sup>4</sup> was born September 12, 1679 in Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>, and died December 03, 1754 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>. She married DANIEL RUGG January 05, 1702/03 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>7,8</sup>, son of JOHN RUGG and HANNAH PRESCOTT. He was born November 15, 1678 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9,10</sup>, and died June 23, 1758 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>.

Children of ELIZABETH PRIEST and DANIEL RUGG are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. February 23, 1723/24<sup>12</sup>; m. (1) DANIEL KNIGHT<sup>13</sup>; m. (2) GERSHOM HOUGHTON, February 23, 1723/24<sup>14</sup>.
- ii. MARTHA RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. March 23, 1726/27<sup>15</sup>; m. JEREMIAH BELNAP, March 23, 1726/27<sup>16</sup>.
- iii. REUBEN RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. LYDIAH ROSS, March 10, 1729/30<sup>16</sup>.
- iv. MARGARET RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. DAVID NELSON, Aft. February 1738/39<sup>16</sup>.
- v. JOHN RUGG, b. 1705, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 05, 1741<sup>17</sup>; m. LYDIA FLETCHER, September 05, 1741<sup>18</sup>.
- vi. DEBORAH RUGG, b. October 11, 1711, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL SAWYER, February 20, 1728/29<sup>18</sup>.
- vii. DANIEL RUGG, JR., b. 1714, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. November 12, 1792<sup>19</sup>; m. SARAH WILDER, January 07, 1740/41<sup>20</sup>.
- viii. AMOS RUGG, b. September 13, 1716, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. MARY BURPEE, December 29, 1741<sup>20</sup>.
- ix. NATHAN RUGG, b. December 14, 1718, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 15, 1786<sup>21</sup>; m. ZERVIAH FROST, November 12, 1741<sup>22</sup>.
- x. ISAAC RUGG, b. October 09, 1720, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. October 14, 1758<sup>23</sup>; m. JANE WRIGHT, Aft. March 1741/42<sup>24</sup>.
- xi. JOSEPH RUGG, b. June 02, 1723, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1797, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>; m. RUTH GLAZIER, June 15, 1738<sup>26</sup>; b. April 12, 1724, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>27</sup>; d. Holden, Mass, USA ??.
- xii. SARAH RUGG, b. September 09, 1728, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (1) ENOCH HILL, October 24, 1752<sup>28</sup>; m. (2) DAVID WHITNEY, November 25, 1755<sup>28</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of spouse].
2. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), 19 vol 1, [source of date / place of birth].
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 487, Priest.
4. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of parents].
5. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
6. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

7. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
8. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
9. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
10. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
11. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
12. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
13. LDS IGI, [source of name of spouse].
14. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
15. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
16. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
17. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
18. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
19. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
20. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
21. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
22. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
23. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
24. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
25. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
26. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
27. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
28. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of JOHN Read, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>2</sup> READ, SR. (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1598, and died September 07, 1685 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married SARAH LESSIE<sup>23</sup>, daughter of WILLIAM LESSIE.

Notes for JOHN READ, SR.:

John Read; born 1598 at Ryborough, Lincoln, or Kent, England; married Sarah Lessie, daughter of William Lessie, before 1640; died 7 Sep 1685 at Rehoboth, MA.[John Whittemore Reed, History of the Reed Family in no series (Boston: n.pub., 1861), date only]

[William Richard Cutter, New England Families Genealogical and Memorial in no series, Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc, 1913, 1996] John Read or Reed had 14 children. He was born in 1598, supposed to be son of William and Lucy (Heneage) Reed. He was brother of William Reed, of Weymouth, Massachusetts. He came to America in 1630 and lived for a time in Weymouth, where he was in 1637. He was of Dorchester in 1638, and removed from there to Braintree. In 1643 or 1644 he went to Rehoboth with Rev. Mr. Newman and his church, and his name is third on the list of proprietors of that town. He was constable, and a man of affairs. He kept an inn. He married Sarah. He died September 7, 1685, aged eighty-seven. Children: Samuel, William, Abigail, baptized in Dorchester, December 30, 1638; John, born in Braintree, August 29, 1640; Thomas, November 9, 1641; Ezekiel (twin), died young; Zachariah (twin), died young; Moses, October, 1650; Mary, January, 1652; Elizabeth, January, 1654; Daniel, March, 1655; Israel, 1657; Mehitabel, August, 1660; Josiah, mentioned below."

[Elizabeth M.L. Rixford, Three Hundred Colonial Ancestors and War Service in no series, Vermont: Tuttle Co., 1934] JOHN READ, the first of this branch of the family to come to America, is thought to have been a son of William and Lucy (Heneage) Reade. He was born probably at Maidstone, County Kent, near London, England, in 1598, and sailed from London for America on April 1, 1630, with the great fleet of eleven ships, which accompanied Governor John Winthrop, with about seven hundred persons, arriving at Salem, Massachusetts, June 22, 1630. He was of Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1637, of Dorchester in 1638, and from there removed to that part of Braintree which is now Quincy, where he was a freeman, May 13, 1640. In the spring of 1643/44, he joined the company of the Reverend Samuel Newman, of Weymouth, in founding a settlement at Seekonk, which Indian name he replaced with the Scripture town name, Rehoboth; and the name of John Read is the third in the list of estates in 1643; according to which, the allotments of land were distributed. His estate was valued at lbs. 300, a large property for those times. He served as constable, and lived at the Rim, now in the town of Seekonk, where he was proprietor of an inn, and a leading man of the town. He died Sept. 7, 1685, at the age of eighty-seven years, and was buried in the old Seekonk Burying Ground, the inscription on his gravestone, "J. R. aet eighty-seven, D. S. 1685." He and his wife, Sarah, were the parents of thirteen children.

More About JOHN READ, SR.:

Burial: old Seekonk Burying Ground

Freeman: May 13, 1640

Immigration: Bet. April 01 - June 22, 1630, London to Salem with John Winthrop

Occupation: Innkeeper

Residence 1: Bet. 1630 - 1637, Weymouth, Norfolk County, Mass, USA

Residence 2: 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

Residence 3: Aft. 1638, Braintree, Norfolk County, MASS, USA

Residence 4: Aft. 1643, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About SARAH LESSIE:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Burial: January 1660/61, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN READ and SARAH LESSIE are:

- i. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> READ, b. Bef. December 30, 1638.

More About ABIGAIL READ:

Baptism: December 30, 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- ii. SAMUEL READ, b. Bef. December 30, 1638.

More About SAMUEL READ:

Baptism: December 30, 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iii. WILLIAM READ, b. Bef. December 30, 1638.

More About WILLIAM READ:

Baptism: December 30, 1638, Dorchester, Suffolk County, MASS, USA

- iv. JOHN READ, JR., b. August 29, 1640, Braintree, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; m. SARI //; d. July 19, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.
- v. THOMAS READ, b. November 09, 1641, Braintree, Norfolk County, MASS, USA; m. (1) ELIZABETH CLARKE, March 29, 1665, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. February 23, 1673/74, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. (2) ANNA PERREN, June 16, 1675, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. EZEKIEL READ, b. August 1649, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About EZEKIEL READ:

Burial: June 1649, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Comment: Birth and death dates may have been recorded backwards

- vii. ZACHARIAH READ, b. August 1649, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About ZACHARIAH READ:

Burial: June 1649, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

Comment: Birth and death dates may have been recorded backwards

- viii. MOSES READ, b. October 1650, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. REBECKAH FITCH, December 06, 1677.
- ix. MARY READ, b. January 1651/52, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- x. ELIZABETH READ, b. January 1653/54, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About ELIZABETH READ:

Burial: September 1654, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

2. xi. DANIEL READ, SR., b. March 1654/55, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. October 17, 1710, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xii. ISRAELL READ, b. March 1656/57, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xiii. MEHITTABELL READ, b. August 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 2

**2.** DANIEL<sup>3</sup> READ, SR. (*JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born March 1654/55 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died October 17, 1710 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married HANNAH PECK August 20, 1677 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>, daughter of JOSEPH PECK and HANNAH //. She was born March 25, 1653 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Notes for DANIEL READ, SR.:

SAVAGE: DANIEL READ, Rehoboth, s. of John first of the same, m. at Tauton 20 Mar. 1677, Hannah Peck, but Col. Rec. says 20 Aug. of that yr. had Hannah, b. 30 June 1678; Bethia, 2 Nov. 1679 [daughter of Zachariah according to Rehoboth VS]; Daniel, 20 Jan. 1681; John, 25 Feb. 1683, d. in few ds. prob. sev. others, and d. 17 Oct. 1710.

Children of DANIEL READ and HANNAH PECK are:

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- i. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> READ, b. June 30, 1678, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. DANIELL READ, JR., b. January 20, 1679/80, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOHN READ, b. February 25, 1682/83, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN READ:

Burial: March 01, 1682/83, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>

3.
  - iv. SARAH READ, b. April 01, 1684, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - v. NOAH READ, b. May 17, 1687, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - vi. ABIGAIL READ, b. June 05, 1690, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

## Generation No. 3

**3.** SARAH<sup>4</sup> READ (*DANIEL*<sup>3</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>2</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born April 01, 1684 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married JACOB GALUSHA<sup>7</sup> July 05, 1710 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA, son of DANIEL GULETIA and HANNAH GOOLD. He was born April 22, 1680 in Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

Children of SARAH READ and JACOB GALUSHA are:

- i. JACOB<sup>5</sup> GELUSHA, JR., b. July 02, 1712, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- ii. HANNAH GELUSHA, b. April 25, 1713, Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass, USA; m. JOHN HICKS, June 05, 1735, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>8,9</sup>; b. May 10, 1712, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. CHARITY GELUSHA, b. May 19, 1716; m. EDWARD THURBER, February 21, 1734/35, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.
- iv. MARY GELUSHA, b. Abt. 1717; m. EPHRAIM HICKS III, Aft. February 14, 1735/36, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; b. May 28, 1714, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. SAMUEL GELUSHA, b. Abt. 1718.

## Endnotes

1. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 868, [source of date / place of death].
2. [wife's name is a guess based on the fact that the Sarah's burial is recorded on the same page as the other deaths of this family and no more children are listed after her death].
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 723, 868, [source of children's names and their date / place of birth / death].
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 868.
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 1 p 312, vol 2 p 722, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [source of children's names and their birth dates and place].
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), vol 2, p 909, "John, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March 1682-3."
7. LDS IGI, [major source for this generation].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 176, [source of date / place of marriage] married by Rev. David Turner; intentions March 15, 1734/5.
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 635, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 453; p. 152, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 04, 1734/35.
11. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 453, [source of date / place of marriage] intentions filed on February 14, 1735/36.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of THOMAS Rich, Lt. (see Dart)

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> RICH, LT. (SEE DART) was born October 29, 1738 in Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>, and died August 22, 1825 in Shoreham, Vt, USA. He married MILLICENT CONANT<sup>2</sup> August 09, 1770 in Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>, daughter of EZRA CONANT and MILLICENT NEWEL. She was born 1754, and died 1831.

Children of THOMAS RICH and MILLICENT CONANT are:

- i. CHARLES<sup>2</sup> RICH, b. September 13, 1771, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA; d. October 24, 1824, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>5</sup>; m. MOLLY WATTS<sup>6</sup>; d. April 25, 1817<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. JUDITH RICH, b. May 10, 1772, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1827<sup>7</sup>; m. WILLIAM PITT BAILEY<sup>8</sup>.
- iii. EBENEZER RICH, b. January 10, 1775, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH STOCKWELL, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- iv. JOHN RICH, b. December 12, 1777, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Wisconsin, USA<sup>10</sup>; m. BETSY WILLIAMS, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>11</sup>.

More About JOHN RICH:

Died 2: October 16, 1824, Addison, Vt on Rich Farm<sup>12</sup>

- v. MILLICENT RICH, b. November 18, 1779, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. MOULTON NEEDHAM, February 05, 1801<sup>13</sup>.
- vi. ANNA RICH, b. October 14, 1781, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1870, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>14,15</sup>; m. PETER RIPLEY LEONARD<sup>16</sup>; d. , Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>17</sup>.
- vii. CLARISSA RICH, b. January 29, 1784, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1809, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>18</sup>; m. CHRISTOPHER WILLSON<sup>19</sup>; b. June 09, 1780<sup>20</sup>; d. October 16, 1855<sup>21</sup>.
2. viii. SAMUEL RICH, b. June 16, 1785, Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA; d. December 18, 1828, Canada.
- ix. ELISABETH (BETSY) RICH, b. July 27, 1787, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. December 1877, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>22</sup>; m. (1) EZEKIEL WILLSON, January 29, 1804, Shoreham, Vt, USA<sup>23</sup>; m. (2) GUERDON SMITH, July 30, 1825, West Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- x. LUCINDA RICH, b. July 31, 1789, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. December 31, 1845, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>24</sup>; m. REUBEN WILLSON<sup>25</sup>.
- xi. LURETTA (OR LUCILLA) RICH, b. August 05, 1791, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1891, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>??26</sup>; m. BENJAMIN HEALEY, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>??27</sup>.
- xii. EZRA RICH, b. November 13, 1792, Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1869, Wisconsin, USA<sup>28</sup>; m. ESTHER RICH, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>??29</sup>; d. August 06, 1880, Minn, USA<sup>30</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> RICH (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born June 16, 1785 in Warwick, Franklin, Mass, USA, and died December 18, 1828 in Canada<sup>30</sup>. He married MARY OR POLLY BAILEY January 29, 1804 in Sutton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>31,32,33</sup>. She was born Abt. 1785.

Children of SAMUEL RICH and MARY BAILEY are:

- i. BOARDMAN<sup>3</sup> RICH, b. Abt. 1804; d. Bef. 1820.
- ii. LUCY MARIA RICH RICH, b. 1805; d. 1828.
3. iii. BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH, b. October 10, 1807, Vt, USA; d. December 26, 1884, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- iv. ROSANNA RICH, b. 1808.
- v. GUSTAVUS RICH, b. 1810; d. 1892, Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>??</sup>; m. EMILINE RICH<sup>34</sup>; b. 1817; d. 1894.
- vi. CHRISTIANI RICH, b. 1812; d. 1817.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vii. HAMPTON RICH, b. 1815; d. 1900.
- viii. CATHERINE RICH, b. 1818.
- ix. BROADMAN RICH, b. 1820; d. 1821.
- x. SAMUEL RICH, b. 1822.

Generation No. 3

**3.** BARDEN SYLVESTER<sup>3</sup> RICH (*SAMUEL*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>35</sup> was born October 10, 1807 in Vt, USA<sup>36,37</sup>, and died December 26, 1884 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>38</sup>. He married LETTITIA AMES<sup>39,40</sup> December 16, 1830 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>41</sup>, daughter of HENRY AMES and MARY EGGLESTON. She was born October 28, 1810 in Vt, USA<sup>42</sup>, and died October 24, 1875 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>43</sup>.

Notes for BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH:

B. S. RICH at the Canton Bakery and Provision Store, Manufacturer of Tip-Top Bread, Crackers, and Cakes of all kinds, and dealer in all kinds of Confectionery, Provisions, Groceries, Soap, Candles, etc, etc. Our team will supply those outside of Canton wishing to patronize us. p. 47 of Advance Almanac and At. Lawrence County Directory 1862 by James W. Hopkins, Ogdensburgh.

1850 Census, Potsdam, Family 324:

George Rich 18 b. Canada, Joanna Ryan 21 b. Ireland are living with Barden S. Rich 42, b. Vt, Lettitia 39, b. Vt, Rary R 18, Martha 9, Cornelia 2, and Henry Ames 79 b. Conn

More About BARDEN SYLVESTER RICH:

Comment: 1880, Franklin Clark, grandson and son of Martha, living with family

Occupation 1: 1862, Baker

Occupation 2: 1862, Boarding house

Children of BARDEN RICH and LETTITIA AMES are:

- 4. i. MARY ROSANNAH<sup>4</sup> RICH, b. October 03, 1831, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; d. March 15, 1910, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- 5. ii. MARTHA ROSETTA RICH, b. March 03, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; d. April 14, 1875, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- 6. iii. CORNELIA MINERVA RICH, b. August 16, 1847, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; d. Aft. 1869, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??.
- iv. HAMPTON AMELIUS RICH<sup>44</sup>, b. September 05, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>45</sup>; d. Aft. 1869, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>46</sup>; m. FRANK WELCH, August 19, 1873, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>47</sup>.

Generation No. 4

**4.** MARY ROSANNAH<sup>4</sup> RICH (*BARDEN SYLVESTER*<sup>3</sup>, *SAMUEL*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>48</sup> was born October 03, 1831 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>49</sup>, and died March 15, 1910 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>50,51</sup>. She married LEONARD N. EGGLESTON June 19, 1852 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>52,53,54</sup>. He was born 1826<sup>55</sup>, and died 1896 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>56</sup>.

More About MARY ROSANNAH RICH:

Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About LEONARD N. EGGLESTON:

Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

Child of MARY RICH and LEONARD EGGLESTON is:

- i. ELLA L.<sup>5</sup> EGGLESTON<sup>57</sup>, b. November 14, 1853, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>58</sup>; d. 1944, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>59</sup>; m. ANSEL E. BAILEY, January 31, 1872, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>60</sup>; b. 1849, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>61</sup>;

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

d. 1910, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>62</sup>.

More About ELLA L. EGGLESTON:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About ANSEL E. BAILEY:  
Burial: Grant Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

5. MARTHA ROSETTA<sup>4</sup> RICH (*BARDEN SYLVESTER<sup>3</sup>, SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>63</sup> was born March 03, 1843 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>64,65</sup>, and died April 14, 1875 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>66,67</sup>. She married GEORGE CLARK January 01, 1861 in Canton, St. Lawrence County NY, USA<sup>68,69</sup>, son of NICKLOSS CLARK and REBECCA //. He was born 1840 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>70,71</sup>, and died Aft. 1870 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>72</sup>.

More About GEORGE CLARK:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY  
Occupation: 1860, farmer  
Will: George F. CLark: Letters of administration Feb 8, 1877; d. Jan 10 1877

Children of MARTHA RICH and GEORGE CLARK are:

- i. BERTHA ESTELLA<sup>5</sup> CLARK, b. December 20, 1862, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>73,74</sup>; d. March 07, 1946, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>75,76,77</sup>; m. BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES, May 17, 1878, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>78</sup>; b. May 25, 1858, Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>79,80,81</sup>; d. July 01, 1914, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>82,83</sup>.

More About BERTHA ESTELLA CLARK:  
Baptism: May 01, 1885, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>84</sup>  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About BENJAMIN D[UNBAR] MILES:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- ii. NELLIE CLARK, b. April 26, 1866, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>85</sup>; d. Aft. 1887, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. LOUIS BAKER, October 12, 1887, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>86</sup>; b. 1864, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>87</sup>.

More About NELLIE CLARK:  
Comment: 1880, Living with aunt Cornelia and uncle Noah Dunbar family [family 68/69 on Potsdam Census]

- iii. FRANKLIN H. CLARK, b. September 28, 1868, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>88,89</sup>; d. 1951, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>90</sup>; m. LORNA A. GRIFFIN, February 28, 1893, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; b. Abt. 1867, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>91</sup>; d. 1929, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>92</sup>.

More About FRANKLIN H. CLARK:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY  
Comment: Living with grandfather, Barden Rich, in 1880 [family 84/85 on Potsdam census]

More About LORNA A. GRIFFIN:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

- iv. MINNIE CLARK, b. July 28, 1870, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>93</sup>; d. 1946, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>94</sup>; m. FRED CLARK<sup>95</sup>; b. 1859, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>96</sup>; d. 1927, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>97</sup>.

More About MINNIE CLARK:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

More About FRED CLARK:  
Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY

6. CORNELIA MINERVA<sup>4</sup> RICH (*BARDEN SYLVESTER*<sup>3</sup>, *SAMUEL*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>98</sup> was born August 16, 1847 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>99</sup>, and died Aft. 1869 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>100</sup>. She married NOAH DUNBAR<sup>101</sup> December 14, 1869 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>102</sup>, son of CHARLES DUNBAR and ORPHA MILES.

More About NOAH DUNBAR:

Comment: 1880, Nellie Clark, daughter of Cornelia's sister, living with this family in 1880<sup>103</sup>

Child of CORNELIA RICH and NOAH DUNBAR is:

- i. ELLA MAY<sup>5</sup> DUNBAR<sup>104</sup>, b. January 25, 1873, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>105</sup>; m. W. WILLIAM ROBR, June 01, 1903, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA ??<sup>106</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of birth].
2. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of name and year of birth / death].
3. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and date / place of their birth].
4. LDS IGI, lists birth place of all children to Betsy as Warwick, Franklin, Mass.; after Betsy, birth place is Shoreham, Vt.
5. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
6. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
7. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of death].
8. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
9. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of marriage].
10. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
11. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of marriage].
12. LDS IGI, [alternate death date / place].
13. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage].
14. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
15. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of year of death].
16. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
17. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of place of death].
18. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
19. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
20. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
21. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of death].
22. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
23. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of marriage].
24. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
25. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
26. *Dale E. Rich*, [source of year of death].
27. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
28. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
29. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
30. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date / place of death].
31. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of marriage].
32. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of spouse].
33. *Dale E. Rich*, [source for names of children and birth / death year].
34. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of spouse].
35. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
36. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
37. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
38. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
39. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of mother].
40. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of father].
41. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
42. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
43. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

44. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
45. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
46. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
47. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
48. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
49. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
50. *Bible Records*, [source of date of death].
51. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
52. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
53. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
54. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of spouse].
55. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
56. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
57. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
58. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
59. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
60. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
61. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
62. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
63. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
64. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
65. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
66. *Grant Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
67. "Courrier Freeman," vol 41, p. 3, April 22, 1875, obituary, [source of date of death].
68. *United Methodist Episcopal Church, Canton, NY*, [source of marriage data] witnesses were Leonard and Mary Eggleston, Martha's sister and brother-in-law.
69. *1870 Census (USA)*, Potsdam, family 1429/1415, George 28, farmer, Martha 28, Bertha 8, Nellie 4, Frank 1.
70. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of birth].
71. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
72. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date of death].
73. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
74. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of place of birth].
75. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
76. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of burial].
77. *Bible Records*, Bible of Ethel Dart [source of death date].
78. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
79. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
80. *Obituary, Unknown Newspaper*, [source of place of birth].
81. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of parents].
82. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of death].
83. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of death].
84. *Trinity Church Records, Potsdam, NY*, [date / location of christening].
85. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
86. *Bible Records*, Bardon Rich Family Bible, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [source of names of children and their dates of birth].
87. *1870 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
88. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
89. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of place of birth].
90. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
91. *Vital Statistics: Record of Marriages*, [source of date / place of birth].
92. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
93. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].
94. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
95. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of names].
96. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
97. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
98. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of parents].
99. Olive H. Ferris, Family of Samuel Rich of Salem Mass, 1932, typed notes, [source of date of birth].
100. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date of death].
101. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of parents].
102. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].
103. *1880 Census (USA)*, family 68 / 69, Potsdam.
104. *Bible Records*, [source of parents].
105. *Bible Records*, [source of date of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

106. *Bible Records*, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of JOHN Rugg, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> RUGG, SR. was born Abt. 1632 in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>1</sup>, and died January 1696/97 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>2,3</sup>. He married (1) MARTHA PRESCOTT November 04, 1654 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA ??<sup>4</sup>, daughter of JOHN PRESCOTT and MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS. She was born March 11, 1631/32 in Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England, and died January 1655/56 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>5,6,7</sup>. He married (2) HANNAH PRESCOTT May 04, 1660 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>, daughter of JOHN PRESCOTT and MARY GAWKROGER-PLATTS. She was born Abt. 1639 in Barbados<sup>9</sup>, and died September 22, 1697 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>10,11</sup>.

More About JOHN RUGG, SR.:

Christening: February 12, 1653/54, Sowerby, Halifax Parish, West Yorkshire, England<sup>12</sup>

Freeman: 1669, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Residence: 1654, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN RUGG and MARTHA PRESCOTT are:

- i. TWIN OF JOHN<sup>2</sup> RUGG, b. January 17, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>; d. January 18, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>14,15</sup>.
- ii. JOHN RUGG, b. January 17, 1655/56, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>; d. 1656, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>17,18</sup>.

Children of JOHN RUGG and HANNAH PRESCOTT are:

- iii. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. June 20, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>19,20</sup>.
- iv. JOHN RUGG, JR., b. June 04, 1662, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. 1712, Mass, USA<sup>21</sup>; m. ELIZABETH //, Abt. 1690<sup>22</sup>.
- v. MERCY OR MARY RUGG, b. July 11, 1664, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1712, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>.
- vi. THOMAS RUGG, b. September 15, 1666, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. ELIZABETH MUNROE, September 1688<sup>24</sup>.
- vii. JOSEPH RUGG, b. December 15, 1668, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1697, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>.
- viii. HANNAH RUGG, b. January 02, 1669/70, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (1) JOHN WHITTAKER<sup>26</sup>; m. (2) JOHN BALL, October 16, 1690, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>27</sup>.
- ix. REBECCA RUGG, b. May 16, 1673, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. NATHANIEL HUDSON, Abt. 1692<sup>28</sup>.
2. x. DANIEL RUGG, b. November 15, 1678, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. June 23, 1758, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- xi. JONATHAN RUGG, b. February 10, 1680/81, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>29</sup>; m. (1) HANNAH SINGLETARY<sup>30</sup>; m. (2) SARAH NEWTON, November 18, 1702, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>31</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> RUGG (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born November 15, 1678 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>32,33</sup>, and died June 23, 1758 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>34</sup>. He married ELIZABETH PRIEST<sup>35</sup> January 05, 1702/03 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>36,37</sup>, daughter of JOHN PRIEST and RACHEL GARFIELD. She was born September 12, 1679 in Woburn, Mass, USA<sup>38</sup>, and died December 03, 1754 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>39</sup>.

Children of DANIEL RUGG and ELIZABETH PRIEST are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. February 23, 1723/24<sup>40</sup>; m. (1) DANIEL

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- ii. KNIGHT<sup>41</sup>; m. (2) GERSHOM HOUGHTON, February 23, 1723/24<sup>42</sup>.
- iii. MARTHA RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. March 23, 1726/27<sup>43</sup>; m. JEREMIAH BELNAP, March 23, 1726/27<sup>44</sup>.
- iv. REUBEN RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. LYDIAH ROSS, March 10, 1729/30<sup>44</sup>.
- v. MARGARET RUGG, b. Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. DAVID NELSON, Aft. February 1738/39<sup>44</sup>.
- vi. JOHN RUGG, b. 1705, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 05, 1741<sup>45</sup>; m. LYDIA FLETCHER, September 05, 1741<sup>46</sup>.
- vii. DEBORAH RUGG, b. October 11, 1711, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL SAWYER, February 20, 1728/29<sup>46</sup>.
- viii. DANIEL RUGG, JR., b. 1714, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. November 12, 1792<sup>47</sup>; m. SARAH WILDER, January 07, 1740/41<sup>48</sup>.
- ix. AMOS RUGG, b. September 13, 1716, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. MARY BURPEE, December 29, 1741<sup>48</sup>.
- x. NATHAN RUGG, b. December 14, 1718, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 15, 1786<sup>49</sup>; m. ZERVIAH FROST, November 12, 1741<sup>50</sup>.
- xi. ISAAC RUGG, b. October 09, 1720, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. October 14, 1758<sup>51</sup>; m. JANE WRIGHT, Aft. March 1741/42<sup>52</sup>.
- 3. xii. JOSEPH RUGG, b. June 02, 1723, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1797, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA.
- xiii. SARAH RUGG, b. September 09, 1728, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; m. (1) ENOCH HILL, October 24, 1752<sup>52</sup>; m. (2) DAVID WHITNEY, November 25, 1755<sup>52</sup>.

Generation No. 3

**3.** JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> RUGG (*DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born June 02, 1723 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA, and died September 22, 1797 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>53</sup>. He married RUTH GLAZIER June 15, 1738<sup>54</sup>, daughter of JOSEPH GLAZIER and SARAH STEDMAN. She was born April 12, 1724 in Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>55</sup>, and died in Holden, Mass, USA ??.

Children of JOSEPH RUGG and RUTH GLAZIER are:

- i. DAVID<sup>4</sup> RUGG, b. June 09, 1746, Holden, Mass, USA; m. (1) SALLY DAVIS, February 15, 1777<sup>56</sup>; b. May 10, 1760, Hubbardston, Mass, USA<sup>57</sup>; d. Bef. 1779; m. (2) LUCY BALL, April 20, 1779.
- More About DAVID RUGG:  
Military service: American Revolution
- ii. JOSEPHUS RUGG, b. December 19, 1753, Holden, Mass, USA<sup>58</sup>; d. February 08, 1823, Compton, Canada<sup>59</sup>; m. HEPZIABAH NURSE; b. July 01, 1755, Ruthland, Mass, USA<sup>60</sup>; d. January 12, 1813, Packerfield (now Nelson), NH, USA<sup>61</sup>.
  - iii. RUTH RUGG, b. July 19, 1757, Holden, Mass, USA; m. BELA DAVIS, March 06, 1771<sup>62</sup>.
  - 4. iv. ZERUIAH RUGG, b. July 12, 1759, Holden, Mass, USA; d. September 04, 1852, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.

Generation No. 4

**4.** ZERUIAH<sup>4</sup> RUGG (*JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born July 12, 1759 in Holden, Mass, USA, and died September 04, 1852 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>63</sup>. She married EPHRAIM MILES December 13, 1781 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>64,65,66</sup>, son of NOAH MILES and HULDAH [HOSMER?]. He was born December 06, 1759 in Westminster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>67,68</sup>, and died September 14, 1838 in Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>69</sup>.

More About ZERUIAH RUGG:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY  
Residence: 1781, Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>70</sup>

More About EPHRAIM MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY  
Residence: Princeton, Worcester, Mass, USA

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Children of ZERUIAH RUGG and EPHRAIM MILES are:

- i. PRUDENCE<sup>5</sup> MILES, b. October 17, 1782, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1809, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??; m. IRA PERRIN, January 21, 1809, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>71</sup>.
- ii. NOAH MILES, b. November 19, 1784, Royalton, Vt., USA; d. March 25, 1843, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>72</sup>; m. SARAH HICKS, February 05, 1812, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>73,74,75</sup>; b. 1787, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>76</sup>; d. April 16, 1848, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>77,78</sup>.

More About NOAH MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Military service: 1812, War of 1812

Residence: June 01, 1807, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

More About SARAH HICKS:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

Comment: Died of consumption

- iii. JOSEPH MILES, b. November 14, 1786, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. April 11, 1874, Parishville, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>79,80</sup>; m. PERSIS SPAFFORD, February 23, 1814, Vt, USA<sup>81</sup>; b. December 26, 1786, New Hampshire, USA<sup>82,83,84</sup>; d. April 16, 1878, Parishville, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>85,86</sup>.

More About JOSEPH MILES:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

More About PERSIS SPAFFORD:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery, Parishville, NY

- iv. STEPHEN MILES, REV., b. October 19, 1789, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. December 13, 1870, E. Camden, Ontario, Canada<sup>87,88</sup>; m. LAURA SPAFFORD, June 22, 1812, Kingston, Ont, Canada<sup>89,90</sup>.

More About STEPHEN MILES, REV.:

Occupation: M. E. Minister

- v. LUCY MILES, b. March 09, 1792, Royalton, Vt., USA; m. WILLIAM BROWN, REV.<sup>91</sup>.

More About WILLIAM BROWN, REV.:

Residence: Rideau, Ontario, Canada

- vi. HULDAH MILES, b. August 01, 1794, Royalton, Vt., USA<sup>92</sup>; d. Aft. 1850, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>93</sup>; m. WILLIAM H. WASHBURN, April 04, 1813, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>94,95</sup>.
- vii. BENJAMIN MILES, b. September 22, 1796, Royalton, Vt, USA; d. Aft. 1830, Royalton, Vt, USA ??<sup>96</sup>; m. MARTHA BOWEN, October 17, 1819, Royalton, Vt, USA<sup>97</sup>; b. 1796, Royalton, Vt, USA.
- viii. OLIVER MILES, b. May 23, 1799, Royalton, Vt., USA; d. January 02, 1800, Royalton, Vt., USA<sup>98</sup>.
- ix. RUTH MILES, b. May 07, 1802, Royalton, Vt, USA.

Endnotes

1. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of birth].
2. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
3. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
4. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] : [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
5. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), p 1145, [source of date of death].
6. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
7. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of death].
8. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
9. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 3, p 590, [source of date / place of birth].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

10. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
11. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of place of death].
12. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), 39, [source of date / place of christening].
13. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
14. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
15. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
16. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
17. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of death].
18. Fred. L. Weis, *John Prescott of Lancaster, Worcester, Mass.*, (1961), [source of date / place of death].
19. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
20. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of death].
21. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
22. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
23. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
24. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
25. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
26. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
27. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of marriage].
28. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
29. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 24, [source of date / place of birth].
30. LDS IGI, [source of spouse].
31. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
32. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date of birth].
33. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 23, [source of date / place of birth].
34. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
35. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of parents].
36. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
37. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [major source of names of children and their birth dates / places].
38. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
39. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of death].
40. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
41. LDS IGI, [source of name of spouse].
42. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
43. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
44. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
45. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
46. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
47. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
48. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
49. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
50. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
51. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
52. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
53. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].
54. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
55. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
56. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
57. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt.*, (1911), 938, [source of birth date / place].
58. *Vital Records of Holden, Mass.*, [source of date / place of birth].
59. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt.*, (1911), 938, [source of date / location of death].
60. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt.*, (1911), 938, [source of date / place of birth].
61. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt.*, (1911), 938, [source of date / place of death].
62. LDS IGI, [source of date of marriage].
63. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
64. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth] ; [source of date / place of marriage] "She further declares that she was married to the said Ephraim Miles in 1781 on the 13th day of Dec. by the Rev. Asapt Rice at Westminster, Mass.
65. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of place of marriage].
66. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 166, Ephraim Miles and Zeniah [sic] Rugg of Princeton, intentions filed on March 25 1781.
67. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), 61, [source of date / place of birth] Dec .. 1759.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

68. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, "72 years the 6th day of Dec 1831."
69. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
70. *Vital Records of Westminster Mass to 1849*, (1908), p 166, "of Princeton."
71. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
72. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
73. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
74. Miscellaneous: (see detailed notes), [source of place of marriage].
75. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of names].
76. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), [source of date / place of birth].
77. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date/place of death].
78. *1815 Census/Tax Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of death information].
79. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of death].
80. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of date / place of death] Joseph Miles d. 11 Apr 1874 age 87.
81. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
82. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of approximate date of birth].
83. *1865 Census (NY)*, [source of place of birth].
84. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 877, [source of date of birth].
85. *Transcription of Potsdam Tax Roll, 1815*, [source of date of death].
86. *Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY*, [source of place of death] Persis S. w/o J. Miles d. 17 Aug 1872 age 83.
87. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / country of death].
88. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of date / place of death].
89. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of year of marriage].
90. Evelyn M WoodLovejoy, *History of Royalton Vt*, (1911), 878, [source of date / place of marriage].
91. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of name of husband].
92. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
93. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of death].
94. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date of marriage].
95. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of names].
96. LDS IGI, [source of date of death].
97. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of date / place of marriage].
98. *Revolutionary War Pension Record*, [source of date of death].



## Descendants of WILLIAM Sabin

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SABIN was born Bef. October 11, 1609 in Titchfield, Hampshire, England<sup>1</sup>, and died in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married (1) MARY WRIGHT<sup>2</sup>, daughter of RICHARD WRIGHT. She was born 1618 in England, and died September 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. He married (2) MARTHA ALLEN December 22, 1663 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>3,4</sup>.

More About WILLIAM SABIN:

Burial: February 09, 1686/87, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>

Christening: October 11, 1609, St. Peter's Parish, Titchfield, Hampshire, England

Occupation: Miller

Probate: July 17, 1687

Will: June 14, 1685, Names "oldest son Samuel" and other sons Joseph, Benjamin, James, John, Hezekiah, Noah; daughters Experience, Abigail, Hannah Elizabeth, Patience, Mehitabell, Mary, Sarah, Margaret

Children of WILLIAM SABIN and MARY WRIGHT are:

2. i. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> SABIN, b. Abt. 1640, England; d. September 23, 1699, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH SABIN, b. 1642, England; m. ROBERT MILLARD, December 24, 1663, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOSEPH SABIN, b. June 24, 1645, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. BENJAMIN SABIN, b. July 03, 1646, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. NEHEMIAH SABIN, b. May 28, 1647, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA: slain and buried; m. ELIZABETH FULLER, August 01, 1672, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About NEHEMIAH SABIN:

Burial: June 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

- vi. EXPERIENCE SABIN, b. August 08, 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUELL BALLINS, August 20, 1672, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. MARY SABIN, b. July 23, 1652, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. NATHANIEL ALLEN, April 1674.
- viii. ABIGAIL SABIN, b. November 08, 1653, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. May 1721; m. JOSEPH BULLIN.
- ix. HANNAH SABIN, b. December 22, 1654, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH ALLEN, November 10, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- x. PATIENCE SABIN, b. February 28, 1655/56, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xi. JEREMIAH SABIN, b. March 24, 1657/58.
- xii. SARAH SABIN, b. September 27, 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Children of WILLIAM SABIN and MARTHA ALLEN are:

- xiii. JAMES<sup>2</sup> SABIN, b. January 01, 1664/65, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xiv. JOHN SABIN, b. October 27, 1666, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xv. HEZEKIAH SABIN, b. April 03, 1669, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About HEZEKIAH SABIN:

Burial: January 09, 1688/89, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

- xvi. NOAH SABIN, b. March 04, 1671/72, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. January 19, 1690/91, Anticosta.

More About NOAH SABIN:

Military service: Town soldier; died at Anticosta<sup>6</sup>

- xvii. MEHITTABELL SABIN, b. May 16, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH BUCKLAND, JR,

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- June 30, 1691, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xviii. MARY SABIN, b. September 08, 1675, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. NATHANIEL COOPER, December 08, 1696, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - xix. SARAH SABIN, b. February 16, 1676/77, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
  - xx. MARGARET SABIN, b. April 30, 1680, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. July 10, 1697, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

## Generation No. 2

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> SABIN (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1640 in England, and died September 23, 1699 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>7,8</sup>. He married MARY BILLINGTON<sup>9</sup> January 20, 1663/64 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>10,11</sup>, daughter of FRANCIS BILLINGTON and CHRISTIAN PENN. She was born Abt. 1640 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

Notes for SAMUEL SABIN:

<http://www.mcc.gouv.qc.ca/pamu/champs/archeo/epaphips/wreck02.htm>

### Phips' Expeditions against New France

In the spring of 1689, war broke out in Europe between France and the League of Augsburg, a coalition of countries led by England. France wanted to launch a full-scale attack on the British colonies in America, particularly New York. For this purpose, the French decided to reinstate the Count of Frontenac as Governor General, despite the fact that he was 67 years old at the time.

In 1690, Frontenac sent his troops to New England, where they attacked and destroyed a number of villages, killing their inhabitants or taking them prisoner. Frightened and horrified by these events, the residents of Boston developed a bitter hatred for their neighbours to the north and called for the destruction of Québec. New Englanders as a whole joined forces against New France. Phips was appointed commander of a squadron and immediately led his troops against Acadia. He arrived at Port Royal on May 22, 1690 and easily captured the post, then returned to Boston on June 9 with an impressive booty. On August 19 of the same year, Phips set sail for Québec with a fleet of about 30 ships, including 4 large vessels and over 2,000 men.

After several delays, Phips finally reached Québec City on October 16. When he ordered Frontenac to surrender, the latter entrusted Phips' messenger with the now famous reply: "I will answer your general through the muzzles of my cannon and muskets." [Translation] Phips attacked Québec on October 18, but was driven back. He had to resign himself to returning to Boston a few days later.

Phips' squadron encountered several storms on the return voyage. Although his own vessel reached its destination in December and others arrived in February, a number of ships were wrecked. Four never returned.

### Medal Commemorating the Victory of the French

Frontenac's victory gave rise to lavish celebrations in New France as well as in France, where it was commemorated by a medal. One side of the medal shows Louis XIV in profile and bears the inscription "Ludovicus magnus rex christianus" ["Louis, the great Christian king"]. An allegorical figure trampling the British flag is shown on the other side. To the left of the figure is a beaver, and to the right, another symbolic figure leaning on an urn, representing the St. Lawrence River. The inscription "Francia in novo orbe victorix" ["France, victorious in the New World"] may be read in the space below and, at the bottom, "Kebeca Liberata MDCXC" ["Québec, liberated in 1690"].

This medal was struck again in 1967 and presented to the people of Québec by General Charles de Gaulle, President of the French Republic, during his memorable visit to Expo 67, the Montréal world's fair.

More About SAMUEL SABIN:

Military service 1: King Philip's War

Military service 2: 1690, Serg. in Gallop's company for Phips's crusade against Quebec

Children of SAMUEL SABIN and MARY BILLINGTON are:

- i. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> SABIN, b. November 22, 1664, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.
- ii. MARCY SABIN, b. March 08, 1665/66, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
3. iii. SARAH SABIN, b. August 10, 1667, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. 1709.
- iv. ISRAEL SABIN, b. June 08, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. EXPERIENCE SABIN, b. October 05, 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. MARYE SABIN, b. March 04, 1678/79, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Generation No. 3

**3.** SARAH<sup>3</sup> SABIN (*SAMUEL*<sup>2</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>) was born August 10, 1667 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA, and died 1709<sup>13</sup>. She married JOHN KINGSLEY July 01, 1686 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>14,15</sup>, son of ELDAD KINGSLEY and MEHITABLE MOREY. He was born May 06, 1665 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Children of SARAH SABIN and JOHN KINGSLEY are:

- i. MARY<sup>4</sup> KINGSLEY, b. March 01, 1686/87, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- ii. TABITHA KINGSLEY, b. September 23, 1688, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. SARAH KINGSLEY, b. October 09, 1690, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. October 1727, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>16,17</sup>; m. EPHRAIM HICKS, JR., Aft. December 18, 1708, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>18,19</sup>; b. Abt. 1687.

More About SARAH KINGSLEY:

Residence: 1708, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

More About EPHRAIM HICKS, JR.:

Residence: 1708, Swansea, Bristol, Mass, USA

- iv. ELIZABETH KINGSLEY, b. December 29, 1692, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. JOHN KINGSLEY, b. February 26, 1693/94, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vi. JOSIAH KINGSLEY, b. January 18, 1696/97, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. AMOS KINGSLEY, b. January 18, 1696/97, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- viii. EZRA KINGSLEY, b. December 10, 1698, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
2. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 736, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p. 331, William Saben of Seekonk, Alias Rehoboth, and Martha Allen of Medfield, married at Medfield by Rev. Ralph Wheelock Dec 22, 1663.
4. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 736, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 874, [source of burial date / place].
6. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 874.
7. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing*, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of death].
8. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 874, [source of date / place of death].
9. *George A. Pohl*, [source of father].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 331, [source of date / place of

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

marriage].

11. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p736-737, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
12. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 736, 27 9m 1664.
13. *George A. Pohl*, [source of date of death].
14. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 220, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 661, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
16. *George A. Pohl*, [source of date of death].
17. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 833, [source of month-year / place of death] Sarah wife of Ephraim Jr.
18. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part II, p. 634, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].
19. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part I, p 460, intentions recorded Dec 18, 1708; Ephraim Hix of Swanzey and Sarah Kinsley of Rehoboth.

## Descendants of WILLIAM Simonszoon, or Symonson

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON

Child of WILLIAM SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON is:

2. i. MOSES<sup>2</sup> SIMMONS, SR., b. Abt. January 01, 1603/04, Leyden, South Holland; d. Abt. 1691, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. MOSES<sup>2</sup> SIMMONS, SR. (*WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*)<sup>1,2</sup> was born Abt. January 01, 1603/04 in Leyden, South Holland, and died Abt. 1691 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA. He married SARAH (SIMMONS) Abt. 1632. She died Bef. 1689.

Notes for MOSES SIMMONS, SR.:

<http://members.tripod.com/Troutwind/simmons.html>

He was called an English speaking member of the Dutch Church who took communion with the Separatists Church in Leyden by Winslow.[1/63]

Moses arrived in Plymouth on the ship Fortune in 1621.

He was rated "Rated for publick use" on 25 Mar 1633 at "00:09:00"[1/V1pp9-10, ms9]

On 7 March 1637 his name was on the list of freemen of the colony as "Moses Symonson".[1/V1p52, ms. p.104-5]

On 2 may 1637 Moses Symons was on a committee appointed to set forth the "Heighwayes about Plymouth, Ducksburrow, and the Eale River".[1/V1p58, ms. p113]

On 5 Mar 1638/39, Moses Symons was presented to the Court for "drinking tobaccoe contrary to order".[1/V1p118, ms. p195]

On 3 Jun 1662 at the General Court of Plymouth Moses "Simonson" was appointed "Surveyors of the Highwaies" for the town of "Duxburrow".[1/V4p13-15, ms. p12-14]

On 6 Mar 1676/77, "administration granted to the wife of Moses Simmons Junior, deceased."[1/V5p220, ms. p152]

On 29 May 1670 Moses Simons of "Duxburrow" was on "an exact list of all the names of the Freemen of the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth..."[1/V5p174, ms. p200]

On 5 March 1683/84 "John Simmons, son of Moses Simmons, deceased hath made his choice of John Soule to be his guardian". At the same time Samuel Sampson Jr. also chose John Soule as his guardian.[1/V6p125, ms.p2] (Note: This came from the second section of sixth manuscript of Plymouth Records.)

On 13 Dec 1660 Moses and Sarah Simons of Duxbury sold to Nicholas Byram all rights to their land in Bridgewater. [3/V31p60]

He mentioned his sons Aaron and John and his daughters Mary wife of Joseph Alden, Elizabeth, wife of Richard Dwelly; and Sarah, wife to James Nash. He also had a son Joseph of Scituate, who predeceased him."Plymouth Colony History", p. 353.

More About MOSES SIMMONS, SR.:

Comment: 1666, Town records of Duxbury were destroyed in a fire

Immigration: 1621, Arrived on the Fortune

Probate: September 15, 1691

Will: June 17, 1689, Does not mention wife

Children of MOSES SIMMONS and SARAH (SIMMONS) are:

3. i. REBECCA<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS, b. Abt. 1635, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. Bet. 1665 - 1668, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

4. ii. MOSES SIMMONS, JR, b. Abt. 1640, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. March 18, 1675/76, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOHN SIMMONS, b. Abt. 1642, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. Bef. February 09, 1715/16, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. MERCY PAYBODIE, November 16, 1669; b. February 25, 1649/50, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA ??; d. 1728.

More About MERCY PAYBODIE:

Comment: Daughter of William Pabodie and Elizabeth Alden

- iv. MARY SIMMONS, b. Abt. 1644, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. Aft. June 17, 1689; m. JOSEPH ALDEN, 1664; b. 1624, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. February 08, 1696/97, Bridgewater, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.

More About JOSEPH ALDEN:

Comment: Son of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins

- v. ELIZABETH SIMMONS, b. Abt. 1645, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. February 24, 1707/08, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. RICHARD DWELLY.
- vi. AARON SIMMONS, -- SEE DART FOR DESCENDANTS, b. Abt. 1646, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. 1689; m. MARY WOODWARD, December 24, 1677.
- vii. SARAH SIMMONS, b. 1649, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. Aft. June 17, 1689; m. JAMES NASH, JR..

Generation No. 3

**3.** REBECCA<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS (*MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*) was born Abt. 1635 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died Bet. 1665 - 1668 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA. She married JOHN SOULE<sup>3</sup> 1655 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, son of GEORGE SOULE and MARY BUCKET. He was born Abt. 1632 in Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died Bef. November 14, 1707 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

Children of REBECCA SIMMONS and JOHN SOULE are:

- i. REBECCA<sup>4</sup> SOULE, b. Abt. 1656; d. September 18, 1732; m. EDMUND WESTON, December 13, 1688; b. 1654.
- ii. JAMES SOULE, b. October 04, 1659; d. August 27, 1744; m. LYDIA THOMPSON, December 14, 1693; b. 1661.
- iii. SARAH SOULE, b. 1660, Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. Aft. March 16, 1689/90; m. ADAM WRIGHT; b. 1645; d. September 20, 1724, Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.
5. iv. RACHEL SOULE, b. Abt. 1662, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. September 18, 1727, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

**4.** MOSES<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS, JR (*MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*)<sup>4</sup> was born Abt. 1640 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died March 18, 1675/76 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>. He married (1) MERCY SOUTHWORTH<sup>6</sup>. He married (2) SARAH CHANDLER<sup>6</sup>. He married (3) PATIENCE BARSTOW Abt. 1662 in Dedham, Norfolk, Mass, USA ???<sup>7</sup>, daughter of WILLIAM BARSTOW and ANN (HUBBARD?). She was born October 03, 1643 in Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA<sup>8</sup>, and died 1689 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA ???<sup>9</sup>.

More About MOSES SIMMONS, JR:

Probate: December 17, 1676, Will recorded

Will: March 07, 1675/76, Will written

More About PATIENCE BARSTOW:

Baptism: June 09, 1644, Dedham, Norfolk County, MASS, USA

Children of MOSES SIMMONS and PATIENCE BARSTOW are:

- i. MOSES<sup>4</sup> SIMMONS III, b. Bef. June 10, 1666, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. 1690, Canada<sup>10</sup>.

More About MOSES SIMMONS III:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Christening: June 10, 1666, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

- ii. JOHN SIMMONS, b. Bef. March 15, 1666/67, Scituate, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. 1711<sup>11</sup>; m. EXPERIENCE BICKNELL, April 19, 1703; b. October 20, 1665<sup>12</sup>.

More About JOHN SIMMONS:

Baptism: March 15, 1666/67, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>13</sup>

More About EXPERIENCE BICKNELL:

Comment: Daughter of John and Mary Bicknell

Residence: 1703, Weymouth, Norfolk, Mass, USA

- iii. SARAH SIMMONS, b. Bef. July 03, 1670, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. October 24, 1742, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. // THOMPSON<sup>14</sup>; d. Bef. 1734.

More About SARAH SIMMONS:

Christening 1: July 03, 1670, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Christening 2: July 31, 1670<sup>15</sup>

Residence: 1734, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA

- iv. JOB SIMMONS, b. 1671, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. September 26, 1761, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>; m. HANNAH BISHOP, June 15, 1700, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. November 12, 1739, Halifax, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.

More About JOB SIMMONS:

Christening: October 04, 1674, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Residence: Plympton, Plymouth, Mass, USA

More About HANNAH BISHOP:

Comment: Daughter of James and Mary Bishop

- 6. v. AARON SIMMONS, b. Bef. August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. February 06, 1757, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- vi. PATIENCE SIMMONS, b. Bef. March 18, 1674/75, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; d. October 30, 1723, Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>; m. GEORGE BARROWS, February 14, 1694/95<sup>19</sup>.

More About PATIENCE SIMMONS:

Christening: March 18, 1674/75, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Comment: Mother was a widow at Patience's Christening

Generation No. 4

5. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> SOULE (*REBECCA<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*) was born Abt. 1662 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died September 18, 1727 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>20</sup>. She married JOHN COBB, JR<sup>21,22</sup> September 05, 1688 in Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA, son of JOHN COBB and MARTHA NELSON. He was born August 24, 1662 in Plymouth, Plymouth County, Mass, USA, and died October 08, 1727 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>23</sup>.

Children of RACHEL SOULE and JOHN COBB are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COBB III, b. Abt. 1689; d. July 06, 1750, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>24</sup>; m. (1) JOANNA THOMAS, Bef. 1714; b. Abt. 1692; d. November 11, 1724, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. (2) MARY CONANT, 1725; b. Abt. 1703; d. August 16, 1795, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>25</sup>.

More About MARY CONANT:

Comment: Parents were Josiah Conant and Elizabeth Washburn

- 7. ii. ELIZABETH COBB, b. 1691.
- iii. MARTHA COBB, b. March 23, 1691/92, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. August 08, 1775, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. PATIENCE COBB, b. 1693.
- v. JAMES COBB, b. 1696; m. THANKFUL THOMAS, 1718; b. Abt. 1695; d. April 17, 1743, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>26</sup>.
- vi. RACHEL COBB, b. December 08, 1702, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; d. June 24, 1769, Plympton, Plymouth County, MASS, USA; m. MOSES STANDISH; b. 1701; d. 1769.

**6. AARON<sup>4</sup> SIMMONS** (*MOSES<sup>3</sup>, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*)<sup>27</sup> was born Bef. August 04, 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died February 06, 1757 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>28</sup>. He married MARTHA COBB 1716 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>29,30</sup>, daughter of JOHN COBB and RACHEL SOULE. She was born March 23, 1691/92 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>31,32</sup>, and died August 08, 1775 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About AARON SIMMONS:

Christening: August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

More About MARTHA COBB:

Comment: Widow of Ephraim Tinkham

Children of AARON SIMMONS and MARTHA COBB are:

- 8. i. DAVID<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS, SR, b. February 12, 1716/17, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- ii. AARON SIMMONS, b. September 06, 1719, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iii. PATIENCE SIMMONS, b. February 21, 1722/23, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iv. MARTHA SIMMONS, b. January 11, 1728/29, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Bef. 1755, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA; m. NELSON FINNEY, 1749, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA<sup>33,34</sup>; b. Abt. 1728; d. June 22, 1781, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass, USA.

More About NELSON FINNEY:

Comment: 1755, Married Rosamond Thomas

Generation No. 5

**7. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> COBB** (*RACHEL<sup>4</sup> SOULE, REBECCA<sup>3</sup> SIMMONS, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*) was born March 23, 1691/92 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??<sup>35,36</sup>, and died August 08, 1775 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA. She married (1) EPHRAIM THINKHAM June 24, 1708 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>37</sup>. She married (2) AARON SIMMONS<sup>38</sup> 1716 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>39,40</sup>, son of MOSES SIMMONS and PATIENCE BARSTOW. He was born Bef. August 04, 1672 in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA, and died February 06, 1757 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>41</sup>.

More About MARTHA COBB:

Comment: Widow of Ephraim Tinkham

More About AARON SIMMONS:

Christening: August 04, 1672, Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Children are listed above under (6) AARON Simmons.

**8. DAVID<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS, SR** (*AARON<sup>4</sup>, MOSES<sup>3</sup>, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON*) was born February 12, 1716/17 in Scituate, Plymouth County, MASS, USA. He married PRISCILLA (SIMMONS)<sup>42</sup>.

Children of DAVID SIMMONS and PRISCILLA (SIMMONS) are:

- i. MOSES<sup>6</sup> SIMMONS, b. November 06, 1740, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass; d. Woodstock, Vt ??.
- ii. CALEB SIMMONS, b. July 26, 1742, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iii. DESIRE SIMMONS, b. June 29, 1744, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. CONSIDER BRANNOCK, March 08, 1764<sup>43</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iv. DEBORAH SIMMONS, b. June 29, 1744, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- v. GEORGE SIMMONS, b. June 18, 1746, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. March 26, 1825, Stowe, Vt, USA<sup>44</sup>; m. THANKFUL HOWLAND, December 01, 1768<sup>45</sup>; b. Abt. 1748; d. April 24, 1826, Stowe, Vt, USA.
- vi. SARAH SIMMONS, b. April 12, 1749, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- vii. PRISCILLA SIMMONS, b. December 21, 1751, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- viii. MARTHA SIMMONS, b. September 02, 1754, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- ix. AARON SIMMONS, b. February 06, 1757, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- 9. x. DAVID SIMMONS, JR., b. February 04, 1761, Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 25, 1813, Woodstock, Vt, USA ??.

Generation No. 6

**9. DAVID<sup>6</sup> SIMMONS, JR. (DAVID<sup>5</sup>, AARON<sup>4</sup>, MOSES<sup>3</sup>, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON)** was born February 04, 1761 in Middleborough, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died February 25, 1813 in Woodstock, Vt, USA ??<sup>46</sup>. He married OLIVE WILSON<sup>47,48</sup>.

Children of DAVID SIMMONS and OLIVE WILSON are:

- i. AARON<sup>7</sup> SIMMONS, b. September 13, 1788, Woodstock, Vt, USA; d. March 23, 1883<sup>49</sup>; m. SYBIL HODGMAN<sup>50</sup>; b. May 12, 1793<sup>51</sup>; d. January 13, 1885<sup>52</sup>.
- 10. ii. EUNICE T. SIMMONS, b. April 15, 1790, Woodstock, Vt, USA; d. August 07, 1871, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA.
- iii. GEORGE SIMMONS, b. May 08, 1792, Woodstock, Vt, USA; d. March 16, 1881<sup>52,53</sup>; m. CAROLINE PAYNE<sup>54</sup>; b. Abt. 1794<sup>55</sup>; d. 1852<sup>56</sup>.
- iv. ZURIAH SIMMONS, b. January 07, 1795, Woodstock, Vt, USA; d. August 10, 1820<sup>56</sup>; m. // PATTERSON<sup>57</sup>.
- v. NATHAN SIMMONS, b. March 05, 1796, Woodstock, Vt, USA; d. March 22, 1883<sup>58</sup>.
- vi. STILLMAN SIMMONS, b. August 16, 1800, Woodstock, Vt, USA; m. SAPHRONIA WALKER<sup>59,60</sup>.

Generation No. 7

**10. EUNICE T.<sup>7</sup> SIMMONS (DAVID<sup>6</sup>, DAVID<sup>5</sup>, AARON<sup>4</sup>, MOSES<sup>3</sup>, MOSES<sup>2</sup>, WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> SIMONSZOON, OR SYMONSON)** was born April 15, 1790 in Woodstock, Vt, USA, and died August 07, 1871 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>61</sup>. She married (1) ASA DUNBAR<sup>62,62</sup>. He died Bef. 1817<sup>63</sup>. She married (2) BENJAMIN DUNBAR<sup>64</sup>. He was born March 31, 1790 in Mass, USA<sup>65,66</sup>, and died October 25, 1860 in Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>67</sup>.

More About EUNICE T. SIMMONS:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY

More About BENJAMIN DUNBAR:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY

Children of EUNICE SIMMONS and BENJAMIN DUNBAR are:

- i. MARY<sup>8</sup> DUNBAR<sup>68</sup>, b. Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA; m. JOEL ESTES<sup>69</sup>.
- ii. DULSENA DUNBAR<sup>70</sup>, m. SIMEON HARRIMAN<sup>71</sup>.
- iii. AZEL S. DUNBAR<sup>72</sup>, d. December 21, 1841, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>73</sup>.

More About AZEL S. DUNBAR:

Burial: Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA

- iv. OUR LITTLE ALFRED DUNBAR<sup>74</sup>, d. Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>75</sup>.
- v. CHARLES M. DUNBAR<sup>76</sup>, b. Abt. 1817, NY, USA<sup>77</sup>; d. 1897, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>78</sup>; m. (1) ORPHA MILES, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>79</sup>; b. 1820, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA ??<sup>80</sup>; d. 1883, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>81</sup>; m. (2) SARAH CLARK<sup>82</sup>.

More About ORPHA MILES:

Burial: Bayside Cemetery, Potsdam, NY, USA

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. NATHAN S[IMMONS] DUNBAR, b. 1819, NY<sup>83</sup>; d. April 05, 1866, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>84</sup>; m. MARY ANN //<sup>85,86</sup>; b. Abt. 1823, NY; d. May 28, 1856, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>87</sup>.
- vii. CHARLOTTE DUNBAR, b. Abt. 1821, NY, USA<sup>88</sup>; d. 1904, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>89</sup>; m. (1) BENJAMIN TYRON<sup>90</sup>; b. 1802<sup>91</sup>; d. 1885<sup>92</sup>; m. (2) // SPERRY<sup>93</sup>.

More About CHARLOTTE DUNBAR:

Education: Went to school in Brasher Falls, NY

- viii. GEORGE DUNBAR, b. 1826, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>94</sup>.

More About GEORGE DUNBAR:

Occupation: farmer, 90 acres 3 mi from Potsdam

- ix. MARTHA L. DUNBAR, b. August 27, 1830, Stockholm, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>95</sup>; d. April 15, 1917, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>96</sup>; m. SENECA MILES, SR.<sup>97</sup>, Bef. 1855<sup>98</sup>; b. October 03, 1814, NY, USA<sup>99,100</sup>; d. July 19, 1890, Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, NY, USA<sup>101</sup>.

More About SENECA MILES, SR.:

Burial: Garfield Cemetery Records, Parishville, NY

- x. LYSANDER B. DUNBAR, b. 1834, NY, USA<sup>102,103</sup>; d. March 13, 1910, St. Lawrence Co, NY, USA<sup>104</sup>; m. HARRIET L. RHODES<sup>105</sup>; b. 1834<sup>106</sup>.

More About LYSANDER B. DUNBAR:

Occupation 1: Tin peddler

Occupation 2: Taught at St. Lawrence Academy

## Endnotes

1. "Records Of The Colony Of New Plymouth In New England", State of Mass, Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, Ed., Boston, 1855. Mayflower Decendants 31:60.
2. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 9-13, [original source for this generation].
3. Mayflower Families through Five Generations, Vol 3: Soule.
4. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13-14, [major source for this generation].
5. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
6. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), Barstow, p.129, [source of date of marriage] 1662, citing Bond.
8. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 12, [source of birth year/place].
9. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 12, [source of death year].
10. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year / place of death].
11. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year of death].
12. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 13, [source of year of birth].
13. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of exact date of baptism].
14. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
15. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [alternate date of christening].
16. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of death].
17. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of marriage].
18. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date / place of death].
19. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 14, [source of date of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

20. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 57: Mar 28, 1814 Rachel COBB, (17) m. 1688, nee SOUL, d 18 Sep 1727, ae 65th.
21. Mayflower Families through Five Generations, vol 3: Soule.
22. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.
23. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 16: 26 Dec 1694 o.s. John COBB, Jr., (57), d 8 Oct 1727, ae 68th.
24. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 421: Jul 7, 1742 John COBB Sr., fa. 16, br 219, sis. 447, (119, 422) m. bef. 1714, and 1725, d. 6 Jul 1750 ae 61.
25. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 422: Jul 7, 1742 Mary COBB, (421), o. CONANT, mo. 101, d. 16 Aug 1795, ae 92d.
26. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 219: Jul 1, 1733 Thankful COBB, w. James, m. 1718, o. THOMAS, fa. 81, sis. 242, 105, d. 17 Apr 1743, ae 48th.
27. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [major source for this generation].
28. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of date / place of death].
29. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 17, [source of spouse] "Martha (Cobb) Tinkham, Daughter of John Cobb, Jr. and widow of Ephraim Tinkham ; [source of marriage year and place] ; [major source for birth dates and birth places for children].
30. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 447: Mar 13, 1743 Martha SIMMONS, w. Aaron m. 1716, (1st h. 40) o. COBB, fa. 17, br. 421, d. 8 Aug 1775, ae 84.
31. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 16, "Martha died aug 8th 1775, age 84."
32. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
33. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [source of year of marriage].
34. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 354: Mar 14, 1742 Nelson FINNEY, fa. 240?, m. Martha SIMMONS 1749, Rosamond THOMAS 1755, d. 22 Jun 1781, ae 53d.
35. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 16, "Martha died aug 8th 1775, age 84."
36. LDS IGI, [source of place of birth].
37. LDS IGI, [source of name of spouse and marriage data].
38. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 16, [major source for this generation].
39. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 17, [source of spouse] "Martha (Cobb) Tinkham, Daughter of John Cobb, Jr. and widow of Ephraim Tinkham ; [source of marriage year and place] ; [major source for birth dates and birth places for children].
40. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro\\_ma\\_church1.htm](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~jdevlin/ma/middleboro_ma_church1.htm), *First Church of Middleborough, Plymouth County, Ma -- Membership 1694-1799*, (Double dated years before Sept. 1752, agree

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- w. New Style. Day of month conforms to records. To bring these to New Style, add 10 days to the dates prior to the year 1700; 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 2, 1852.), line 447: Mar 13, 1743 Martha SIMMONS, w. Aaron m. 1716, (1st h. 40) o. COBB, fa. 17, br. 421, d. 8 Aug 1775, ae 84.
41. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 11, [source of date / place of death].
  42. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 21-22, [source of name of spouse] ; [major source for birth dates and place of birth for children].
  43. Lorenzo A. Simmons, *History of the Simmons Family*, (Lincoln, Neb, 1930), 17, [source of date of marriage].
  44. p. 50, St. Lawrence Univ. Library; 974.3 D168, from *History of Woodstock, Vermont* by Henry Swan Dana, Houghton, Mifflin, and Co, 1889: "George Simmons, Brother of Moses and David Simmons, who settled here [Woodstock] in 1788, and retained the title to the place till 1795 when he conveyed it to his son Howland. He continued to reside in Woodstock for some years; finally moved to Stowe, wher he died March 26, 1825 in the 79th year of age. His wife Thankful died at the same place April 24 1826 at the age of 78."
  45. Henry S. Rowe, *Ancestry of John Simmons, Founder of Simmons College*, (Cambridge, 1933), 22, [source of date married].
  46. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
  47. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names, birth dates and places of birth].
  48. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes.
  49. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
  50. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse ].
  51. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of birth].
  52. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
  53. Judy's Guess based on other information.
  54. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
  55. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of birth].
  56. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
  57. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
  58. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of date of death].
  59. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes, [source of spouse].
  60. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes.
  61. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  62. Lucy M. Simmons Parks, Simmons Family, handwritten notes.
  63. Judy's Guess based on other information.
  64. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of spouse].
  65. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date of birth].
  66. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
  67. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death] Benjamin Dunbar d. Oct 25 1860 age 70 yrs 7 m 25 d.
  68. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
  69. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
  70. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
  71. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
  72. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of parents].
  73. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  74. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of parents].
  75. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of place of death].
  76. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of parents].
  77. *1880 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth].
  78. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  79. Jonas M. Miles, *Miles Genealogy*, (1920), [source of spouse].
  80. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
  81. *Bayside Cemetery Records, Potsdam, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  82. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
  83. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth and parents].
  84. *Ellis Cemetery, Stockholm, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  85. *Notes at St. Lawrence Co. Historical Society, Canton, NY*, [source of spouse].
  86. *1850 Census (USA)*, family 914/964, Nathan 31, Maryann 27, and daughter Martha 3 all b. NY.
  87. *Notes at St. Lawrence Co. Historical Society, Canton, NY*, [source of date / place of death].
  88. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
  89. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].
  90. *Land Records*, [source of spouse].
  91. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].
  92. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

93. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of spouse].
94. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth and parents].
95. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of date / place and parents].
96. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
97. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of parents].
98. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, death of Benjamin Miles gives parents as Martha Dunbar and Seneca Miles.
99. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date of birth].
100. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of place of birth].
101. *Vital Statistics: Record of Deaths*, [source of date / place of death].
102. *1850 Census (USA)*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
103. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, letter from a descendant of Lysander.
104. *Will / Intestate Estate*, [source of date / place of death].
105. *Land Records*, [source of spouse].
106. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of date of birth].



## Descendants of JOHN Spring, Sr.

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> SPRING, SR.<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1589 in England. He married ELINOR [SPRING]. She was born Abt. 1588 in England.

More About JOHN SPRING, SR.:

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on "Elizabeth" from Ipswich, Suffield, England

Children of JOHN SPRING and ELINOR [SPRING] are:

- i. MARY<sup>2</sup> SPRING, b. Abt. 1623, England.
- ii. HENRY SPRING, b. Abt. 1628, England.
2. iii. JOHN SPRING, LT., b. Abt. 1630; d. May 18, 1717, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA.
- iv. WILLIAM SPRING, b. Abt. 1633, England.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> SPRING, LT. (*JOHN<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>2</sup> was born Abt. 1630, and died May 18, 1717 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA. He married ANNA / HANNAH BARSHAM December 19, 1656 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>, daughter of WILLAIM BARSHAM and ANNABELLA BLAND. She was born January 07, 1637/38 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>, and died July 18, 1710 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

More About JOHN SPRING, LT.:

Immigration: 1634

Children of JOHN SPRING and ANNA BARSHAM are:

- i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> SPRING, b. October 01, 1657, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>.
- ii. MARY SPRING, b. June 10, 1659, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>6</sup>.
- iii. SUSANNAH SPRING, b. April 16, 1661, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
- iv. SARY SPRING, b. December 06, 1662, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>.
- v. REBECCA SPRING, b. December 10, 1664, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>.
3. vi. ELIZABETH SPRING, b. April 07, 1675, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> SPRING (*JOHN<sup>2</sup>*, *JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born April 07, 1675 in Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>. She married JOHN MASON, JR. October 18, 1699 in Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>11,12</sup>, son of JOHN MASON and ELIZABETH HAMMOND. He was born January 22, 1676/77, and died March 24, 1737/38 in Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, JR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA

Children of ELIZABETH SPRING and JOHN MASON are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> MASON III, b. August 08, 1701, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.
- ii. ELIZABETH MASON, b. August 30, 1703, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.
- iii. MELLICENT MASON, b. April 24, 1705, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child; m. JONATHAN NEWEL<sup>14</sup>, May 01, 1724, Woodstock, WIndham, Conn, USA; b. October 10, 1701, Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- iv. THADDEUS MASON, b. December 27, 1706, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.
- v. JONAS MASON, b. October 21, 1708, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.
- vi. KATHERINE MASON, b. August 05, 1710, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; d. March 07, 1732/33,

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Holliston, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>; Adopted child.
- vii. ESTHER MASON, b. January 02, 1712/13, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.
- viii. SARAH MASON, b. June 07, 1714, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child; m. WILLIAM MUNROE III, January 03, 1732/33<sup>16</sup>.

More About WILLIAM MUNROE III:  
Residence: Lexington, Mass, USA

- ix. MERCY MASON, b. November 12, 1716, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA; Adopted child.

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] JOHN Spring, Watertown 1634, came in the Elizabeth from Ipswich, Co. Suffk, that yr. aged 45, with w. Elinor, 46; and ch. Mary, 11; Henry, 6; John, 4; and William, 9 mos.; emb. late in Apr. arr. in June, aft. very pleasant pass.; took o. of fidel. 1652. From the rec. we hear of no other ch.
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN SPRING, Cambridge vil. now Newton, s. of the preced. brot. from Eng. by his f. 1634, cross. the riv. from the Watertown side, when Eliot, the first min. was sett. and built his ho. next to E's.; m. 19 Dec. 1656; Hannah, d. of William Barsham of W. had Hannah, b. 1 Oct. 1657; Mary, 10 June 1659; Susanna, 16 Apr. 1661, d. young; Sarah, 6 Feb. 1663; Rebecca, 10 Feb. 1665; Abigail, 20 Feb. 1667; Susanna, again, 18 Aug. 1670, d. young; Mary, again, 19 Feb. 1673; Elizabeth 7 Apr. 1675; and John, 1678; was freem. 1690, lieut. selectman 8 yrs. and rep. 1704, 6 and 7. His w. d. 18 Aug. 1710, and he d. 18 May 1717 in his 87th yr. Mary m. 30 Nov. 1681, John Ward; Abigail m. 31 Dec. 1689, William Ward; and Elizabeth m. 18 Oct. 1699, John Mason, eldest s. of John of Newton, and gr. s. of Hugh.
3. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 18, [source of date / place of marriage].
4. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 5, [source of date / place of birth] 7 d 11 m 1637.
5. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 19, [source of date / place of birth].
6. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p22, [source of date / place of birth].
7. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1 p 23, [source of date / place of birth].
8. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 24, [source of date / place of birth].
9. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 26, [source of date / place of birth].
10. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
11. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names and birth dates / place].
12. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
13. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
14. LDS IGI, [initial source for this generation].
15. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of date / place of death].
16. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of GEORGE Stedman

### Generation No. 1

1. GEORGE<sup>1</sup> STEDMAN was born Abt. 1650 in Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA. He married HANNAH COBURN, [OR OSBORN] April 04, 1674 in Charlestown, RI?<sup>1</sup>.

More About GEORGE STEDMAN:

Residence: Bef. 1674, Charlestown, RI, USA

Children of GEORGE STEDMAN and HANNAH COBURN are:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> STEDMAN, b. March 20, 1674/75<sup>2</sup>.
- ii. HANNAH STEDMAN, b. October 16, 1677<sup>3</sup>.
2. iii. SARAH STEDMAN, b. August 13, 1683, Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA.
- iv. MARY STEDMAN, b. May 27, 1686<sup>3</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. SARAH<sup>2</sup> STEDMAN (GEORGE<sup>1</sup>) was born August 13, 1683 in Charlestown (Boston), Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>. She married JOSEPH GLAZIER October 08, 1702 in Woburn, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>, son of JOHN GLAZIER and ELIZABETH GEORGE. He was born Abt. 1680<sup>6</sup>.

Children of SARAH STEDMAN and JOSEPH GLAZIER are:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GLAZIER, b. Aft. 1702, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. RUTH GLAZIER, b. April 12, 1724, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>8</sup>; d. Holden, Mass, USA ??; m. JOSEPH RUGG, June 15, 1738<sup>9</sup>; b. June 02, 1723, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA; d. September 22, 1797, Lancaster, Worcester, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman.
2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman, [source of date of birth].
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman.
4. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 178, Stedman, date of birth makes the relationship between Sarah daughter of George and Sarah wife of Joseph possible.
5. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of spouse].
6. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of birth].
7. Mary Smallman, *LDS files in Potsdam, NY*, [source of place of birth and source of parents].
8. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date / place of birth and parents].
9. Ellen Rugg, *The Descendants of John Rugg*, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of children's names and their birth dates / places].
10. Wm. R. Cutter, *Genealogy of Northern NY*, (1910), [source of date / place of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of WILLIAM Walton, Rev.

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> WALTON, REV. died November 06, 1668 in Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married ELIZABETH COOKE. She died September 29, 1674 in Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for WILLIAM WALTON, REV.:

Alumni report of Emanuel College, Cambridge states that he entered 18 Feb 1617 and got his BA in 1621 and his masters in 1625. It also indicates he was "of Somerset" and that he was a "sizer", one who financed his education by working part time. He "subscribed to the oath of Supremacy and XXXIX Articles in the Diocese of Bristol September, 1621" and was licensed to hold a Curacy on March 31, 1828" according to the "Somerset and Dorset Notes and Queries (vol 6, p. 136).

In Hingham by 1635 - was among the 29 men who drew house lots and receive grants of land for pasture on 18 Sep 1635. There is an inlet near Hingham harbor known as Walton's Cove for at least 300 years that may have been the site of his land. Took the oath as a freeman there 3 Mar 1635/6. Moved to Marblehead before 1637 (when he's listed on a tax list) as the first pastor. He was granted land at Marblehead on 14 Nov 1638. When Marblehead became an independent town in 1649 (until then it was part of Salem), William was granted 40 pounds for his services as minister.<sup>407</sup>

SAVAGE: WILLIAM, Marblehead 1639, had been bred at Emanuel Coll. Cambridge, where he took his degr. 1621 and 1625, and was, no doubt, ord. and serv. at Seaton, Co. Devon, where it is kn. that sev. of his ch. were b. came in some sh. earlier than his common. been thot. at least drew for houselot at Hingham, 18 Sept. 1635, and was freem. 3 Mar. foll. was but few yrs. at H. prob. longer at M. certain. in 1648, perhaps at Lynn a short time a. 1642, and may have taught for most of his latter yrs. part of ea. season, perhaps at Manchester, to wh., he was activ. as a propr. of Jeffery's cove, in bring. the governm. to gr. incorp. 1645, and d. in autum 1668; inv. of his est. was tak. 23 Nov. of this yr. and he had allowance for his min. serv. up to that time at Marblehead.

His w. was Elizabeth ch. b. in Eng. were, as is said, John, 6 Apr. 1627; Elizabeth 27 Oct. 1629; Martha, 26 Apr. 1632; and at H. was Nathaniel, 3 Mar. 1636; and at M. were Samuel, 5, bapt. 20 June 1639; Josiah 20 Dec. 1640, bapt. 2 Jan. foll.; and Mary, 14, bapt. 26 May 1644. Elizabeth m. a Conant; Martha m. a Munjoy, perhaps Walter; and Mary m. Robert Bartlett. Mather spelt this, in his list of min. of the first classis, Magn. III. 3, Waltham, and his authority (suppos. he must sometimes be right) I preferred to Johnsons's in my note to Winthrop I. 169, for wh. Dr. Farmer admin, gentle rebuke. Increase Mather relat. in Remark. Providence. the d. of Josiah by lightning, spells the name correctly, as I now have.

More About WILLIAM WALTON, REV.:

Burial: Old Burial Hill, Marblehead, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>

Education: Bet. 1621 - 1625, Emanuel College, Cambridge, England

Freeman: March 03, 1635/36

Residence: Seaton, Devonshire, England

Children of WILLIAM WALTON and ELIZABETH COOKE are:

- i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WALTON, b. April 06, 1627, England.
2. ii. ELIZABETH WALTON, b. Bef. October 07, 1629, England; d. September 29, 1674.
- iii. MARTHA WALTON, b. April 26, 1632, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA; m. (WALTER ?) MUNJOY.
- iv. NATHANIEL WALTON, b. March 03, 1635/36, Hingham, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
- v. SAMUEL WALTON, b. June 05, 1639, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA.

More About SAMUEL WALTON:

Baptism: June 20, 1639, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. MARY WALTON, b. May 14, 1644, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA; m. ROBERT BARTLETT.

More About MARY WALTON:

Baptism: May 26, 1644, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

- vii. JOSIAH WALTON, b. December 20, 1649, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA.

More About JOSIAH WALTON:

Baptism: January 02, 1649/50, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

Generation No. 2

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> WALTON (*WILLIAM*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>3</sup> was born Bef. October 07, 1629 in England, and died September 29, 1674<sup>4</sup>. She married LOT CONANT Bef. 1650, son of ROGER CONANT and SARAH HORTON. He was born Abt. 1624 in Gloucester, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>, and died September 29, 1674 in Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>6</sup>.

More About ELIZABETH WALTON:

Baptism: October 07, 1629, England<sup>7</sup>

Notes for LOT CONANT:

Notes from Amelia Morrow:

Except for Nathaniel, his children are all listed in the Beverly records up until Rebecca in 1670. However, he lived in Marblehead by 1657 - selectman in 1662 and still listed as a householder in 1674. On 20 Nov 1666, his father gave him the homestead at Beverly. Records refer to him as "of Beverly" after that, but he was still selling land in Marblehead until his death.

-----

Savage: LOT, Salem, br. of the preced[\*\*]. b. 1624, perhaps at Cape Ann, had Nathaniel, John, Lot, Elizabeth all bapt. 26 May 1662; Martha, bapt. 12 Oct. 1664; and William and Sarah, 3 July 1667; one of the found. of ch. at Beverly, 1667, but in 1674, when he d. was of Marblehead, had ten ch. 5 s. 5 ds. provid. for in his f.'s will, 1678, wh. may render just conclus. of his prior d. but his own est. was good.

\*\*\*"preceding" entry is Joshua, m. 1676, gr.son of Roger by ? son. The one before that is Joshua son of Roger, Lot's brother

More About LOT CONANT:

Religion: 1667, Dismissed from the First Church in Salem to form the church at Bass River [Beverly]

Residence: Bef. 1657, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA

Selectman: 1662

Children of ELIZABETH WALTON and LOT CONANT are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> CONANT, b. July 28, 1650, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA; d. 1732<sup>8</sup>; m. HANNAH MANSFIELD<sup>9</sup>; b. Abt. 1656, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA; d. Aft. 1732.
- ii. JOHN CONANT, b. December 15, 1652, Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>10</sup>; d. September 30, 1724, Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. BETHIAH MANSFIELD<sup>12</sup>, May 07, 1678, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA<sup>13</sup>; b. April 07, 1658, Lynn, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>; d. June 27, 1720, Beverly, Essex County, Mass, USA<sup>15</sup>.

More About JOHN CONANT:

Military service: King Philip's war: member of Capt. Samuel Appleton's co., stationed at Hadley and Springfield

Occupation: farmer

Religion: August 23, 1691, Admitted to full communion in the First Church

- iii. LOT CONANT, b. February 16, 1657/58, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- iv. ELIZABETH CONANT, b. May 13, 1660, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- v. MARY CONANT, b. July 14, 1662, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- vi. MARTHA CONANT, b. August 15, 1664, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vii. SARAH CONANT, b. February 19, 1666/67, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- viii. WILLIAM CONANT, b. February 19, 1666/67, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- ix. ROGER CONANT, b. March 10, 1668/69, Beverly, Essex County, MASS, USA.
- x. REBECCA CONANT, b. January 31, 1670/71, Marblehead, Essex County, MASS, USA.

## Endnotes

1. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
2. LDS IGI, [place of burial].
3. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of name of father].
4. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of date of death].
5. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of year / place of birth].
6. [http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~amorrows/fg07/fg07\\_414.html](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~amorrows/fg07/fg07_414.html), Conant, Frederick ODell, History and Genealogy of the Conant Family, Portland (Private), 1887 [source of date / place of death].
7. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, p 158, [source of date / country of Christening].
8. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, 158, [source of year of death].
9. Mckenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States*, vol 7, 158, [source of name of spouse].
10. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of parents and date / place of birth].
11. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of date of death].
12. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of parents].
13. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of date of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates of birth].
14. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of date of birth].
15. Cutter, *Genealogy of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts*, 788, [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of JOHN Warner

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> WARNER was born in Of Hasfield, County Gloucester, England.

Child of JOHN WARNER is:

2. i. ANDREW<sup>2</sup> WARNER, b. Abt. 1594, Of Hasfield, Gloucester, England; d. December 18, 1684, Hadley, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. ANDREW<sup>2</sup> WARNER (*JOHN*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1594 in Of Hasfield, Gloucester, England<sup>2,3</sup>, and died December 18, 1684 in Hadley, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>. He married (2) HESTER WAKEMAN Bef. 1659. She died 1693.

More About ANDREW WARNER:

Comment 1: An original proprietor of Hartford, south bank of the Little River

Comment 2: Name on Founders Monument of Hartford

Comment 3: Settler of Hartford two years before Hooker's group

Freeman: May 14, 1634

Military service: 1658, member of the Troop of Horse, organized by Captain Mason at Hartford

Occupation: October 1633, Deacon of First Church, Newton, Mass

Residence 1: 1632, Cambridge, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>

Residence 2: 1639, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn: south bank of Little River

Residence 3: February 08, 1678/79, Hadley, Mass, USA: took oath of allegiance

More About HESTER WAKEMAN:

Comment: Widow of Thomas Selden

Children of ANDREW WARNER are:

3. i. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> WARNER, b. Abt. 1632; d. September 03, 1682, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.  
ii. ANDREW WARNER, d. January 26, 1680/81, Middletown, Conn, USA<sup>5</sup>; m. REBECCA FLETCHER.  
iii. ROBERT WARNER, d. April 10, 1690, Middletown, Conn, USA; m. (1) DELIVERANCE //; m. (2) ELIZABETH GRANT, February 1653/54<sup>6</sup>.

More About DELIVERANCE //:

Comment: Widow of Mr. Rockwell

- iv. JACOB WARNER.  
v. DANIEL WARNER.  
vi. ISAAC WARNER.  
vii. MARY WARNER, m. (1) WILLIAM HILLS; m. (2) JOHN STEEL, January 22, 1645/46, Hartford, Conn, USA.  
viii. RUTH WARNER.

More About RUTH WARNER:

Comment: Presented to the court for wearing silk

- ix. JOHN WARNER.

### Generation No. 3

3. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> WARNER (*ANDREW*<sup>2</sup>, *JOHN*<sup>1</sup>) was born Abt. 1632, and died September 03, 1682 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA. She married DANIEL PRATT Bef. 1670, son of JOHN PRATT

and ELIZABETH // . He was born 1639 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>7</sup>, and died April 21, 1691 in Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>8</sup>.

More About HANNAH WARNER:

Burial: Burying Ground Center Church, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

More About DANIEL PRATT:

Burial: Center Church, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Freeman: February 26, 1655/56

Military service: March 11, 1657/58, Trooper under the command of Major John Mason

Occupation: Constable, rate maker, fence viewer, townsman

Children of HANNAH WARNER and DANIEL PRATT are:

- i. DAUGHER<sup>4</sup> PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
- ii. ELIZABETH PRATT, m. NATHANIEL GOODWIN<sup>9</sup>.

More About ELIZABETH PRATT:

Christening: August 20, 1693, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>10</sup>

- iii. ESTHER PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. October 07, 1702<sup>11</sup>.
- iv. HANNAH PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; d. September 10, 1751, East Windsor, Scantic Parish, Conn, USA<sup>12</sup>; m. DANIEL CLARK, JR., 1678<sup>13</sup>; b. April 04, 1654, Windsor, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>14,15</sup>.

More About HANNAH PRATT:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

More About DANIEL CLARK, JR.:

Burial: South Windsor Cemetery

Occupation: Locksmith

Residence 1: Bef. 1709, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA

Residence 2: 1709, Colchester, Conn, USA

- v. MARY PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. ROBERT SANFORD.
- vi. RACHEL PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. JOHN SKINNER<sup>16</sup>.
- vii. SARAH PRATT, b. Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. TIMOTHY PHELPS.
- viii. DANIEL PRATT, b. 1670, Hartford, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>; m. ELIZABETH LEE.

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] ANDREW, Cambridge 1632, freem. 14 May 1634, rem. to Hartford with the body of orig. proprs. but wether Hutch. I. 99, be justif. in mak. him, with Ludlow and other Commissnrs. to gov. the people under Mass. as Farmer quotes him, is to me doubtful. See our Col. Rec. I. 171, where the last of the eight do honor. is Andrew Ward, but in the repetit. of the names in the same instr. becomes Warner. In 1659 he rem. with a new w. Esther, wid. of Thomas Selden, wh. brot. him no issue, to Hadley at its first settlem. was liv. to take the o. of alleg. at H. 8 Feb. 1679, and d. 18 Dec. 1684, or possib. the month foll. aged almost 90. Of his ch. nine in number, we kn. neither the mo. nor order of succession, nor dates, exc. of Isaac, by approxim. a. 1645. The others were Andrew; Mary, wh. prob. was b. in Eng. m. first, 1645, John Steele, jr. of Hartford, wh. d. 1653, and next William Hills; Ruth, ano. d. m. a Pratt; Daniel; Robert; John; and Jacob. Of his wid. Esther, the inv. was tak. Dec. 1693.
2. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, p631, [source of date / place of birth].
3. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 103, [source of place of birth].
4. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 103.
5. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, 146, [source of date / place of death].
6. Lucius M Boldwood, *Genealogy of Hadley Families*, p146, [source of date / place of marriage].
7. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 93.
8. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 92.
9. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 467.
10. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 94.
11. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 467.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

12. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10.
13. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 10, 21-21, [source of year of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and their dates / places of birth].
14. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 179-180.
15. *Vital Records of Windsor, Hartford County Conn*, Daniel Clark, son of Daniel Clark was born April 4th 1654.
16. L. B. Barbour, *Families of Early Hartford, Conn*, 467.
17. Ruth Kline Lee, *Wm Lemuel Risley: His Ancestral Lines*, (June 1980), 93.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of THOMAS Willis

### Generation No. 1

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> WILLIS was born Abt. 1574 in England.

Children of THOMAS WILLIS are:

2.
  - i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WILLIS, b. Abt. 1610; d. April 15, 1692, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.
  - ii. NATHANIEL WILLIS, b. Abt. 1610.
  - iii. LAWRENCE WILLIS, b. Abt. 1612.
  - iv. JONATHAN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1614.
  - v. FRANCIS WILLIS, b. Abt. 1616.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WILLIS (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born Abt. 1610, and died April 15, 1692 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>2</sup>. He married ELIZABETH HODGKINS January 02, 1636/37 in Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA<sup>3,4,5</sup>, daughter of // HODGKINS. She was born Abt. 1612 in Stepney, Greater London, England?<sup>6</sup>, and died in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.

More About JOHN WILLIS:

Comment: in his will, he states that he had four brothers, Jonathan, Lawrence, Nathaniel, and Francis, and leaves us to regret that only two of them can be well discerned through the distance<sup>7</sup>

Occupation: Deacon (first deacon of Bridgewater)<sup>8</sup>

Probate: 1693, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA

Residence: 1640, Duxbury, Plymouth County, MASS, USA

Will: 1692, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>9</sup>

Notes for ELIZABETH HODGKINS:

On 2/12 Janry 1637/8, Francis Cooke was a member of the jury which tried the case of John and Elizabeth (Hodgkins) (Palmer) Willis against the executors of the estate of William Palmer, Sr. John Willis was quite visible in the early records. Not a great deal is known about William but he is with some frequency mentioned in early records.

More About ELIZABETH HODGKINS:

Comment: Elizabeth's mother may have been born in Aghadown, Cork, Ireland to John Winthrop and Elizabeth Powlden

Children of JOHN WILLIS and ELIZABETH HODGKINS are:

- i. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> WILLIS, b. Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
  - ii. JOHN WILLIS, JR, b. Abt. 1637, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
  - iii. JONATHAN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1639, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
  - iv. COMFORT WILLIS, b. Abt. 1641, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??.
  - v. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1643.
  - vi. ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1647, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. // HARVEY<sup>10,10</sup>.
  - vii. JOSEPH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1651.
3.
  - viii. SARAH WILLIS, b. March 01, 1650/51, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
  - ix. HANNAH WILLIS, b. Abt. 1652, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; m. NATHANIEL HAYWARD<sup>11</sup>; b. November 13, 1642<sup>12</sup>; d. December 19, 1720, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>13</sup>.
  - x. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. Abt. 1657, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA ??; d. May 12, 1696, Bridgewater, Plymouth County, MASS, USA.

### Generation No. 3

3. SARAH<sup>3</sup> WILLIS (*JOHN<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>14,15</sup> was born March 01, 1650/51 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>. She married JOHN AMES 1672 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>, son of WILLIAM AMES and HANNAH //. He was born May 24, 1647 in Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA, and died March 01, 1725/26 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>18</sup>.

More About JOHN AMES:

Military service: June 1675, Battle of Swansea (near Fall River) in King Philip's War<sup>19</sup>

Occupation: farmer

Residence: 1672, moved to West Bridgewater by 1672

Children of SARAH WILLIS and JOHN AMES are:

- i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> AMES, b. April 14, 1672, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. January 1756<sup>20</sup>; m. SARAH WASHBURN, January 12, 1696/97, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>21,22</sup>.
4. ii. WILLIAM AMES, SR., b. November 06, 1673, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. November 20, 1712, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.
- iii. NATHANIEL AMES, b. October 09, 1677, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. 1765<sup>23</sup>; m. SUSANNA HOWARD, December 02, 1702<sup>24</sup>.

More About NATHANIEL AMES:

Occupation: ironmaster, Astronomer, Soldier, Captain<sup>25</sup>

- iv. ELIZABETH AMES, b. September 06, 1680, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1706<sup>26</sup>; m. JOHN FIELD, CAPT., November 1697, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>27,28</sup>.
- v. THOMAS AMES, b. February 21, 1681/82, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. February 03, 1736/37<sup>29</sup>; m. MARY HAYWARD; b. March 18, 1684/85, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>30</sup>.
- vi. SARAH AMES, b. October 12, 1685, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. DANIEL FIELD, March 06, 1705/06, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>31,32</sup>.
- vii. DAVID AMES, b. August 30, 1688, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. MARY SNELL, July 12, 1722, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>33,34</sup>.
- viii. HANNAH AMES, b. Abt. 1692, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. January 10, 1725/26<sup>35</sup>; m. DAVID PACKARD, December 17, 1712, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>36,37</sup>.

#### Generation No. 4

4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> AMES, SR. (*SARAH<sup>3</sup> WILLIS, JOHN<sup>2</sup>, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>*)<sup>38</sup> was born November 06, 1673 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA, and died November 20, 1712 in Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>39</sup>. He married MARY HAYWARD December 13, 1698 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>40,41</sup>, daughter of JOHN HAYWARD and SARAH MITCHELL. She was born April 20, 1672 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>42</sup>, and died November 05, 1712 in West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>43</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, SR.:

Burial: Scituate, Plymouth,, Mass, USA ??

Children of WILLIAM AMES and MARY HAYWARD are:

- i. MARY<sup>5</sup> AMES, b. December 18, 1699, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH ALGER, 1719<sup>44</sup>.

More About MARY AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- ii. WILLIAM AMES, JR., b. September 18, 1701, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; d. Abt. 1799, died old; Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>45,46</sup>; m. (1) ELIZABETH D. JENNINGS<sup>47</sup>, June 29, 1721, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>48,49</sup>; b. April 16, 1701, Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA<sup>50</sup>; d. February 06, 1764, Mansfield, Tolland, Conn, USA<sup>51</sup>; m. (2) MARY STOELL, Aft. 1764<sup>52</sup>.

More About WILLIAM AMES, JR.:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

Residence: 1737, moved from Bridgewater to Mansfield in about spring of 1737 (w. 11 children from 5 mo to 14 yr)

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- iii. MARTHA AMES, b. March 07, 1703/04, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. THOMAS CONANT<sup>52</sup>.

More About MARTHA AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- iv. BETHIAH AMES, b. April 25, 1706, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. TIMOTHY KEITH, 1737<sup>53</sup>.

More About BETHIAH AMES:

Comment: raised by aunt Hannah Ames Packard

- v. SARAH AMES, b. July 27, 1708, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

More About SARAH AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

- vi. HANNAH AMES, b. September 21, 1710, West Bridgewater, Plymouth, Mass, USA; m. SAMUEL KEITH, 1734<sup>53</sup>.

More About HANNAH AMES:

Comment: raised by uncle, William Ames

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN, Duxbury 1640, bec. one of the first sett. of Bridgewater, where he was deac. m. Elizabeth wid. of the sec. William Palmer, wh. was a Hodgkins, had five s. and three ds. John; Nathaniel; Jonathan; Comfort; Benjamin; Hannah; Elizabeth; and Sarah; says Winsor; but Mitchell gives Joseph instead of Jonathan. In the absence of the means of informat. I would suggest the inquiry, if that wid. were not sec. w. of Mr. Willis, and some of his ch. b. by a former one.
2. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of approximate year of marriage] ; [source of names of children].
4. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 37, [source of spouse];[source of children].
5. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
6. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), p 575.
8. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
9. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of date of death].
10. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965).
11. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [source of spouse].
12. LDS IGI, [source of date of birth].
13. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
14. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
15. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1, Sarah Willis, dau. of Deacon John and Elizabeth Willis.
16. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of birth].
17. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source for children's names and birth data].
18. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/ place of death].
19. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 34.
20. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
21. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date / place of marriage].
22. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of wife /husband].
23. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
24. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
25. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 36.
26. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].
27. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date / place of marriage].
28. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of wife / husband].
29. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of death].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

30. *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass*, 151, dau. of Joseph Sr & Hannah [3rd wife].
31. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
32. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
33. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
34. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
35. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol1.
36. Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater*, (1866), [source of date/place of marriage].
37. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of names].
38. *Genealogies of Mayflower Families*, (New England Historical and Genealogical Register), 71, vol 1.
39. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
40. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date/place of marriage] ; [major source for names of children and birth data of children].
41. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
42. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), 151, [source of date / place of birth].
43. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
44. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].
45. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
46. LDS IGI, [source of year of death].
47. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of parents].
48. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [major source of names of children and their birth data].
49. Daughter of American Colonists Lineage Book, 199, vol 7.
50. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
51. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date / place of death].
52. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of spouse].
53. F. K. Ames, *Ames Family of Bruton, Somerset, England*, (1969), [source of date of marriage].

## Descendants of JOHN Witte, Sr

### Generation No. 1

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> WITTE, SR died December 02, 1675 in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) SARAH //.

More About JOHN WITTE, SR:

Residence: 1640, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA

Children of JOHN WITTE, SR are:

2.
  - i. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WITTE, JR, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA.
  - ii. ANN WITTE, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA; d. March 17, 1700/01; m. JACOB BARNEY, REV., April 26, 1660, Salem, Mass, USA<sup>2</sup>.
  - iii. ELIZABETH WITTE, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1675.
  - iv. SARAH WITTE, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1675.
  - v. MARY WITTE, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1675.
  - vi. JONATHAN WITTE, b. Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA; d. Aft. 1675.

Children of JOHN WITTE and SARAH // are:

- vii. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> WITTE, b. March 05, 1658/59, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.
- viii. THOMAS WITTE, b. July 25, 1661, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.
- ix. EBENEZER WITTE, b. April 06, 1665, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>; d. 1665, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WITTE, JR (*JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH BAKER June 14, 1676 in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>.

More About JOHN WITTE, JR:

Military service: King Philip's War

Children of JOHN WITTE and ELIZABETH BAKER are:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> WITT, b. August 09, 1677, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.
  - ii. JOHN WITT III, b. June 03, 1679, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.
  - iii. MARY WITT, b. August 14, 1681, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.
3.
  - iv. THOMAS WITT, b. February 18, 1695/96, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA.
  - v. PERSIS WITT, b. 1698, Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.

### Generation No. 3

3. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> WITT (*JOHN<sup>2</sup> WITTE, JR, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born February 18, 1695/96 in Lynn, Essex, Mass, USA<sup>4,5</sup>. He married MARTHA WOOD Abt. 1719.

Children of THOMAS WITT and MARTHA WOOD are:

4.
  - i. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> WITT, b. Bef. August 1723, Marlborough, Mass, USA; d. June 03, 1795, Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.
  - ii. ELIZABETH WITT, b. Bef. May 1725, Marlborough, Mass, USA.

More About ELIZABETH WITT:

Christening: May 09, 1725, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>6,7</sup>

- iii. ISAIAH WITT, b. Bef. November 20, 1726, Marlborough, Mass, USA.

More About ISAIAH WITT:

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Christening: November 20, 1726, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>8,9</sup>

- iv. THOMAS WITT, JR., b. Bef. May 24, 1730, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>10,11</sup>.

More About THOMAS WITT, JR.:

Christening: May 24, 1730, Marlborough, Mass, USA

- v. MARY WITT, b. May 24, 1730, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>12</sup>.

Generation No. 4

**4.** MARTHA<sup>4</sup> WITT (*THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, JOHN<sup>2</sup> WITTE, JR, JOHN<sup>1</sup>*) was born Bef. August 1723 in Marlborough, Mass, USA, and died June 03, 1795 in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>13</sup>. She married NATHANIEL CLARK, JR. November 05, 1740 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>14</sup>, son of NATHANIEL CLARK and HANNAH KELLOG. He was born August 06, 1720 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA, and died Abt. 1810 in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>15</sup>.

More About MARTHA WITT:

Baptism: August 11, 1723, Marlborough, Mass, USA<sup>16</sup>

More About NATHANIEL CLARK, JR.:

Residence 1: Bef. 1765, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA

Residence 2: Abt. 1765, Granville, Mass

Children of MARTHA WITT and NATHANIEL CLARK are:

- i. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> CLARK, b. Bef. September 19, 1742, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. ELIJAH MASON, October 17, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>.

More About MARTHA CLARK:

Baptism: September 19, 1742, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>

- ii. NATHANIEL CLARK III, b. 1743, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>; d. Aft. 1824, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA; m. DIANA PHELPS, Abt. 1774<sup>17</sup>.  
iii. THOMAS CLARK, b. Bef. September 1745, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>.

More About THOMAS CLARK:

Baptism: September 01, 1745, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>

- iv. SAMUEL CLARK, b. Bef. September 08, 1747, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. Bef. 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>.

More About SAMUEL CLARK:

Baptism: September 08, 1747, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>

- v. THOMAS CLARK, b. Bef. March 08, 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. POLLY ENSIGN, MRS., June 21, 1801, Granville, Mass, USA<sup>17</sup>.

More About THOMAS CLARK:

Baptism: March 08, 1752, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>

- vi. SAMUEL CLARK, b. Bef. December 16, 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About SAMUEL CLARK:

Baptism: December 16, 1753, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>17</sup>

Residence 1: 1807, Moved to Russell, St. Lawrence County, NY

Residence 2: Bef. 1807, Lived in Granville, Mass.

- vii. ISAAH CLARK, SR., b. Bef. May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. EUNICE MOORE, December 14, 1778, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>18</sup>; b. 1757, Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>19</sup>; d. August 13, 1825, Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA<sup>20</sup>.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

More About ISAIAH CLARK, SR.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>21</sup>

Residence 1: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn<sup>21</sup>

Residence 2: 1788, Moved to Addison, Vt. (near Vergennes)<sup>22</sup>

Notes for EUNICE MOORE:

Ancestors of EUNICE Moore

Generation No. 1

1. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??1; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA2. She was the daughter of 2. JOSEPH Moore and 3. MARY Stevens. She married (1) ISAIAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA3. He was born Bef. May 07, 1756 in Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Clark, Jr. and MARTHA Witt.

More About EUNICE Moore:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

More About ISAIAH Clark, Sr.:

Baptism: May 07, 1756, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA4

Residence: Bef. 1788, Lived in Hartland, Hartford County, Conn4

Generation No. 2

2. JOSEPH Moore5, born July 02, 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 03, 1776 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA. He was the son of 4. BENJAMIN Moore and 5. EUNICE Phelps. He married 3. MARY Stevens 1738 in Simsbury, Hartford, Conn, USA.  
3. MARY Stevens

Child of JOSEPH Moore and MARY Stevens is:

1 i. EUNICE Moore, born 1757 in Simsbury, Hartford County, Conn, USA ??; died August 13, 1825 in Addison, Vergennes, Vt, USA; married ISAIAH Clark, Sr. December 14, 1778 in East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA.

Generation No. 3

4. BENJAMIN Moore6, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn. He was the son of 8. ANDREW Moore and 9. SARAH Phelps. He married 5. EUNICE Phelps.

5. EUNICE Phelps, born October 12, 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died February 25, 1731/32 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. She was the daughter of 10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr. and 11. EUNICE //.

More About BENJAMIN Moore:

Residence: Bet. 1724 - 1728, Litchfield, Litchfield, Conn, USA

Child of BENJAMIN Moore and EUNICE Phelps is:

1. Andrew MOORE was born 1649 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 29 Nov 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut and was buried 1 Dec 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Sarah PHELPS, daughter of Samuel PHELPS and Sarah GRISWOLD, on 15 Feb 1671 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah was born 16 Mar 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 26 Oct 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

2 F i. Sarah MOORE was born 6 Dec 1672 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Sarah married (1) Thomas WINCHELL about 1690 in Connecticut. Thomas was born 1670 in Connecticut. Sarah also married (2) Benjamin WINCHELL on 26 Apr 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

+3 M ii. Andrew MOORE was born 15 Dec 1674 and died 28 May 1734.

4 F iii. Deborah MOORE was born 31 May 1677 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 29 Aug 1734 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Deborah married (1) Samuel FORWARD about 1698 in

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Connecticut. Samuel was born 1675 in Connecticut. Deborah also married (2) Samuel FORWARD on 1697 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

+5 M iv. Jonathan MOORE was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 and died 8 Sep 1770.

6 F v. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Abigail married William STRATTON about 1703 in Connecticut. William was born 1680 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

+7 M vi. William MOORE was born 1684 and died 9 May 1780.

+8 F vii. Rachel MOORE was born 6 Feb 1690 and died 1745.

+9 M viii. Benjamin MOORE was born 5 Dec 1693 and died 19 Jan 1744/1745.

+10 M ix. Amos MOORE was born 19 Oct 1698 and died 20 Feb 1785.

+11 F x. Abigail MOORE was born 12 Sep 1682 and died Oct 1709.

Second Generation

3. Andrew MOORE (Andrew) was born 15 Dec 1674 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 28 May 1734 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married (1) Mary SANDERS about 1695 in Connecticut. Mary was born 1676 in Connecticut. They had the following children:

12 M i. Sanders MOORE was born 1709 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

13 M ii. Job MOORE was born 1738 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

14 M iii. Andrew MOORE III was born 1743 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Thankful PHELPS. Thankful was born about 1745 in Connecticut.

Andrew also married (2) Mary SANDORS on 1698 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

5. Jonathan MOORE (Andrew) was born 26 Feb 1678/1679 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 8 Sep 1770 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married (1) Hannah LARGE. Hannah was born 1692 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Jonathan also married (2) Hannah LONG on 9 Jan 1705/1706 in Simsbury, Connecticut. Hannah was born 1679 in Saybrook, Middlesex, Connecticut. She died 1770 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

15 M i. Jonathan MOORE Jr. was born 11 Nov 1706 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Jonathan married Abigail ENO about 1727 in Connecticut. Abigail was born 1714 in Connecticut, the daughter of William ENO.

16 F ii. Temperance MOORE was born 19 Jul 1708 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.

Temperance married Benjamin LOOMIS about 1728 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut. Benjamin was born 28 Jan 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

17 M iii. Gideon MOORE was born 1710 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Gideon married Ann GRISWOLD, daughter of Frances GRISWOLD and Abigail COLTON, on 1735 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Ann was born 29 Jul 1716 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

18 M iv. Simon MOORE was born 1712 in Dutchess, New York.

19 M v. Roger MOORE was born 1714 in Dutchess, New York.

+20 M vi. Jedediah MOORE was born 21 Jun 1716 and died 1812.

21 F vii. Ashbel MOORE was born 14 Jul 1718 in Salisbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

22 F viii. Mary MOORE was born 21 Aug 1719 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.

23 F ix. Ashbell MOORE was born 1721 in Salisbury, Litchfield, Connecticut.

24 M x. Zebulon MOORE was born 1723 in Dutchess, New York.

7. William MOORE (Andrew) was born 1684 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 9 May 1780 in East Granby, Hartford, Connecticut. William married (1) Elizabeth Eliza CASE about 1710 in Connecticut. Elizabeth was born 1684 in , Connecticut. She died 29 Sep 1739 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

25 M i. William MOORE was born 19 Jul 1712 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

26 M ii. David MOORE was born 18 Sep 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. David married Hannah WINCHELL about 1733 in Connecticut. Hannah was born about 1715 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut.

27 M iii. Timothy MOORE was born 1713 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

+28 M iv. James MOORE was born 6 Jun 1715 and died 5 Mar 1788.

29 M v. Shadrack MOORE was born 19 Sep 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Shadrack married Miriam STEVENS about 1738 in Connecticut. Miriam was born about 1719 in Connecticut.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

30 F vi. Mercy MOORE was born 25 Nov 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.  
31 M vii. Ebenezer MOORE was born 20 Apr 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.  
32 M viii. Andrew MOORE was born 1724 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Andrew married Ruth COSSETT about 1749 in Connecticut. Ruth was born about 1726 in Connecticut.  
33 M ix. Isaac MOORE was born 1727 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

William also married (2) Demaris PHELPS on 20 Jan 1740 in Connecticut. Demaris was born about 1700 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. She died after 1781. They had the following child:

34 F x. Naomi MOORE was born about 1741 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

8. Rachel MOORE (Andrew) was born 6 Feb 1690 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 1745. Rachel married (1) Timothy PHELPS about 1710 in Connecticut. Timothy was born 18 Mar 1671 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

i. Ruth PHELPS was born 5 Apr 1724.

Rachel also married (2) Timothy PHELPS.

9. BENJAMIN MOORE (Andrew) was born 5 Dec 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. He died 19 Jan 1744/1745 in Cape Breton, Island. Benjamin married (1) Eunice OWEN, daughter of Obadiah OWEN and Christiana WINCHELL, on 1717 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice was born 8 Aug 1696 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. She died 23 Feb 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

i. Simeon MOORE was born 7 Jan 1732.

Benjamin also married (2) Eunice PHELPS about 1710 in , Connecticut. Eunice was born 12 Oct 1688 in Windsor, Hartford, Connecticut. They had the following children:

ii. Benjamin MOORE was born 2 Jul 1717 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut.

iii. Eunice MOORE was born 3 Dec 1719 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Eunice married John SPENCER about 1740 in Connecticut. John was born 1714 in Suffield, Hartford, Connecticut.

iv. Joseph MOORE was born 21 Jul 1720 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Joseph married Mary STEVENS about 1740. Mary was born 1722 in Connecticut.

v. Tabitha MOORE was born 15 Aug 1722 in Simsbury, Hartford, Connecticut. Tabitha married Gershem GIBBS about 1744 in Connecticut. Gershem was born 28 Jul 1721 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

vi. Agnes MOORE was born 1724 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

vii. Jemima MOORE was born 1726 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

viii. Reuben MOORE was born 1728 in Litchfield, Litchfield, Connecticut.

ix. Noadiah MOORE was born 5 Nov 1730 and died 21 Jul 1786.

Generation No. 4

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1930>

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~popfraley/EvesGubler/pafg96.htm#1944>

8. ANDREW Moore<sup>7</sup>, born 1649 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died November 29, 1719 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. He married 9. SARAH Phelps February 15, 1670/71 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.

9. SARAH Phelps, born March 16, 1653/54 in Poquonock, Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died October 26, 1732 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA. She was the daughter of SAMUEL Phelps and SARAH Griswold, see DART.

Notes for ANDREW Moore:

SAVAGE: ANDREW MOORE, Windsor, m. Sarah Phielps, perhaps d. of WILLIAM, had Sarah, b. Dec. 1672; Andrew, 15 Feb. 1675; Deborah, 31 May 1677; Jonathan, 26 Feb. 1680; Abigail, 1682; Rachel, 1691; Benjamin, 1693; and Amos, 1698.

Children of ANDREW Moore and SARAH Phelps are:

i. Sarah Moore, born December 1672 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

ii. Andrew Moore, born February 15, 1674/75 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

iii. Deborah Moore, born May 31, 1677 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

iv. Jonathan Moore, born February 26, 1679/80 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

v. Abigail Moore, born 1682.

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. Rachel Moore, born 1691 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.
- 4 vii. BENJAMIN Moore, born December 05, 1693 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died January 19, 1754 in Cape Breton, Hartford, Conn; married EUNICE Phelps.
- viii. Amos Moore, born 1698 in Windsor, Hartford County, CONN, USA.

- 10. NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.8, born December 09, 1653 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA; died June 19, 1719 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA. He was the son of NATHANIEL Phelps, Sr. and ELIZABETH Copley, Mrs.. He married 11. EUNICE // April 1675 in Windsor, Hartford, Conn, USA.
- 11. EUNICE //, born 1653 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA; died December 17, 1738 in Westfield, Hampden, Mass, USA.

Notes for NATHANIEL Phelps, Jr.:

SAVAGE: NATHANIEL, Westfield, s. of George, by w. Eunice, had Nathaniel, b. 10 Oct. 1678; Eunice, 29 May 1680, d. at 6 yrs.; Jonathan, 28 Dec. 1682; Thomas, 15 May 1685, d. next yr.; Eunice, again, 12 Oct. 1688; and Lois, 7 Sept. 1691. He. d. June 1723; and his wid. d. 17 Dec. 1738.

More About EUNICE MOORE:

Burial: See notes for improbable ancestry from LDS IGI

- viii. JOEL CLARK, b. Bef. March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA.

More About JOEL CLARK:

Baptism: March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>23</sup>

- ix. ARUNAH CLARK, b. Bef. February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. August 01, 1817, Granville, Ohio<sup>24</sup>; m. MINDWELL //, Bef. 1788.

More About ARUNAH CLARK:

Baptism: March 20, 1757, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>24</sup>

Residence: Bef. 1800, Granville, Ohio

- x. LAVINA CLARK, b. Bef. February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. July 16, 1784, East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA<sup>24</sup>.

More About LAVINA CLARK:

Baptism: February 28, 1759, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>25</sup>

Comment: twin of Arunah

- xi. JABIN CLARK, b. Bef. April 12, 1761, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; m. OLIVE //.

More About JABIN CLARK:

Baptism: April 12, 1761, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA<sup>26</sup>

Residence: East Hartland, Hartford County, Conn, USA

- xii. ASAHIEL CLARK, b. Bef. May 15, 1763, Lebanon, New London County, Conn, USA; d. April 10, 1811, North Russell, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>26</sup>; m. MARGARATE BUSH, February 14, 1797<sup>26</sup>; d. October 04, 1829, Lisbon, St. Lawrence County, NY<sup>26</sup>.

## Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 619, Witt.
2. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
3. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 619, Witt.
4. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
5. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), 619, Witt.
6. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
7. Vital Records of Marlborough, births, p 203, [source of date / place of christening].
8. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
9. Vital Records of Marlborough, births, p. 204, [source of date / place of christening].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

10. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
11. Vital Records of Marlborough, births, p 204, [source of date / place of christening].
12. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 95.
13. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36.
14. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36-38, {marriage is recorded in the Goshen Society of Lebanon} ; [source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
15. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
16. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 36.
17. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 37.
18. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 added [page added March 1, 1970], [source of date / place of marriage] ; [major source of names of children and their dates / places of birth].
19. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
20. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
21. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
22. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38 correction.
23. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
24. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 37.
25. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 38.
26. Cyril Backus Clark, *Direct Clark Ancestry of Edmund Clark, Jr. (1815 - 1902)*, (1966, Scarsdale, NY), 39.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

## Descendants of MICHAEL Wood

### Generation No. 1

#### 1. MICHAEL<sup>1</sup> WOOD

Child of MICHAEL WOOD is:

2. i. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup> WOOD, b. April 10, 1642, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA; d. January 05, 1716/17, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup> WOOD (*MICHAEL*<sup>1</sup>) was born April 10, 1642 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>1</sup>, and died January 05, 1716/17 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>2</sup>. She married STEPHEN HOSMER, SR May 24, 1667 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>3</sup>, son of JAMES HOSMER and ALICE //. He was born November 27, 1642 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>4</sup>, and died December 15, 1714 in Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>5</sup>.

More About STEPHEN HOSMER and ABIGAIL WOOD:

Marriage: May 24, 1667, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>6</sup>

Children of ABIGAIL WOOD and STEPHEN HOSMER are:

- i. MARY<sup>3</sup> HOSMER, b. May 02, 1668, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>7</sup>; m. SAMUEL WHEELER, February 13, 1688/89, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>8</sup>.

More About SAMUEL WHEELER and MARY HOSMER:

Marriage: February 13, 1688/89, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>8</sup>

- ii. ABIGAIL HOSMER, b. November 06, 1669, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- iii. JOHN HOSMER, b. August 31, 1671, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- iv. BRIDGET HOSMER, b. August 28, 1675, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- v. DORITY HOSMER, b. December 10, 1677, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>9</sup>.
- vi. STEPHEN HOSMER, JR, b. June 27, 1680, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>10</sup>; d. December 21, 1754, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. PRUDENCE BILLINGS, February 26, 1705/06, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>12</sup>; b. Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA ??; d. October 06, 1770, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>13</sup>.

More About STEPHEN HOSMER and PRUDENCE BILLINGS:

Marriage: February 26, 1705/06, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>14</sup>

- vii. HANNAH HOSMER, b. December 09, 1682, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>15</sup>.
- viii. JAMES HOSMER, b. June 27, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>16</sup>; d. September 28, 1685, Concord, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>17</sup>.

### Endnotes

1. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 3, [source of father and of date / place of birth] "Abigail the daughter of Michael Wood was borne 10 (2) 1642."
2. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
3. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
4. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 2, [source of date / place of birth].
5. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
6. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
7. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
8. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

9. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
10. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 24, [source of date / place of birth].
11. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
12. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
13. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].
14. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of marriage].
15. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, 25, [source of date / place of birth].
16. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of birth].
17. *Vital Records of Concord, Mass 1635-1850*, [source of date / place of death].

## Descendants of // Wright

### Generation No. 1

1. //<sup>1</sup> WRIGHT He married MARGARET AGNETTA BUDDER. She was born Abt. 1577 in England, and died December 17, 1678 in Roxbury, Suffolk, Mass, USA<sup>1</sup>.

Child of // WRIGHT and MARGARET BUDDER is:

2. i. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> WRIGHT, b. Stepney, Middlesex, England.

### Generation No. 2

2. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> WRIGHT (//<sup>1</sup>)<sup>2</sup> was born in Stepney, Middlesex, England.

More About RICHARD WRIGHT:

Immigration: 1630, Came to the colonies in the first fleet with Gov. John Winthrop as a servant to Col. John Humfrey; arrived with mother (Margaret) and three daughters

Residence 1: 1630, Boston, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Residence 2: 1643, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA : Richard Wright employed to build a corn-mill

Residence 3: 1645, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA: on list of land owners

Children of RICHARD WRIGHT are:

3. i. MARY<sup>3</sup> WRIGHT, b. 1618, England; d. September 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.  
ii. ELINOR WRIGHT, b. Abt. 1621, England; d. Aft. 1701; m. JAMES CLARK, December 19, 1674.

Notes for ELINOR WRIGHT:

Suffolk County, Mass, Records original papers #5400:

Ellen Clark aged 4 score years or thereabouts testifyeth and saith that to her best remembrance, she was about 9 years when she came to this country with her father Richard Wright who came over in the first fleet and in Col. Humphrey's employ.

Abigail was abt. 8 years when she came with her father.

iii. ABIGAIL WRIGHT, b. Abt. 1623, England; m. (1) RICHARD SHARPE, Bef. 1640, Braintree, Norfolk, Mass, USA; m. (2) THOMAS CLAPP, 1657; m. (3) WILLIAM HOLBROOKE, 1696.

### Generation No. 3

3. MARY<sup>3</sup> WRIGHT (*RICHARD<sup>2</sup>, //<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1618 in England, and died September 1660 in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA. She married WILLIAM SABIN<sup>3</sup>. He was born Bef. October 11, 1609 in Titchfield, Hampshire, England<sup>4</sup>, and died in Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About WILLIAM SABIN:

Burial: February 09, 1686/87, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>

Christening: October 11, 1609, St. Peter's Parish, Titchfield, Hampshire, England

Occupation: Miller

Probate: July 17, 1687

Will: June 14, 1685, Names "oldest son Samuel" and other sons Joseph, Benjamin, James, John, Hezekiah, Noah; daughters Experience, Abigail, Hannah Elizabeth, Patience, Mehitabell, Mary, Sarah, Margaret

Children of MARY WRIGHT and WILLIAM SABIN are:

i. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SABIN, b. Abt. 1640, England; d. September 23, 1699, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>6,7</sup>;  
m. MARY BILLINGTON<sup>8</sup>, January 20, 1663/64, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA<sup>9,10</sup>; b. Abt. 1640,

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Plymouth, Plymouth, Mass, USA.

Notes for SAMUEL SABIN:

<http://www.mcc.gouv.qc.ca/pamu/champs/archeo/epaphips/wreck02.htm>

### Phips' Expeditions against New France

In the spring of 1689, war broke out in Europe between France and the League of Augsburg, a coalition of countries led by England. France wanted to launch a full-scale attack on the British colonies in America, particularly New York. For this purpose, the French decided to reinstate the Count of Frontenac as Governor General, despite the fact that he was 67 years old at the time.

In 1690, Frontenac sent his troops to New England, where they attacked and destroyed a number of villages, killing their inhabitants or taking them prisoner. Frightened and horrified by these events, the residents of Boston developed a bitter hatred for their neighbours to the north and called for the destruction of Québec. New Englanders as a whole joined forces against New France. Phips was appointed commander of a squadron and immediately led his troops against Acadia. He arrived at Port Royal on May 22, 1690 and easily captured the post, then returned to Boston on June 9 with an impressive booty. On August 19 of the same year, Phips set sail for Québec with a fleet of about 30 ships, including 4 large vessels and over 2,000 men.

After several delays, Phips finally reached Québec City on October 16. When he ordered Frontenac to surrender, the latter entrusted Phips' messenger with the now famous reply: "I will answer your general through the muzzles of my cannon and muskets." [Translation] Phips attacked Québec on October 18, but was driven back. He had to resign himself to returning to Boston a few days later.

Phips' squadron encountered several storms on the return voyage. Although his own vessel reached its destination in December and others arrived in February, a number of ships were wrecked. Four never returned.

### Medal Commemorating the Victory of the French

Frontenac's victory gave rise to lavish celebrations in New France as well as in France, where it was commemorated by a medal. One side of the medal shows Louis XIV in profile and bears the inscription "Ludovicus magnus rex christianus" ["Louis, the great Christian king"]. An allegorical figure trampling the British flag is shown on the other side. To the left of the figure is a beaver, and to the right, another symbolic figure leaning on an urn, representing the St. Lawrence River. The inscription "Francia in novo orbe victorix" ["France, victorious in the New World"] may be read in the space below and, at the bottom, "Kebeca Liberata MDCXC" ["Québec, liberated in 1690"].

This medal was struck again in 1967 and presented to the people of Québec by General Charles de Gaulle, President of the French Republic, during his memorable visit to Expo 67, the Montréal world's fair.

More About SAMUEL SABIN:

Military service 1: King Philip's War

Military service 2: 1690, Serg. in Gallop's company for Phips's crusade against Quebec

- ii. ELIZABETH SABIN, b. 1642, England; m. ROBERT MILLARD, December 24, 1663, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iii. JOSEPH SABIN, b. June 24, 1645, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- iv. BENJAMIN SABIN, b. July 03, 1646, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- v. NEHEMIAH SABIN, b. May 28, 1647, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. June 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA: slain and buried; m. ELIZABETH FULLER, August 01, 1672, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

More About NEHEMIAH SABIN:

Burial: June 1676, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. EXPERIENCE SABIN, b. August 08, 1648, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. SAMUELL BALLINS, August 20, 1672, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- vii. MARY SABIN, b. July 23, 1652, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. NATHANIEL ALLEN, April 1674.
- viii. ABIGAIL SABIN, b. November 08, 1653, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; d. May 1721; m. JOSEPH BULLIN.
- ix. HANNAH SABIN, b. December 22, 1654, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA; m. JOSEPH ALLEN, November 10, 1673, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- x. PATIENCE SABIN, b. February 28, 1655/56, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.
- xi. JEREMIAH SABIN, b. March 24, 1657/58.
- xii. SARAH SABIN, b. September 27, 1660, Rehoboth, Bristol, Mass, USA.

## Endnotes

1. Roxbury Church Records: "Old Mother Wright dyed of old age being neer an hundred years old, Dec 17 1678."
2. information on this generation found in Bowen, Richard, "Early Families of Rehoboth", 1949, vol 3, pp 113-130 Bowen, Richard, "early Rehoboth Families", NEHGR, July 1945, Vol 99, pp 145, 227-239 Tilton, George, "History of Rehoboth", 1918, p 19-22.
3. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p 736, [source of children's names and their dates / place of birth].
4. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].
5. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 874, [source of burial date / place].
6. Susan E. Roser, *Mayflower Increasing's*, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc), 20, [source of date / place of death].
7. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p. 874, [source of date / place of death].
8. *George A. Pohl*, [source of father].
9. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 1, p 331, [source of date / place of marriage].
10. James N. Arnold, *Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 - 1896*, (1897), part 2, p736-737, [source of names of children and their dates / place of birth].



## Descendants of WILLIAM Hammond

### Generation No. 1

1. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HAMMOND (*THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born Bef. October 30, 1575 in England, and died October 08, 1662 in Watertown, Suffolk County, Mass, USA. He married ELIZABETH PAYNE June 09, 1605 in England. She died Abt. 1669.

More About WILLIAM HAMMOND:

Baptism: October 30, 1575, England

Freeman: May 25, 1636, Watertown, Suffolk County, Mass, USA

Will: July 01, 1662

Children of WILLIAM HAMMOND and ELIZABETH PAYNE are:

i. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HAMMOND, b. Bef. September 20, 1607.

More About WILLIAM HAMMOND:

Baptism: September 20, 1607

ii. ANN HAMMOND, b. Bef. November 19, 1609, England; d. Died young.

More About ANN HAMMOND:

Baptism: November 19, 1609

iii. JOHN HAMMOND, b. December 05, 1611; d. Died young.

iv. ANN HAMMOND, b. July 14, 1616.

v. THOMAS HAMMOND, b. September 17, 1618.

vi. ELIZABETH HAMMOND, b. Abt. 1619; m. SAMUEL HOUSE.

vii. SARAH HAMMOND, b. Abt. 1624.

2. viii. JOHN HAMMOND, LT., b. July 02, 1626, Lavenham, Suffolk, England; d. November 22, 1709, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA.

### Generation No. 2

2. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HAMMOND, LT. (*WILLIAM*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>)<sup>2</sup> was born July 02, 1626 in Lavenham, Suffolk, England, and died November 22, 1709 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (1) ABIGAIL SALTER Bef. 1653. She was born November 09, 1623 in Rattlesden, Suffolk, England, and died 1663 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. He married (2) SARAH NICHOLS 1664 in Charleston, Middlesex County, Mass, USA. She was born Abt. 1643, and died January 14, 1687/88. He married (3) PRUDENCE [HAMMOND] Aft. 1688. She died September 1711.

More About JOHN HAMMOND, LT.:

Comment: Richest man in Watertown

Immigration: 1634, Arrived on the Francis from Ipswich, Suffolk County, England with mother

Children of JOHN HAMMOND and ABIGAIL SALTER are:

i. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND, b. February 03, 1653/54, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>3</sup>; d. October 01, 1659, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>4</sup>.

3. ii. ELIZABETH HAMMOND, b. May 06, 1655, Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA; d. November 12, 1715, Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA.

iii. ABIGAIL HAMMOND, b. June 21, 1658; m. JOHN HASTINGS, June 18, 1679.

iv. JOHN HAMMOND, b. Aft. 1658.

Children of JOHN HAMMOND and SARAH NICHOLS are:

v. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND, d. 11 Sept. 1674.

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- vi. HANNAH HAMMOND, b. April 10, 1669; m. JOHN POULTER.
- vii. NATHANIEL HAMMOND, b. July 1677; d. Abt. 1677.
- viii. SAMUEL HAMMOND, b. February 25, 1679/80; d. Died young.
- ix. HEPZIBAH HAMMOND, b. Aft. 1680; m. WILLIAM SHATTUCK, September 23, 1708.

Generation No. 3

**3.** ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HAMMOND (*JOHN*<sup>3</sup>, *WILLIAM*<sup>2</sup>, *THOMAS*<sup>1</sup>) was born May 06, 1655 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA<sup>5</sup>, and died November 12, 1715 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>6</sup>. She married JOHN MASON, SR.<sup>7</sup> January 05, 1675/76 in Newton, Middlesex County, MASS, USA<sup>8,9</sup>, son of HUGH MASON and ESTHER WELLS. He was born January 01, 1643/44 in Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass, USA, and died Abt. 1730<sup>10</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, SR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Children of ELIZABETH HAMMOND and JOHN MASON are:

- i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MASON, JR., b. January 22, 1676/77; d. March 24, 1737/38, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>11</sup>; m. ELIZABETH SPRING, October 18, 1699, Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>12,13</sup>; b. April 07, 1675, Cambridge, Middlesex, Mass, USA<sup>14</sup>.

More About JOHN MASON, JR.:

Occupation: tanner

Residence: Lexington, Middlesex, Mass, USA

- ii. ELIZABETH MASON, b. November 10, 1678; m. THOMAS BROWN.

More About THOMAS BROWN:

Occupation: Innholder

Residence: Boston, Mass, USA

- iii. ABIGAIL MASON, b. December 16, 1679.
- iv. SAMUEL MASON, b. January 22, 1689/90.
- v. HANNAH MASON, b. January 26, 1695/96.
- vi. DANIEL MASON, b. November 10, 1698.

More About DANIEL MASON:

Occupation: farmer

Residence: Newton, Suffolk, Mass, USA

Endnotes

1. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), WILLIAM, Watertown, perhaps as early as 1632, freem. 25 May 1636, had good est. d. 8 Oct. 1662, aged, says the rec. a. 94. But the Reg. in Eng. of his bapt. 30 Oct. 1575, when he could be very few days old, for his f. Thomas m. Rose Trippe on 14 May 1573, and the first ch. Elizabeth was bapt. 1 Apr. 1574, proves that he was a. 87. He m. 9 June 1605, Elizabeth Payne, sis. of William, had William, bapt. 20 Sept. 1607; Ann, 19 Nov. 1609, d. soon; John, 5 Dec. 1611; Ann, again, 14 July 1616; and Thomas, 17 Sept. 1618. His will of 1 July 1662, names w. Elizabeth s. John, gr.s. Thomas, s. of dec. Thomas, d. Elizabeth w. of Samuel House of Cambridge, and her four ch. d. Barnes, and d. Sarah Smith with her s. Adam. The w. had come had in the Francis from Ipswich, 1634, aged 47, with ch. Elizabeth 15; Sarah, 10; and John, 7; and she d. 1669, or one acco. has it, 14 Sept. 1670, in 90th yr. Six or seven yrs. of exagger. may here be allowed for, knowing that the age of her h. was equally extend. beyond the truth.

2. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), JOHN, Watertown, s. of William, brot. by his mo. at the age of 7, in the Francis from Ipswich, 1634, was a lieut. by first w. Abigail had John, b. 3 Feb. 654, wh. d. 1 Oct. 1658; Elizabeth 6 May 1655; and Abigail, 21 June 1658; and ano. John; by sec. w. Sarah Nichols, m. at Charlestown 1664, wh. d. 14 Jan. 1688, aged 45, had Sarah, wh. d. 11 Sept. 1674, yrs.; Hannah, b. 10 Apr. 1669; Nathaniel, July 1677, d. soon; Samuel, 25 Feb. 1680, d. young; and Hepzibah. Her mo. d. 14 Jan. 1689, and by third w. Prudence who surv. him, and d. Sept. 1711, prob. ano ch.; and he d. 22 Nov. 1709. Elizabeth m. a. 1676, John Mason; Abigail m. 18 June 1679, John Hastings; Hannah m. John Poulter, Hepzibah m. 23 Sept. 1708,

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

William Shattuck. He was the richest man in the town, selectman 1664, and often after. His will, dat. 4 days bef. his d. names w. Prudence, and s. John, four ds. with their hs.

3. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p17, [source of date / place of birth].
4. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p 21, [source of date / place of death].
5. *Vital Records of Watertown 1630-*, (1900), vol 1, p. 18, [source of date / place of birth].
6. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
7. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, (1965), [original source for this generation] JOHN, Cambridge vill. now Newton, s. of Hugh of Watertown, freem. 1690, was a lieut. selectman, by w. Elizabeth eldest d. of lieut. John Hammond, had John, b. 22 Jan. 1677; Elizabeth 10 Nov. 1678; Abigail, 16 Dec. 1679; Samuel, 22 Jan. 1690; Hannah, 26 Jan. 1696; and Daniel, 10 Nov. 1698; w. d. 1714, and he d. a. 1720.
8. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for names of children and their birth dates].
9. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*.
10. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, [source of date of death].
11. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of death].
12. Bond, *Genealogy Of Families & Descendants of Early Settlers Of Watertown, Middlesex County, Mass*, 357, [source of spouse] ; [major source for children's names and birth dates / place].
13. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of marriage].
14. LDS IGI, [source of date / place of birth].



*Index of Individuals*

- (George) -  
 ELIZABETH: 123, 125  
 (Hubbard?) -  
 ANN: 15, 274  
 (Simmons) -  
 PRISCILLA: 66, 276  
 SARAH: 15, 273  
 //-  
 [Mary or Dorcas] Joyce: 19  
 Abigail: 6, 223  
 Alice: 151, 307  
 Alice: 145, 245  
 Ann: 151  
 ANNA: 95  
 Anna: 111, 128  
 ANNE: 81  
 Anne: 129  
 Bathsheba: 6, 223  
 Deliverance: 291  
 Dorothy: 118, 245  
 Elizabeth: 244, 263  
 Elizabeth (aka: Mrs. Samuel Wright): 95  
 Elizabeth: 239, 291  
 Elizabeth: 232  
 Ellen or Elene: 117, 243  
 EUNICE: 203, 231, 236  
 Frances: 95  
 FRANCES: 229  
 GRACE: 29, 183  
 Grace: 24  
 Hannah: 19  
 Hannah: 95, 167  
 HANNAH: 227, 254  
 HANNAH: 3, 296  
 Hannah: 51  
 Jane: 129  
 Joanna: 129  
 JOANNA: 145  
 Keziah: 45, 168  
 Lidia: 6, 162  
 Louisa: 54  
 Lydia: 45, 168  
 Lydia (aka: Mrs. Samuel Wright): 95  
 MARIE: 230  
 MARTHA: 81, 155, 156  
 Mary: 151  
 Mary: 199  
 Mary: 95  
 MARY: 81, 156  
 Mary: 6, 162  
 Mary Ann: 100, 278  
 Mindwell: 46, 304  
 Mindwell: 44, 240  
 Nancy: 6, 223  
 Olive: 46, 304  
 Phebe: 141, 193  
 Polly: 51  
 Rebecca: 118, 245  
 Rebecca: 113  
 REBECCA: 53, 54, 259  
 ROSE: 111, 127  
 Sarah: 15  
 Sarah: 299  
 Sarah: 71  
 SARAH: 86, 220  
 Sari: 254  
 [Estabrook] -  
 Mehitabel: 109  
 [Hammond] -  
 Prudence: 133, 313  
 [Hosmer??] -  
 HULDAH: 31, 152, 190, 264  
 [Newel] -  
 FRANCIS: 86, 219  
 [Spring] -  
 Elinor: 13, 283  
 Abbe -  
 Nathan: 5, 162  
 Abell -  
 Mary: 45, 168  
 Adams -  
 Daniel: 232  
 Lydia: 31, 190  
 Agar -  
 Lettice: 85  
 Aikin -  
 Daniel: 7  
 Alden -  
 Joseph: 274  
 Alger -  
 Joseph: 4, 136, 296  
 Allen -  
 Joseph: 269, 311  
 Martha: 269  
 Nathaniel: 269, 311  
 Thomas: 95  
 Allyn -  
 Mary: 215  
 Ames -  
 Abner: 6, 223  
 Abraham: 5, 162  
 Amelius: 7  
 Amos: 5, 162  
 Anne: 5, 162  
 Barnabas: 5, 161  
 Barnabas: 6, 223  
 Bethiah: 5, 137, 297  
 Charity: 5, 162  
 David: 4, 296  
 Deliverance: 4  
 Elijah: 6, 223  
 Elisabeth (Betsy): 7  
 Elizabeth: 4, 296  
 Elizabeth: 5, 162  
 Elizabeth (aka: Betsy): 6, 224  
 Ery: 7  
 Eugene E: 7  
 Hannah: 3  
 Hannah: 4, 296  
 Hannah: 5, 137, 297  
 Hannah: 5, 162

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Henry: 3  
HENRY: 6, 7, 224, 258  
Henry P.: 7  
Ithamer: 6, 224  
JOHN: 3-7, 136, 149, 296  
John: 4, 296  
JOHN III: 3-7  
John IV: 3, 135  
JOSEPH: 5-7, 162, 223  
Joseph , Jr.: 6, 223  
Julia: 7  
LETTITIA: 7, 8, 56, 107, 194, 258  
Lydia: 3  
Lydia: 6, 224  
Martha: 5, 137, 297  
Mary: 3  
Mary: 4, 136, 296  
Mary: 5, 161  
Nathaniel: 4, 296  
Nathaniel: 6, 224  
Olive: 7  
Peace: 5, 162  
Polly M.: 7  
Rebecca: 3  
Rhoda: 7  
Russell: 7  
Samuel: 6, 223  
Sarah: 4, 135  
Sarah: 4, 296  
Sarah: 5, 137, 297  
Sarah: 5, 162  
Silence: 5, 162  
Sylvia: 7  
Thomas: 3  
Thomas: 4, 136, 201, 296  
WILLIAM: 3-7, 296  
William: 5, 161  
William Augustus: 6, 224  
WILLIAM , Jr.: 5-7, 20, 136, 161, 223, 296  
WILLIAM , Sr.: 4-7, 136, 161, 200, 296

*Armstrong -*  
Lois: 6, 224

*Atkinson -*  
Hannah: 29  
Susanna: 29

*Axtell -*  
HANNAH , see DART: 30

*Ayers -*  
Clarence: 58, 194

*Bailey -*  
Ansel E.: 107, 258, 259  
Charles S.: 55  
Erskine E.: 55  
Florian D.: 55  
MARY or Polly: 7, 74, 257  
Seymour , see DART: 54, 55  
William Pitt: 74, 257

*Baker -*  
Earl: 59  
ELIZABETH: 299  
Frank A.: 59  
Louis: 58, 59, 259

Roy Caivara: 59  
Samuel: 15  
Sarah: 189

*Balch -*  
John: 71

*Ball -*  
Hannah: 189, 246  
John: 245, 263  
Lucy: 125, 264

*Ballins -*  
Samuell: 269, 311

*Banister -*  
Christopher: 129

*Barber -*  
Ada P. , ??: 54  
Thomas , Jr: 231

*Barker -*  
Abigail: 30, 184

*Barnes -*  
Elizabeth: 25, 35  
Thomas: 130

*Barney -*  
Jacob , Rev.: 299

*Barrett -*  
Freelove J.: 56

*Barron -*  
Catherine: 189, 246  
Ellias: 118, 244

*Barrows -*  
George: 16, 275

*Barsham -*  
ANNA / HANNAH: 13, 283  
John: 13  
Joshua: 13  
Mary: 13  
Rebeckah: 13  
Susanna: 13  
WILLAIM: 13, 283

*Barstow -*  
Deborah: 15  
John: 15  
Joseph: 15  
Martha: 15  
Mary: 159  
Mary: 15  
PATIENCE: 15, 16, 66, 274, 276  
WILLIAM: 15, 274  
William , Jr.: 15

*Bartlett -*  
Lydia: 213  
Mary: 165, 209  
Robert: 288

*Bartram -*  
William: 164

*Bassett -*  
Unnamed: 20  
Elizabeth: 19  
Jane: 19  
Jonathan: 19  
Joseph: 19  
Mary: 19, 41  
MARY , PROBLEM WITH ANCESTRY: 5, 20, 161

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Nathan: 20  
 Nathaniel: 19  
 Rachel: 20  
 Ruth: 19  
 Sarah: 19  
 William IV: 19  
 Col. WILLIAM , III, Col.: 19, 20, 41, 161  
 WILLIAM , Jr.: 19, 20, 41  
 WILLIAM , Sr.: 19, 20, 41  
*Bateman* -  
 Abigail: 30, 184  
*Beardsley* -  
 Sarah: 95  
*Beers* -  
 Robert: 24  
*Belnap* -  
 Jeremiah: 246, 251, 264  
*Benfield* -  
 MARY , or Banfield: 113, 114, 251  
 Mr.: 113  
 Susanna: 113  
*Bennett* -  
 Eleazar: 6, 224  
*Betsy* -  
 (name: Elizabeth Ames): 6, 224  
*Beverly* -  
 Lea or Sarah: 37  
*Bicknell* -  
 Experience: 16, 275  
*Billings* -  
 PRUDENCE: 152, 190, 307  
*Billington* -  
 child: 24  
 Dorcas: 24  
 Elizabeth: 24, 35  
 FRANCIS: 23-25, 35, 270  
 Isaac: 24  
 JOHN: 23-25  
 Joseph: 24  
 Martha: 24  
 MARY: 24-26, 172, 270, 271, 309  
 Mercy / Mary: 24  
 Rebecca: 24  
*Bishop* -  
 Hannah: 16, 275  
*Bland* -  
 ANNABELLA: 13, 283  
*Bliss* -  
 THOMAS: 155  
*Blodgett* -  
 Rebecca: 30, 184  
*Boosey* -  
 Hannah: 239  
*Bosworth* -  
 Benjamin: 175  
 Edward: 109  
*Bourne* -  
 Abigail: 19  
*Bowen* -  
 Jabez: 175  
 Martha: 191, 265  
 Nathan: 175  
 Obadiah , Jr.: 35, 160  
 Richard: 227  
*Bowman* -  
 Joseph: 175  
*Bracy* -  
 Phebe: 95  
*Brannock* -  
 Consider: 276  
*Brett* -  
 Nathaniel: 136, 200  
*Bridge* -  
 Elizabeth: 113  
*Bridgman* -  
 Martha: 95  
*Brook* -  
 Unnamed: 114  
*Brooks* -  
 Benjamin: 30  
 Caleb: 29  
 Daniel: 29, 184  
 Dorothy: 30  
 Ebenezer: 30  
 Elizabeth: 30, 184  
 ELIZABETH: 30, 31, 152, 190, 246  
 Esther: 29, 184  
 Gershom: 29  
 Grace: 29, 184  
 Hannah: 29  
 Hannah: 29, 184  
 Hugh: 30, 184  
 Job: 30, 184  
 John: 29, 184  
 Joseph: 30, 184  
 Joshua: 30  
 JOSHUA , Deacon: 29, 30, 183, 184  
 Mary: 29  
 Mary: 30  
 Noah: 152  
 NOAH: 29, 30, 184, 190  
 Samuel: 30, 153, 191  
 Thomas: 29, 184  
 Thomas: 30  
 THOMAS , Capt: 29, 30, 183  
 Timothy: 165, 210  
*BROWN* -  
 Hannah: 36, 104  
 Mary A.: 56  
 Ruth: 118, 245  
 Thomas: 133, 184, 314  
 William , Rev.: 191, 265  
*Browne* -  
 CYPRIAN: 3  
*Bucket* -  
 Mary: 274  
*Buckland* -  
 Joseph , Jr: 269  
*Budder* -  
 MARGARET Agnetta: 309  
*Bulkley* -  
 Rebecca: 146, 245  
*Bullin* -

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Joseph: 269, 311
- Bullock -*  
 A.: 37, 105  
 Abigail: 35, 160  
 DANIEL: 36, 37, 105  
 Daniel , Jr.: 37  
 Ebenezer: 36  
 ELIZABETH: 35-37, 104, 110, 159  
 Elkanah: 37, 104, 110  
 Hopestill: 35, 160  
 Israel: 24, 35  
 Israel: 36  
 Israel: 37  
 John: 25, 35  
 JOHN: 37, 105, 110, 140  
 Mary: 35, 160  
 Mary: 36  
 Mary or Mercy: 24, 35  
 Mehitable: 35, 160  
 RICHARD: 24, 35-37, 104, 159  
 Richard: 36  
 Richard , Jr: 25, 35  
 SAMUEL , Deacon: 35-37, 159  
 Samuel , Jr.: 36  
 SARAH , CHECK ANCESTRY: 37, 38, 105, 112, 140, 176  
 Seth: 36  
 Thankful: 36
- Burgess -*  
 Thomas: 19
- Burpee -*  
 Mary: 246, 251, 264
- Burr -*  
 Mary (aka: Mrs Christopher Crowe): 43, 216
- Burt -*  
 HEWGH , Jr.: 19, 41  
 Hugh: 164  
 MARY: 19, 41  
 Sarah: 41
- Bush -*  
 Margarate: 46, 304
- Bushnell -*  
 Frances: 151
- Butcher -*  
 Sarah: 36, 104
- Butler -*  
 Elizabeth: 44, 240
- Carpenter -*  
 Daniel: 37, 104, 110  
 Samuel: 156
- Case -*  
 Mary: 230
- Chandler -*  
 Mary P.: 141, 192, 193  
 Sarah: 274
- Channing -*  
 ANNA: 82, 140, 157, 175
- Cheney -*  
 Ellen: 163
- Cheseborough -*  
 Samuel: 159
- Clapp -*
- Thomas: 309
- Clark -*  
 Aaron: 44, 240  
 ABEL: 50-58  
 Abraham: 44, 240  
 Alanson: 51, 53  
 Alice: 54  
 Almarin: 53  
 Amos: 45, 46, 51-53, 168  
 Amos , Jr.: 46  
 Angeline: 52  
 Arunah: 46, 304  
 Asahel: 45, 168  
 Asahel: 46, 304  
 Ashel: 50  
 Augustus: 46  
 Augustus: 51, 52  
 Benjamin: 51  
 BERTHA ESTELLA: 57, 58, 100, 193, 194, 259  
 Betsy: 50  
 Betsy J: 52  
 Betsy M.: 52, 54, 55  
 Calista: 56  
 Catharine: 52  
 Catherine: 53  
 Charles: 51  
 Charles O.: 54  
 Daniel III: 44, 240  
 DANIEL , Jr.: 43-46, 51-58, 168, 216, 240, 292  
 DANIEL , Sr.: 43-46, 51-58, 215, 216, 240  
 Darwin Wilbur: 55  
 Dennis: 50  
 Elijah: 51  
 Elijah: 51  
 Elipha: 50  
 Elisha: 46, 51  
 Elizabeth: 43, 216  
 Ella: 56  
 Elmer: 56  
 Emily: 51  
 Eunice: 50  
 Eunice: 51  
 Eunice: 51  
 Florence: 56  
 Frank: 54  
 Franklin H.: 57, 259  
 Franklin W.: 54  
 Fred: 57, 259  
 Frederick: 56  
 GEORGE: 8, 54, 56-58, 193, 259  
 Hannah: 6, 224  
 Hannah: 50  
 Hannah: 44, 217  
 Hannah: 45, 168  
 Henry: 56  
 Herman: 56  
 Hermon: 55  
 Hubbard , Jr.: 51  
 Hubbard , Sr.: 46, 51-53  
 Ira: 51  
 Ira: 52, 55  
 Isaiah: 52, 55, 56  
 Isaiah , Jr.: 51

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

ISAIAH , Sr.: 46, 50, 51, 53-58, 204, 207, 233, 236,  
 300, 301  
 Jabin: 46, 304  
 James: 309  
 James: 51  
 Jared: 45, 168  
 Joel: 46, 304  
 John: 43, 216  
 John: 44, 240  
 Josiah: 43, 216  
 Julia: 55  
 Juliet: 52  
 Lavilla: 54  
 Lavina: 46, 304  
 Leslie: 56  
 Lois: 45, 168  
 Lovina: 50  
 Lyman: 50  
 Marian: 53  
 Martha: 45, 300  
 Mary: 51  
 Mary: 43, 216  
 Mary: 43, 216  
 Mary: 53  
 Mary: 54  
 Mary Ann: 52  
 Mary Ann: 100, 193  
 Minnie: 57, 259  
 Moses: 44, 240  
 Nathaniel: 44, 217  
 Nathaniel III: 45, 300  
 NATHANIEL , Jr.: 45, 46, 51, 53-58, 168, 300  
 NATHANIEL , Sr.: 44-46, 51-58, 96, 168, 240, 300  
 Nellie: 57-59, 259  
 NICKLOSS: 52-54, 56-58, 259  
 Noah: 44, 240  
 Orson: 51  
 Philinda: 54, 57  
 Polly: 50  
 Polly Ann: 52  
 Rhoda: 56  
 Rhoda Ann: 52  
 Ruth: 45, 168  
 Samuel: 43, 216  
 Samuel: 45, 300  
 Samuel: 46, 300  
 Samuel D.: 52, 54  
 Sarah: 99, 277  
 Sarah: 43, 216, 217  
 Sherman: 56  
 Shubel: 46, 51  
 Silas: 45, 168  
 Spencer S[tephen]: 52, 56  
 Thomas: 45, 300  
 Thomas: 45, 46, 300  
 Zenas: 46  
  
*Clarke* -  
 Elizabeth: 254  
  
*Clary* -  
 John , Jr.: 95  
  
*Cobb* -  
 Ebenezer: 65, 214  
 Eleazer: 64  
  
 Elisha: 65  
 Elizabeth: 65, 213  
 Elizabeth: 65, 275  
 Experience: 64  
 Gershom: 64  
 Hannah: 64  
 Henry , Jr.: 64  
 HENRY , Sr.: 64-66, 213  
 Israel: 65, 213  
 James: 64  
 James: 65  
 James: 65, 276  
 John III: 65, 275  
 JOHN , Jr: 65, 66, 213, 275, 276  
 JOHN , Sr: 64-66, 213, 275  
 Jonathan , Deacon: 64  
 MARTHA: 16, 65, 66, 275, 276  
 Mary: 64  
 Mehetable: 64  
 Mehitable: 64  
 Patience: 64  
 Patience: 65, 213  
 Patience: 65, 276  
 Rachel: 65, 276  
 Samuel: 64  
 Samuel: 65, 213  
 Sarah: 64  
 Sarah: 64  
  
*Coburn* -  
 HANNAH , [or Osborn]: 125, 285  
  
*Cole* -  
 Benjamin: 36, 104  
 Joseph: 36, 104  
 Nathaniel: 36, 104  
  
*Coleman* -  
 John , Deac.: 89  
  
*Conant* -  
 Abigail: 73, 94  
 Abigail: 73  
 Abijah: 73  
 Asa: 73, 94  
 Asa: 73  
 BENJAMIN: 72-74, 93, 97, 220  
 Benjamin: 73, 94  
 Benjamin: 73, 94  
 Bethia: 72  
 Caleb: 71  
 child: 73, 94  
 Daniel: 72  
 Deborah: 72  
 Ebenezer: 73, 94  
 Elizabeth: 71  
 Elizabeth: 72, 288  
 Elizabeth: 72  
 Exercise: 71  
 EZRA: 73, 74, 93, 94, 220, 257  
 Jemima: 73  
 Jemima: 73  
 JOHN: 72-74, 93, 288  
 John: 72  
 John: 73, 94  
 Joseph , Jr: 5, 162  
 Joshua: 71

## Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Josiah: 73, 94  
LOT: 71-74, 288  
Lot: 72, 288  
Lot: 72  
Lucy: 73  
Lydia: 73, 93  
Martha: 72, 288  
Martha: 73, 94  
Mary: 71  
Mary: 72, 288  
Mary: 72  
Mary: 65, 275  
MILLICENT: 73, 74, 220, 257  
Nathaniel: 72, 288  
Rebecca: 72, 289  
Rebecca: 72  
ROGER: 69-74, 288  
Roger: 71  
Roger: 72, 289  
Sarah: 71  
Sarah: 71  
Sarah: 72, 289  
Thomas: 5, 137, 297  
William: 72, 289
- Conkey* -  
Thomas H.: 7
- Cooke* -  
ELIZABETH: 71, 287  
Esther: 78  
Capt. FRANCIS: 77, 78, 199  
Jacob: 78  
JANE: 78, 79, 136, 199, 200  
John: 78  
Mary: 78  
Moses: 43, 216
- Cooper* -  
Deborah: 81  
ELIZABETH: 81, 82, 156, 175  
Judeth: 81  
Mary: 81  
Nathaniel: 270  
Rachall: 81  
Samuell: 81  
Sary: 81  
Thomas: 81  
THOMAS , Jr.: 81, 82, 156  
THOMAS , Sr. Deacon: 81, 82
- Copley* -  
ELIZABETH , Mrs.: 230
- Cox* -  
Adeline: 140, 176  
Gardner: 140, 176
- Crane* -  
Lois: 51
- Crary* -  
Eliza J.: 141, 192
- Crossman* -  
Robert: 24
- Crow* -  
Hannah: 95
- Crowe* -  
Mary: 43, 216
- Mrs Christopher (name: Mary Burr): 43, 216
- Cunningham* -  
//: 52
- Curtis* -  
Cinthia Ann Gardner: 6, 223  
Elizabeth: 85  
ELIZABETH: 86, 219  
Hannah: 86  
Isaac: 86  
John: 85  
MARY , see DART: 85  
Philip: 86  
Sara: 85  
Thomas: 85  
Thomas: 85  
WILLIAM: 85, 86, 219  
William , Jr.: 85
- Cushman* -  
Sarah: 149
- Dabinott* -  
Jane: 215  
Joan: 43, 215
- Dakin* -  
Hannah: 30
- Dart* -  
Wm. Allan , (See Dart): 58, 194
- Davis* -  
Bela: 125, 264  
Mary: 73, 94  
Sally: 125, 264
- Davison* -  
Bridget: 93  
Daniel: 93  
DANIEL: 91, 93, 97, 180, 182  
Dorcas: 93  
John: 93  
JOHN: 73, 93, 97  
Margaret: 93  
MARTHA: 73, 93, 97, 220  
Peter: 93  
Thomas: 93  
William: 93
- Day* -  
John: 89  
LYDIA: 51, 52  
Mary: 89  
Misc: 51  
ROBERT: 89, 167  
SARAH (aka: Mrs. Gunn): 89, 96, 167  
Thomas: 89
- Devotion* -  
Edward , see DART: 85
- Dickinson* -  
Anna (aka: Hannah): 95  
Azariah: 95  
Daniel: 95  
HANNAH: 44, 89, 95, 96, 167  
Hezekiah: 95  
Sgt. John: 95  
John: 95  
Joseph: 95  
Mary: 95

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Nathaniel III: 95  
 NATHANIEL , Jr: 95, 96, 167  
 NATHANIEL , Sr.: 95, 96  
 Nehemiah: 95  
 Obadiah: 95  
 Rebecca: 95  
 Samuel: 95  
 Thomas: 95
- Dodd* -  
 John: 146, 246
- Dodge* -  
 Daniel: 97  
 MARTHA: 73, 93, 97  
 Mary: 97  
 Richard: 97  
 RICHARD , Jr.: 93, 97  
 RICHARD , Sr.: 97  
 William: 71  
 William: 97
- Doggett* -  
 Hepzibah: 103
- Dover* -  
 Anne: 230
- Dowse* -  
 Joseph: 123
- Drake* -  
 Job: 43, 216
- Dunbar* -  
 Asa: 277  
 Asa (name: BENJAMIN Dunbar): 99, 100, 193, 277  
 Azel S.: 99, 277  
 BENJAMIN (aka: Asa Dunbar): 99, 100, 193, 277  
 Charles M.: 99, 100, 141, 193, 260, 277  
 Charlotte: 99, 278  
 Dulsena: 99, 277  
 Ella May: 195, 260  
 George: 99, 278  
 Lysander B.: 99, 278  
 MARTHA L.: 57, 99, 100, 141, 193, 278  
 Martha M: 100  
 Mary: 99, 277  
 Nathan S[immons]: 99, 100, 278  
 Noah: 8, 100, 193-195, 260  
 Our Little Alfred: 99, 277
- Dunham* -  
 Mehetable: 136, 200
- Dwelly* -  
 Richard: 274
- Eaton* -  
 MARY: 93, 97  
 Samuel: 24  
 WILLIAM: 97
- Eccles* -  
 Hannah: 29
- Eddy* -  
 Benjamin: 36, 104  
 C. M.: 52  
 CALEB: 36, 103-105, 110, 159, 160  
 Caleb: 37, 104, 110  
 Caleb , Jr.: 36, 104  
 Elizabeth: 36, 104  
 Elizabeth: 37, 104, 110
- Hannah: 104  
 Hannah: 36, 104  
 HANNAH: 37, 104, 105, 110, 140  
 Hopestill: 36, 104  
 John: 103  
 Mary: 36, 104  
 Obidiah: 104  
 SAMUEL: 36, 103-105  
 SAMUEL: 36, 37, 104, 105, 110  
 Sarah: 37, 104, 110  
 WILLIAM , Rev: 103-105  
 Zachariah: 103  
 Zachariah: 36, 104
- Edwards* -  
 Phebe: 50
- Eggleston* -  
 Ella L.: 107, 258, 259  
 Leonard N.: 8, 107, 258  
 MARY or POLLY: 6, 7, 224, 258
- Eliot* -  
 Bennet: 85  
 SARA: 85, 219
- Elliott* -  
 Garnet E.: 58, 194
- Ellis* -  
 Bennet: 104
- Ely* -  
 Samuel: 89
- Emerson* -  
 Benjamin: 175
- Ensign* -  
 Polly , Mrs.: 45, 300
- Eriksen* -  
 Marit Mikkelsdatter: 56
- Estabrook* -  
 Elizabeth: 109  
 Family of: 109, 110  
 John: 109  
 Joseph , Rev: 109, 183  
 SARAH: 37, 104, 109, 110  
 THOMAS: 37, 104, 109, 110  
 Thomas: 109  
 Thomas , Jr.: 109  
 Thomas , Jr.: 109
- Estabrooks* -  
 Mary: 152, 190
- Estes* -  
 Joel: 99, 277
- Fairbank* -  
 Jonas: 118, 244
- Faunce* -  
 Thomas: 213
- Field* -  
 Daniel: 4, 296  
 John , Capt.: 4, 296
- Finney* -  
 Nelson: 66, 276
- Fitch* -  
 Laura: 53  
 Rebeckah: 254
- Fletcher* -

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Lydia: 246, 251, 264  
Rebecca: 291  
Sarah: 30
- Flint* -  
H.: 145
- Ford* -  
MARTHA: 65, 213
- Foster* -  
Sarah: 130, 189
- Fox* -  
Thomas: 29
- French* -  
John: 171
- Frost* -  
Zerviah: 246, 251, 264
- Frothingham* -  
Samuel: 123
- Fuller* -  
Elizabeth: 269, 310  
Nathaniel: 6, 224  
Samuel: 156
- Gale* -  
Sarah: 113
- Galusha* -  
Daniel: 111, 127  
Dinah: 111, 128  
Hannah: 111, 127  
JACOB: 111, 112, 127, 139, 227, 255  
Nathaniel: 111, 128  
Rachel: 111, 127  
Richard: 111, 128
- Gardner* -  
Andrew , Capt.: 183  
Samuel: 31, 190  
Seeth: 71
- Garfield* -  
Unnamed: 31, 190  
Abigail: 113  
Anna: 114  
Benjamin: 113  
Daniel: 114  
Deborah: 114  
Edward: 113  
EDWARD: 113, 114  
Elizabeth: 114  
Ephraim: 113  
John: 113  
John: 114  
Joseph: 113  
Lydia: 114  
Mary: 114  
RACHEL: 114, 245, 251, 263  
Rebecca: 113  
Ruth: 114  
SAMUEL: 113, 114, 251  
Sarah: 114
- Gawkroger-Platts* -  
James: 117, 243  
MARY: 117, 145, 243, 263
- Gaylord* -  
John: 43, 216  
Sarah: 232
- Geary* -  
William: 86
- Gedney* -  
BETHIAH: 72
- Gelusha* -  
Charity: 111, 255  
HANNAH: 38, 111, 112, 139, 172, 255  
Jacob , Jr.: 111, 255  
Mary: 111, 139, 172, 255  
Samuel: 112, 255
- George* -  
ELIZABETH: 123, 125, 285  
Hannah: 123  
JOHN: 121, 123, 125  
John: 121, 123  
Martha: 123  
Mary: 123  
Ruth: 123
- Gibbs* -  
Hepzibah: 95
- Gillett* -  
Chloe: 6, 223  
Elizabeth , Mrs.: 95
- Ginings* -  
Richard (name: RICHARD Jennings, Jr.): 5, 20, 161
- Glass* -  
Hannah: 24
- Glazier* -  
Elizabeth: 123, 125  
George: 123, 125  
JOHN: 123, 125, 285  
John , Jr.: 123, 125  
John , Jr.: 123, 125  
JOSEPH: 123, 125, 264, 285  
Ruth: 123, 125  
RUTH: 125, 191, 246, 251, 264, 285  
Samuel: 123, 125  
William: 125, 285  
Zechariah: 123, 125
- Gold* -  
FRANCIS Goold / Gould/: 111, 127
- Goodnow* -  
Abigail: 130  
Dorothy: 129  
Edmund: 129  
Elizabeth: 129  
Jane: 129  
John: 129  
Mary: 130  
Samuel: 130  
SUSANNA: 130, 189, 246  
Susannah: 130  
THOMAS: 129, 130  
THOMAS: 129, 130, 189  
Thomas , Jr.: 129  
Ursula: 129
- Goodwin* -  
Nathaniel: 239, 292
- Goold* -  
Hannah: 136, 200  
HANNAH: 111, 127, 255  
John: 127

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Samuel: 127
- Grant* -  
Elizabeth: 291
- Graves* -  
Benjamin: 145
- Griffin* -  
Lorna A.: 57, 259
- Griswold* -  
Mary , see DART: 231  
SARAH , see DART: 203, 231, 232
- Guile* -  
//: 114
- Guletia* -  
DANIEL Galusha / Gelusha /: 111, 112, 127, 255
- Gunn* -  
Mrs. (name: SARAH Day): 89, 96, 167  
Nathaniel: 89
- Hale* -  
Richard: 35, 160
- Hallet* -  
Lois: 64
- HALLOWELL* -  
Mary: 36, 104
- Hammond* -  
Abigail: 133, 313  
Ann: 313  
Ann: 313  
Elizabeth: 313  
ELIZABETH: 133, 184, 283, 313, 314  
Hannah: 133, 314  
Hepzibah: 133, 314  
John: 313  
John: 133, 313  
John: 133, 313  
JOHN , LT.: 133, 184, 313, 314  
Nathaniel: 133, 314  
Samuel: 133, 314  
Sarah: 133, 313  
Sarah: 313  
THOMAS: 133, 313, 314  
Thomas: 313  
WILLIAM: 133, 313, 314  
William: 313
- Handford* -  
Thomas , Rev.: 215
- Hanford* -  
Benjamin , Rev.: 215
- Hannah* -  
(name: Anna Dickinson): 95
- Harriman* -  
Simeon: 99, 277
- Harvey* -  
//: 149, 295
- Hastings* -  
John: 133, 313
- Hatch* -  
Lydia: 15
- Hawkins* -  
Mehitabel: 113
- Hayden* -  
Hannah: 232
- John: 3
- Hayes* -  
Rosetta: 204, 233
- Haynes* -  
Ann: 149  
Mary: 117, 118, 243  
Sarah: 171  
URSULA: 129
- Hayward* -  
//: 135, 136  
Benjamin: 136, 200  
Benoni: 136, 200  
Elisha: 135  
Elizabeth: 3, 135  
Elizabeth: 136, 200  
JOHN (aka: John of the Plain): 4, 79, 135, 136, 200, 296  
John , Jr: 136, 200  
Joseph: 151  
Joseph: 79, 135, 136, 200, 201  
Joseph: 136, 200  
Martha: 135  
Mary: 79, 135, 200  
MARY: 4, 136, 161, 200, 296  
Mary: 4, 136, 201, 296  
Mercy: 136, 200  
Nathaniel: 135, 150, 295  
Sarah: 117, 243  
Sarah: 136, 200  
Susanna: 136, 200  
Susannah: 136, 200  
Thomas: 136, 200  
Thomas , Jr: 4, 135  
THOMAS , Sr: 135, 136, 200
- Haywood* -  
Sarah: 30
- Healey* -  
Benjamin: 74, 257
- Heath* -  
MARGARET: 163, 171, 209
- Hicks* -  
Alethea: 139, 172  
Anna: 112, 139  
Asahel: 38, 140  
Barnard: 139, 172  
Daniel: 112, 139  
Ephraim III: 111, 139, 172, 255  
EPHRAIM , Jr.: 112, 139, 140, 172, 271  
EPHRAIM , Sr.: 139, 140, 172  
Esther Ann: 140, 176  
Hannah: 112, 139  
Hannah: 38, 140  
Jacob: 112, 139  
JACOB , 2nd: 38, 140, 176, 192  
JOHN: 38, 112, 139, 140, 172, 255  
John: 140, 176  
John , Jr.: 112, 139  
Josiah: 112, 139  
Mary: 38, 140  
NATHAN: 37, 38, 105, 112, 139, 140, 176  
ROBERT: 139, 140  
Sarah: 112, 139  
Sarah: 38, 140  
SARAH: 99, 100, 140, 141, 176, 192, 265

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Stephen: 140, 176  
 Zelpha: 38, 140  
*Hill* -  
   Enoch: 246, 251, 264  
*Hills* -  
   William: 291  
*Hinckley* -  
   Sarah: 64  
*Hinkley* -  
   Abigail: 5, 161  
*Hinsdale* -  
   Mehitable: 95  
*Hoar* -  
   //: 145  
   Daniel: 145  
   Daniel: 145  
   ELIZABETH: 118, 145, 146, 189, 245  
   Joanna: 145  
   JOHN: 145, 245  
   Leonard: 145  
   Margery: 145  
   Mary: 145  
   Sarah: 152, 190  
*Hobart* -  
   Martha: 19  
*Hodgkins* -  
   //: 149, 295  
   ELIZABETH: 4, 149, 295  
   William: 149  
*Hodgman* -  
   Sybil: 277  
*Holbrooke* -  
   William: 309  
*Holmes* -  
   John: 86, 219  
*Hortensia* -  
   Unnamed: 7  
*Horton* -  
   SARAH: 69-71, 288  
   THOMAS: 69  
*Hosmer* -  
   Abigail: 151, 307  
   Anne: 151  
   Anne: 151  
   Bridget: 151, 307  
   Dority: 151, 307  
   Hannah: 151  
   Hannah: 152, 307  
   JAMES: 151, 152, 307  
   James: 152, 307  
   John: 151  
   John: 151  
   John: 151, 307  
   Joshua: 152  
   Mary: 151  
   Mary: 151  
   Mary: 151, 307  
   Prudence: 152  
   Stephen , Capt.: 152  
   STEPHEN , Jr: 151, 152, 190, 307  
   Stephen , Jr.: 151  
   STEPHEN , Sr: 151, 152, 307  
   STEPHEN , Sr.: 151, 152  
   Thomas: 151  
   Thomas Jr.: 152  
*Houghton* -  
   Gershom: 245, 251, 264  
*House* -  
   Samuel: 313  
*Howard* -  
   John: 135  
   Susanna: 4, 296  
*Howland* -  
   Thankful: 277  
*Hubbard* -  
   Mary: 189, 246  
*Huckins* -  
   Hope: 64  
   Mary: 20  
*Hudson* -  
   Nathaniel: 245, 263  
*Huntington* -  
   Elizabeth: 44, 240  
   Jacob: 175  
*Hurst* -  
   James , Deacon: 64  
   PATIENCE: 64, 213  
*Ide* -  
   Daniell: 81, 156  
   Dorothy: 156  
   Elizabeth: 156  
   Elizabeth: 81, 156  
   Experience: 156  
   EXPERIENCE: 81, 82, 156, 157, 175  
   John: 156  
   Josiah: 81, 156  
   Martha: 156  
   Mary: 156  
   Mary: 81, 156  
   Nathaniel: 156  
   NICHOLAS: 81, 155, 156  
   Nicholas , Jr.: 156  
   Patience: 156  
   Rachel: 81, 156  
   Sarah: 81, 156  
   Timothy , Jr Lieut.: 81, 156  
   TIMOTHY , Sr: 81, 156, 175  
*Ingraham* -  
   Abigail: 159  
   ELIZABETH: 35, 104, 159  
   Jarett: 159  
   Joanna: 159  
   RICHARD: 35, 159  
   William: 159  
*Ingram* -  
   William: 15  
*Inman* -  
   Joanna: 165, 210  
*Jackson* -  
   //: 114  
*Jemima* -  
   Unnamed: 73, 94  
*Jenkins* -  
   MARTHA: 97

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

*Jennings -*

Anne: 20, 161  
 ELIZABETH D.: 5, 20, 136, 161, 223, 296  
 Ephrain: 20, 161  
 Hannah: 20, 161  
 Joseph: 20, 161  
 Mary: 20, 161  
 RICHARD , Jr. (aka: Richard Ginings): 5, 20, 161  
 RICHARD , Sr.: 20, 161  
 Samuel: 20, 161

*Joggers -*

Mary: 232

*Johnson -*

Elizabeth: 163  
 Hannah: 164  
 Humphrey: 163, 164  
 Isaac , Capt.: 163  
 JOHN: 163, 164, 171, 209  
 John: 163  
 Joseph: 164  
 Joseph: 164  
 Mary: 6, 223  
 MARY: 163-165, 171, 209  
 Sarah: 164  
 Susan: 164

*Jones -*

Thomas: 189, 246

*Joslin -*

Sarah: 153, 191

*Keith -*

Samuel: 5, 137, 297  
 Timothy: 5, 137, 297

*Kellog -*

Eunice: 96, 168  
 HANNAH: 44, 45, 96, 167, 168, 240, 300  
 Joseph: 96, 168  
 Samuel III: 96, 167, 168

*Kellogg -*

Ebenezer: 89, 167  
 John: 167  
 Joseph: 89, 167  
 Nathaniel: 89, 167  
 SAMUEL , Jr.: 44, 89, 96, 167, 168  
 SAMUEL , Sr.: 89, 96, 167, 168  
 Sarah: 167  
 Thomas: 167

*Kelton -*

Enoch: 139, 172

*Kendal -*

Obadiah: 31, 190

*Kingsley -*

Amos: 172, 271  
 daughter: 171  
 Edward: 171  
 ELDAD: 165, 171, 172, 210, 271  
 Elizabeth: 171, 210  
 Elizabeth: 172, 271  
 Enos: 95  
 Enos: 171  
 Ezra: 172, 271  
 Freedom: 171  
 JOHN: 164, 165, 171, 172, 210

JOHN: 26, 139, 171, 172, 210, 271

John: 172, 271  
 Jonathan: 171, 210  
 Josiah: 172, 271  
 Mary: 172, 271  
 Mercy: 171, 210  
 Nathaniel: 171, 210  
 Renewal: 171  
 Samuel: 171, 210  
 SARAH: 112, 139, 172, 271  
 Tabitha: 172, 271

*Knight -*

Daniel: 245, 251, 263

*Lamb -*

Lydia: 73

*Leach -*

John: 71

*Lee -*

Elizabeth: 240, 292  
 Joseph: 189  
 Mary: 145

*Leonard -*

Peter Ripley: 74, 257

*Lessie -*

SARAH: 227, 253, 254  
 WILLIAM: 253

*Lewes -*

Sarah: 64

*Lincoln -*

Susanna: 15

*Lindley -*

Anna: 175  
 Barbara: 82, 157, 175  
 Barbara: 175  
 Elizabeth: 175  
 ESTER: 38, 140, 175, 176, 192  
 Experience: 175  
 Hannah: 175  
 ISAIAH (Josiah): 82, 140, 157, 175  
 John: 82, 157, 175  
 Joshua: 82, 157, 175  
 Josiah: 82, 157, 175  
 Lucretia: 175  
 Lydia: 175  
 Martha: 175  
 Mary: 82, 157, 175  
 Mary: 175  
 Patience: 175  
 Sarah: 175  
 THOMAS: 82, 156, 157, 175  
 Thomas , Jr: 82, 157, 175

*Lombard -*

Joshua: 35, 160

*Low -*

John: 180  
 MARGARET: 91, 93, 97, 180  
 Sarah: 182  
 Thomas: 180  
 THOMAS , Sr.: 91, 179, 180

*Luther -*

Mehitable: 37, 104, 110

*Mahieu -*

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Ester: 77, 78, 199
- Mansfield* -  
 ANDREW, Jr.: 72  
 BETHIAH: 72, 93, 288  
 Hannah: 72, 288
- Marshall* -  
 David: 232
- Martin* -  
 Ephraim: 36  
 John: 24
- Mason* -  
 Abigail: 134, 185, 314  
 Daniel: 183  
 Daniel: 134, 185, 314  
 Elijah: 45, 300  
 Elizabeth: 183  
 Elizabeth: 133, 184, 314  
 Elizabeth: 283  
 Esther: 284  
 HANNAH: 29, 183, 184  
 Hannah: 134, 185, 314  
 HUGH, Capt.: 29, 133, 183, 184, 314  
 John III: 283  
 JOHN, Jr.: 13, 133, 184, 220, 283, 314  
 JOHN, Sr.: 133, 183, 184, 283, 314  
 Jonas: 283  
 Joseph: 183  
 Katherine: 283  
 Mary: 109, 183  
 MELLICENT: 73, 220, 283  
 Mercy: 284  
 Ruth: 183  
 Samuel: 134, 185, 314  
 Sarah: 183  
 Sarah: 284  
 Thaddeus: 283
- May* -  
 Edward: 24
- Maynard* -  
 Sarah: 89
- McCall* -  
 Joseph: 45, 168
- Miles* -  
 Abel: 31, 190  
 Abner: 31, 190  
 Ada May: 58, 194  
 Asahel: 153, 190  
 Benjamin: 189, 246  
 Benjamin: 191, 265  
 BENJAMIN D[unbar]: 57, 58, 100, 193, 194, 259  
 Charles H.: 100, 193  
 Charles Hampton: 58, 194  
 Dorothy: 31, 190  
 Elizabeth: 189, 246  
 Elizabeth: 31, 190  
 EPHRAIM: 125, 126, 140, 152, 190-194, 264, 265  
 ETHEL BLANCHE: 58, 194  
 Florence Bertha: 58, 194  
 Georgia Eleanor: 58, 194  
 Hazel Clark: 58, 194  
 Helen R.: 58, 194  
 Hulda: 30, 153, 191  
 Huldah: 191, 265  
 Jacob Hicks: 141, 192  
 James: 189, 246  
 James: 31, 190  
 Joel: 152, 190  
 JOHN III: 30, 31, 152, 189-194, 246  
 John IV: 31, 190  
 JOHN, Jr.: 30, 130, 146, 189-194, 246  
 JOHN, Sr.: 130, 189-194, 246  
 Jonathan: 189  
 Jonathan: 189, 246  
 Joseph: 191, 265  
 Lucy: 191, 265  
 Mabel Grace: 58, 194  
 Martha Letitia: 58, 194  
 Mary: 189  
 Mary: 189, 246  
 NOAH: 99, 100, 140, 141, 176, 191-194, 265  
 NOAH, Capt.: 31, 152, 190-194, 264  
 Noah, Jr.: 152, 190  
 Oliver: 31, 190  
 Oliver: 153, 190  
 Oliver: 153, 191  
 Oliver: 192, 265  
 Orpha: 99, 100, 141, 192-194, 260, 277  
 Orson: 7  
 Phebe E. (Alberta): 100, 193  
 Prudence: 191, 265  
 Ruth: 192, 265  
 Samuel: 130, 189  
 Sarah: 130, 189  
 Sarah H.: 193  
 Seneca, Jr.: 100, 193  
 SENECA, Sr.: 57, 100, 141, 192, 193, 278  
 Stephen: 152, 190  
 Stephen C.: 141, 192  
 Stephen, Rev.: 191, 265
- Millard* -  
 Robert: 269, 310
- Miller* -  
 James: 123  
 Ozini: 50
- Miner* -  
 Gertrude M.: 58, 194
- Minot* -  
 Timothy: 30
- Miriam* -  
 Ann: 29, 184  
 Ebenezer: 30, 184  
 Joseph: 30
- Mitchell* -  
 Edward: 79, 135, 200  
 Elizabeth: 79, 200  
 EXPERIENCE: 78, 79, 136, 199, 200  
 Hannah: 79, 136, 200, 201  
 Jacob: 79, 200  
 John: 79, 200  
 Mary: 79, 200  
 SARAH: 4, 79, 136, 200, 296  
 Thomas: 79, 200
- Mixer* -  
 Isaac, Jr: 113

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

*Moore -*

Abigail: 203, 232  
 Amos: 203, 233  
 ANDREW: 203, 232  
 Andrew: 203, 232  
 BENJAMIN: 203, 232, 236  
 Deborah: 203, 232  
 EUNICE: 46, 47, 50, 204, 207, 233, 236, 300, 301, 304  
 JOHN , Sr. Deacon: 203, 232  
 Jonathan: 203, 232  
 JOSEPH: 46, 203, 204, 232, 233  
 Mary: 204, 233  
 Rachel: 203, 232  
 Roger: 204, 233  
 Sarah: 203, 232  
 Simeon: 203, 236  
 Tabita: 203, 232

*Morey -*

Benjamin: 165, 210  
 Bethia Appia: 165, 209  
 Elizabeth: 165, 210  
 Hannah: 165, 210  
 John: 165, 210  
 Jonathan: 165, 209  
 Joseph: 165, 210  
 Mary: 165, 210  
 MEHITABLE , (or Mowry or Maurice): 165, 171, 210, 271  
 Nathaniel: 165, 210  
 Roger , Jr.: 165, 210  
 ROGER , Sr.: 164, 165, 171, 209, 210  
 Thomas: 165, 209  
 Thomas: 165, 210

*Moulton -*

Jemima: 50  
 Sarah: 36

*Munjoy -*

(Walter?): 287

*Munroe -*

Elizabeth: 245, 263  
 William III: 284

*Nash -*

James , Jr.: 274  
 Mr.: 43, 216

*Needham -*

Moulton: 74, 257

*Nellie -*

(name: Cornelia Minerva Rich): 8, 100, 194, 195, 258, 260

*Nelson -*

David: 246, 251, 264  
 Jane: 213  
 John: 213  
 MARTHA: 65, 213, 275  
 William: 213  
 WILLIAM: 65, 213

*Newberry -*

Benjamin: 215  
 daughter: 215  
 Hannah: 215  
 John: 215  
 Joseph: 215

MARY: 43, 215, 216, 240  
 Rebecca: 215  
 Rebecca: 215  
 Sarah: 215  
 THOMAS: 43, 215

*Newel -*

Abigail: 220  
 Abraham: 86, 219  
 ABRAHAM , Sr.: 86, 219, 220  
 Ebenezer: 86, 220  
 Elizabeth: 86, 219  
 Experience: 86, 220  
 Hannah: 86, 219  
 Isaac III: 220  
 ISAAC , Jr.: 86, 219, 220  
 JONATHAN: 73, 220, 283  
 Josiah: 86, 219  
 Josiah: 86, 220  
 Mehitable: 220  
 MILLICENT: 73, 93, 220, 257  
 Philip: 220  
 Sarah: 86, 219

*Newell -*

Abraham , Jr.: 219  
 Faith Ruth: 219  
 Grace: 219  
 ISAAC , Sr.: 86, 219, 220  
 Jacob: 219  
 John: 219

*Newton -*

Hannah: 230  
 Sarah: 245, 263

*Nichols -*

Bathsheba: 73  
 Sarah: 133, 313

*Nurse -*

Hepziabah: 125, 264

*Ormsbee -*

Jacob: 36, 104

*Ormsby -*

Mary: 156

*Owen -*

Eunice: 203, 236

*Packard -*

David: 4, 296

*Padduck -*

Alice: 103

*Palmer -*

George: 165, 209  
 William , Jr: 149

*Parker -*

ELIZABETH: 6, 162, 223  
 Jesse (name: THOMAS Parker): 6, 223  
 Robert: 64  
 THOMAS (aka: Jesse Parker): 6, 223  
 Zachariah Lt.: 5, 162

*Parkhurst -*

John: 113

*Patte -*

Thomas: 24

*Patterson -*

//: 277

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Paybodie* -  
 Mercy: 274
- Payne* -  
 Caroline: 277  
 ELIZABETH: 313
- Peake* -  
 Dorcas: 85
- Pearson* -  
 Jane: 152, 190
- Peck* -  
 Elizabeth: 227  
 HANNAH: 111, 227, 254  
 Ichabod: 227  
 Jathnial: 227  
 Joseph III: 227  
 JOSEPH , Jr.: 227, 254  
 JOSEPH , Sr.: 227  
 Mary: 227  
 Patience: 227  
 Rebecka: 227  
 ROBERT , Sr.: 227  
 Samuel: 227  
 Submit: 112, 139
- Penn* -  
 Christian: 23, 24, 35, 270
- Pepper* -  
 Robert: 163
- Perren* -  
 Anna: 254
- Perrin* -  
 Ira: 191, 265
- Pettis* -  
 Eli: 100, 193
- Phelps* -  
 Abigail: 232  
 Abraham: 229  
 child: 230  
 Cornelius: 230  
 Diana: 45, 300  
 Ephraim: 232  
 EUNICE: 203, 231-233, 236  
 Family: 229, 231-233, 236  
 GEORGE: 229, 231-233  
 Isaac: 229  
 Jacob: 229  
 John: 229  
 John: 232  
 Joseph: 230  
 Joseph: 229  
 Joseph: 229  
 Josias: 232  
 Mary: 231  
 Mary: 231  
 Mary: 232  
 Nathaniel: 230  
 NATHANIEL , this generation is uncertain: 203, 229,  
 231-233, 236  
 Richard: 229  
 SAMUEL: 203, 230-232, 236  
 Samuel: 232  
 Sarah: 231  
 SARAH: 203, 232, 236
- Timothy: 240, 292  
 Timothy: 231  
 Timothy: 232  
 William: 230  
 William: 232  
 WILLIAM , Jr.: 229-232, 236
- Pierce* -  
 Benjamin: 29, 184  
 Rachel: 227
- Pinney* -  
 Isaac: 43, 216  
 Sarah: 230
- Pinson* -  
 Hannah: 165, 209
- Pitkin* -  
 Martha (aka: Mrs. Simon Wolcott): 43
- Plain* -  
 John of the (name: JOHN Hayward): 4, 79, 135, 136,  
 200, 296
- Plum* -  
 George: 58, 194
- Polley* -  
 Hannah: 86
- Porter* -  
 Elizabeth: 163
- Post* -  
 Sally: 50
- Potter* -  
 Judah: 29, 184
- Poulter* -  
 John: 133, 314
- Powers* -  
 Leticia: 6, 223
- Pratt* -  
 DANIEL: 44, 239, 240, 291, 292  
 Daniel: 240, 292  
 daughter: 239, 292  
 Elizabeth: 239, 292  
 Esther: 240, 292  
 HANNAH: 44, 168, 216, 240, 292  
 Hannah: 239  
 JOHN: 239, 240, 291  
 John , Jr.: 239  
 Mary: 240, 292  
 Rachel: 240, 292  
 Sarah: 240, 292  
 Sarah: 232  
 William , Rev.: 239, 240
- Prescott* -  
 Benjamin: 146, 245  
 Dorothy: 146, 245  
 Elizabeth: 146, 245  
 HANNAH: 118, 244, 245, 251, 263  
 Infant 1: 117, 243  
 Infant 2: 117, 243  
 John: 146, 245  
 John , Jr: 117, 243  
 JOHN , Sr: 117, 145, 243-246, 263  
 Jonas , Capt Esq: 118, 244  
 JONATHAN , Dr.: 118, 145, 146, 189, 244-246  
 Jonathan , Jr. Dr.: 146, 245  
 Lydia: 118, 244

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Martha: 117, 243, 244, 263  
 Mary: 117, 243  
 MARY: 30, 130, 146, 189, 245, 246  
 RALPH: 117, 243-246  
 Samuel: 245  
 Sarah: 118, 243
- Priest* -  
 Daniel: 114, 251  
 ELIZABETH: 114, 125, 245, 251, 263  
 JOHN: 114, 245, 251, 263  
 John: 114, 251
- Prince* -  
 Samuel: 15
- Putnam* -  
 Edward [See Dart: 130, 189]
- Quincy* -  
 Edward, Col.: 145
- Randall* -  
 Phillury: 229
- Rawlyns* -  
 Mary: 85
- Read* -  
 Abigail: 254  
 Abigail: 228, 255  
 DANIEL, Sr.: 111, 227, 254, 255  
 Daniell, Jr.: 227, 255  
 Elizabeth: 254  
 Ezekiel: 254  
 Hannah: 227, 255  
 Israell: 254  
 John: 227, 255  
 John, Jr.: 254  
 JOHN, Sr.: 227, 253-255  
 Mary: 254  
 Mehittabell: 254  
 Moses: 254  
 Noah: 228, 255  
 Samuel: 254  
 SARAH: 111, 127, 139, 227, 255  
 Thomas: 254  
 WILLIAM: 253-255  
 William: 254  
 Zachariah: 254
- Rediat* -  
 John: 130
- Reed* -  
 Daniel: 81, 156  
 Martin: 204, 233
- Rhodes* -  
 Harriet L.: 99, 278
- Rice* -  
 Joseph, see Dart: 118, 243, 244
- Rich* -  
 Anna: 74, 257  
 BARDEN SYLVESTER: 7, 8, 56, 107, 194, 257-260  
 Boardman: 257  
 Broadman: 258  
 Catherine: 258  
 Charles: 74, 257  
 Christiani: 257  
 Clarissa: 74, 257  
 Cornelia Minerva (aka: Nellie): 8, 100, 194, 195, 258,  
 260  
 Ebenezer: 74, 257  
 Elisabeth (Betsy): 74, 257  
 Emiline: 257  
 Esther: 74, 257  
 Ezra: 74, 257  
 Gustavus: 257  
 Hampton: 258  
 Hampton Amelius: 8, 258  
 John: 74, 257  
 Judith: 74, 257  
 Lucinda: 74, 257  
 Lucy Maria Rich: 257  
 Luretta (or Lucilla): 74, 257  
 MARTHA ROSETTA: 8, 56, 57, 193, 258, 259  
 Mary Rosannah: 8, 107, 258  
 Millicent: 74, 257  
 Rosanna: 257  
 SAMUEL: 7, 74, 257-260  
 Samuel: 258  
 THOMAS, Lt. (see Dart): 74, 220, 257-260
- Riley* -  
 Martha: 117, 243
- Robinson* -  
 George: 159
- Robir* -  
 W. William: 195, 260
- Root* -  
 Sarah: 167
- Ross* -  
 James: 130  
 Lydia: 246, 251, 264
- Rouse* -  
 THANKFUL, (or Reneff): 35, 36, 159
- Ruddock* -  
 JANE: 129, 189  
 John: 129
- Rugg* -  
 Amos: 246, 251, 264  
 DANIEL: 114, 125, 245, 251, 263, 264  
 Daniel, Jr.: 246, 251, 264  
 David: 125, 264  
 Deborah: 246, 251, 264  
 Elizabeth: 245, 251, 263  
 Hannah: 245, 263  
 Isaac: 246, 251, 264  
 John: 244, 263  
 John: 246, 251, 264  
 John, Jr.: 244, 263  
 JOHN, Sr.: 117, 118, 244, 251, 263, 264  
 Jonathan: 245, 263  
 Joseph: 245, 263  
 JOSEPH: 125, 191, 246, 251, 264, 285  
 Josephus: 125, 264  
 Margaret: 246, 251, 264  
 Martha: 246, 251, 264  
 Mercy or Mary: 244, 263  
 Nathan: 246, 251, 264  
 Rebecca: 245, 263  
 Reuben: 246, 251, 264  
 Ruth: 125, 264  
 Samuel: 244, 263

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- Sarah: 246, 251, 264  
Thomas: 245, 263  
Twin of John: 244, 263  
ZERUIAH: 125, 140, 152, 153, 191, 264, 265
- Russell* -  
Delos K.: 58, 194  
Martha: 31, 190
- Sabin* -  
Abigail: 269, 311  
Benjamin: 269, 310  
Elizabeth: 269, 310  
Experience: 269, 311  
Experience: 26, 271  
Hannah: 269, 311  
Hezekiah: 269  
Israel: 26, 271  
James: 269  
Jeremiah: 269, 311  
John: 269  
Joseph: 269, 310  
Marcy: 26, 271  
Margaret: 270  
Mary: 269, 311  
Mary: 270  
Marye: 26, 271  
Mehittabell: 269  
Nehemiah: 269, 310  
Noah: 269  
Patience: 269, 311  
SAMUEL: 25, 26, 172, 269-271, 309, 310  
Samuel: 26, 271  
Sarah: 269, 311  
SARAH: 26, 139, 172, 210, 271  
Sarah: 270  
WILLIAM: 25, 269-271, 309
- Salisbury* -  
Anna: 36  
Experience: 36  
MARY: 37, 105
- Salmon* -  
Mary , Mrs.: 230
- Salter* -  
ABIGAIL: 133, 184, 313
- Sanford* -  
Robert: 240, 292
- Satchfield* -  
CATHERINE: 69
- Savory* -  
ELIZABETH: 36, 103
- Sawyer* -  
Samuel: 246, 251, 264  
Thomas: 117, 243
- Searle* -  
Rebecca: 159
- Selden* -  
DOROTHY: 151  
Mrs. Thomas (name: Hester Wakeman): 291
- Severence* -  
Fred: 58, 194
- Sharpe* -  
Richard: 309
- Shattuck* -
- Philip: 15  
William: 133, 314
- Shaw* -  
James: 79, 200
- Simmonds* -  
Arthur: 58, 194
- Simmons* -  
AARON: 16, 66, 275-277  
Aaron: 66, 276  
Aaron: 277  
Aaron: 277  
AARON , -- see DART for descendants: 274  
Caleb: 276  
DAVID , Jr.: 99, 277  
DAVID , Sr: 66, 276, 277  
Deborah: 277  
Desire: 276  
Elizabeth: 274  
EUNICE T.: 99, 193, 277  
George: 277  
George: 277  
Job: 16, 275  
John: 274  
John: 16, 275  
Martha: 66, 276  
Martha: 277  
Mary: 274  
Moses: 276  
Moses III: 16, 274  
MOSES , Jr: 15, 16, 66, 274, 276, 277  
MOSES , Sr.: 15, 273-277  
Nathan: 277  
Patience: 16, 275  
Patience: 66, 276  
Priscilla: 277  
REBECCA: 65, 273-276  
Sarah: 274  
Sarah: 16, 275  
Sarah: 277  
Stillman: 277  
Zuriah: 277
- Simonszoon* -  
WILLIAM , or Symonson: 273-277
- Singletary* -  
Hannah: 245, 263
- Skinner* -  
John: 240, 292
- Smith* -  
Betsy: 51  
Elizabeth: 227  
Guerdon: 74, 257  
Joshua: 227  
Nathaniel: 95  
Orlando: 52  
Sarah: 227
- Snell* -  
Mary: 4, 296
- Soule* -  
GEORGE , Sr.: 274  
James: 274  
JOHN: 65, 274  
RACHEL: 65, 213, 274-276

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

Rebecca: 274  
 Sarah: 274  
*Southworth* -  
   Mercy: 274  
*Spafford* -  
   Laura: 191, 265  
   Persis: 191, 265  
*Sperry* -  
   //: 99, 278  
*Sprague* -  
   John: 19  
*Spring* -  
   ELIZABETH: 13, 133, 184, 220, 283, 314  
   Hannah: 13, 283  
   Henry: 283  
   JOHN , Lt.: 13, 283  
   JOHN , Sr.: 13, 283  
   Mary: 283  
   Mary: 13, 283  
   Rebecca: 13, 283  
   Sary: 13, 283  
   Susannah: 13, 283  
   William: 283  
*Standish* -  
   Moses: 65, 276  
*Stansfield* -  
   Abigail: 164  
*Stebbins* -  
   EDATHA: 89, 167  
   Thomas: 89  
*Stedman* -  
   GEORGE: 125, 285  
   Hannah: 285  
   Mary: 285  
   SARAH: 123, 125, 264, 285  
   William: 285  
*Steel* -  
   John: 291  
*Stevens* -  
   Emily: 140, 176  
   Marcena: 6, 223  
   MARY: 46, 203, 204, 233  
*Stickle* -  
   Harriet: 51  
*Stockwell* -  
   Elizabeth: 74, 257  
*Stoell* -  
   Mary: 5, 136, 296  
*Stone* -  
   Martha: 31, 190  
*Stratton* -  
   Mary: 145  
*Taintor* -  
   Sarah: 44, 240  
*Tay* -  
   William: 219  
*Temple* -  
   Sarah: 109  
*Tenney* -  
   Mary: 153, 191  
*Thacher* -  
   ALICE: 171, 210  
*Thinkham* -  
   Ephraim: 66, 276  
*Thomas* -  
   Joanna: 65, 275  
   Thankful: 65, 276  
*Thompson* -  
   //: 16, 275  
   Lydia: 274  
*Thomson* -  
   John: 78  
*Thrall* -  
   Mehitable: 43, 216  
*Thresher* -  
   Aaron: 38, 140  
*Thurber* -  
   Edward: 111, 255  
   Mary: 35, 36, 159  
*Tilden* -  
   Elizabeth Mary: 19, 41  
*Todd* -  
   MARGARET: 91, 179, 180  
*Tower* -  
   Hannah: 50  
*Towne* -  
   SUSANNA , -- see DART: 135, 200  
*Trowbridge* -  
   Margaret: 31, 190  
*Tucker* -  
   Harriet Andrus: 55  
*Tufts* -  
   Frank Clark: 57  
   Henry: 57  
   James Hamilton: 57  
   James Hamilton , Jr: 57  
*Tyron* -  
   Benjamin: 99, 278  
*Wade* -  
   Sussanah: 44, 240  
   William: 231  
*Wait* -  
   Martha: 7  
   Silas: 7  
*Wakeman* -  
   Hester (aka: Mrs. Thomas Selden): 291  
*Walker* -  
   Mary: 81, 156  
   Samuel: 156  
   Saphronia: 277  
*Walton* -  
   Catherine Mrs.: 151  
   ELIZABETH: 71, 72, 287, 288  
   John: 287  
   Josiah: 288  
   Martha: 287  
   Mary: 288  
   Nathaniel: 287  
   Samuel: 287  
   WILLIAM , Rev.: 71, 287, 288  
*Warner* -  
   Andrew: 291

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

- ANDREW: 239, 291  
Daniel: 291  
HANNAH: 44, 239, 291, 292  
Isaac: 291  
Jacob: 291  
JOHN: 291  
John: 291  
Mary: 291  
Robert: 291  
Ruth: 291
- Warren* -  
Sarah: 78  
Sarah: 111, 127
- Washburn* -  
John: 79, 200  
Sarah: 4, 296  
William H.: 191, 265
- Watson* -  
Jedediah: 43, 216
- Watts* -  
Molly: 74, 257
- Welch* -  
Frank: 8, 258
- Wells* -  
ESTHER: 29, 133, 183, 314  
Hepzibah: 95
- Weston* -  
Edmund: 274  
Elizabeth: 71
- Wheaton* -  
Mary: 25, 35
- Wheeler* -  
Lydia: 30  
Rebecca: 85  
Richard: 118, 243, 244  
Samuel: 151, 307  
Timothy: 29
- White* -  
Abigail: 45, 168  
Andrew: 73, 93  
Peregrine: 19
- Whitney* -  
David: 246, 251, 264
- Whittaker* -  
John: 245, 263
- Whittemore* -  
Benjamin: 29, 184
- Wigley* -  
Edmund: 189
- Wignall* -  
ALEXANDER: 159  
ELIZABETH: 35, 159
- Wilbur* -  
Susanna: 6, 223
- Wilder* -  
Sarah: 246, 251, 264
- Williams* -  
Betsy: 74, 257  
Patience: 46, 168
- Willis* -  
Benjamin: 149, 295  
Benjamin: 150, 295  
Comfort: 149, 295  
Elizabeth: 149, 295  
Francis: 295  
Hannah: 135, 150, 295  
JOHN: 4, 149, 295, 296  
John , Jr: 149, 295  
Jonathan: 295  
Jonathan: 149, 295  
Joseph: 149, 295  
Lawrence: 295  
Nathaniel: 149, 295  
Nathaniel: 295  
Samuel: 86, 220  
Sarah: 136, 200  
SARAH: 4, 136, 149, 295, 296  
THOMAS: 149, 295, 296
- Willison* -  
RACHEL: 19, 41, 161
- Willmarth* -  
Huldah: 51
- Willson* -  
Christopher: 74, 257  
Ezekiel: 74, 257  
Reuben: 74, 257
- Wilson* -  
Isabel: 230  
OLIVE: 99, 277
- Winchell* -  
Sarah: 232
- Witt* -  
Elizabeth: 299  
Elizabeth: 299  
Isaiah: 299  
John III: 299  
MARTHA: 45, 168, 299, 300  
Mary: 299  
Mary: 300  
Persis: 299  
THOMAS: 45, 299, 300  
Thomas , Jr.: 300
- Witte* -  
Ann: 299  
Ebenezer: 299  
Elizabeth: 299  
JOHN , Jr: 299, 300  
JOHN , Sr: 299, 300  
Jonathan: 299  
Martha: 299  
Mary: 299  
Sarah: 299  
Thomas: 299
- Wolcott* -  
Henry , Jr: 215  
Mrs. Simon (name: Martha Pitkin): 43
- Wood* -  
ABIGAIL: 151, 307  
MARTHA: 45, 299  
Mellescent: 152  
MICHAEL: 151, 307  
Sarah: 213
- Woodcock* -

Ancestry of Ethel B. Miles

SARAH: 37, 104, 109

*Woodward* -

JANE: 65

Mary: 274

*Wright* -

//: 309

Abigail: 309

Adam: 274

DOROTHY: 30, 184, 190

EDWARD, Capt: 30

Elinor: 309

Jane: 246, 251, 264

MARY: 25, 269, 309

Mrs. Samuel (name: Lydia //): 95

Mrs. Samuel (name: Elizabeth //): 95

Richard: 78

RICHARD: 269, 309

*Wyatt* -

Hepzibah: 239